SKRIFTER UTGIVNA AV
KUNGL. HUMANISTISKA VETENSKAPSSAMFUNDET
I LUND

ACTA REG. SOCIETATIS HUMANIORUM LITTERARUM LUNDENSIS

XII: 2

HELMER SMITH

SADDANĪTI

II

DHĀTUMĀLĀ

SADDANITI

LA GRAMMAIRE PALIE D'AGGAVAṂSA

TEXTE ÉTABLI

PAR

HELMER SMITH

II

DHĀTUMĀLĀ

(PARICCHEDA XV—XIX)



LUND, C. W. K. GLEERUP
LONDON, HUMPHREY MILFORD — PARIS, ÉDOUARD CHAMPION
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS — LEIPZIG, O. HARRASSOWITZ
1929

LUND 1929
BERLINGSKA BOKTRYCKERIET

(DHĀTUMĀLĀ)

XV.

Ito paran tu sarato *ka*kārantādibhedato
[1]dhātuyo dhātunipphannarūpāni vividhāni ca 1
sātthakathe piṭakamhi jinapāṭhe yathābalaṃ
nayaṃ upaparikkhitvā samāsena kathess' ahaṃ[a]. 2

2 I gatiyaṃ. [2]Yesaṃ dhātūnaṃ gati attho, buddhi pi tesaṃ attho pavatti-pāpuṇāni pi. Tatra gamanaṃ duvidhaṃ: kāyagamanaṃ ñāṇagamanañ ca. Tesu kāyagamanaṃ nāma iriyāpathagamanaṃ, ñāṇagamanaṃ nāma ñāṇuppatti. Tasmā payogānurūpena *gacchatī* ti padassa jānātī ti pi attho bhavati, pavattatī ti pi attho bhavati, pāpuṇātī ti pi attho bhavati, iriyāpathagamanena gacchatī ti pi attho bhavati, ñāṇagamanena gacchatī ti pi attho bhavati. Tathā hi *sīghaṃ gacchatī* ti ādisu iriyāpathagamanaṃ gamanan ti vuccati, [3]"sundaraṃ nibbānaṃ gato; [4]gatimā" ti ādisu pana ñāṇagamanaṃ. Evaṃ sabbesam pi gatyatthānaṃ dhātūnaṃ yathāpayogaṃ attho gahetabbo.

Tass' imāni rūpāni bhavanti: *iti, eti, udeti* — kārite [5]*udāyatī* ti rūpaṃ bhavati, uṭṭhāpetī ti hi attho, *da*kāro āgamo —, *upeti samupeti,* [6]*veti apeti aveti anveti sameti abhisameti; samayo abhisamayo, īdi* [7]*udi ekodi paṇḍito, ito udito* [8]"upeto samupeto", *anvito apeto sameto; etabbo paccetabbo;* [9]*paṭīyamāno;* [9]*paṭicco; ento; adhippeto adhippāyo; paccayo,* aññāni pi yojetabbāni, *itā itan* ti ādinā yathārahaṃ itthi-napuṃsakavasena pi; *paccetuṃ upetuṃ samupetuṃ anvetuṃ sametuṃ abhisametuṃ, icca paṭicca samecca abhisamecca apecca upecca,* [10]*paṭimukhaṃ itvā, itvāna upetvā upetvāna*[b] *upetūna,* [11]aññāni pi buddhavacanānurūpato yojetabbāni.

---

[1] (1^{28}). [2] (*infra* V 536). [3] *cf.* Sp I 117^{2}. [4] D III 107^{4}, J VI 286^{20}. [5] Vm 156^{25}. [6] M III 282^{16} (ns). [7] Vm 156^{25}. [8] Nidd I 10^{13}. [9] Vm 521$^{1-2}$ (ns). [10] *cf.* Vm 521^{18}. [11] = pacciya pacciyāna *etc.*, ns.

[a] B^{em}ns kathissahaṃ (= kathaṃ issaṃ, ns). [b] B^{m} *om.*

'*Iti* iti kriyāsaddo suttantesu na dissati'
idam ettha na vattabbaṃ, dassanā yeva he ruto; 3
"it' āyaṃ kodharūpena" iti pāḷī hi dissati
Aṅguttaranikāyamhi munināhacca bhāsitā. 4

Vuttaṃ h'etaṃ Bhagavatā Aṅguttaranikāye kodhaṃ nindantena: [1]"it' āyaṃ kodharūpena Maccuyeso guhāsayo, taṃ damena samucchinde paññā viriyena diṭṭhiyā" ti. Tatra [2]"itāyan ti iti ayan" ti chedo[a], iti iti ca gacchati pavattatī ti attho, ayaṃ pan' ettha suttapadattho[b]: yo doso loke "kodho" ti lokiyamahājanena vuccati, nâyaṃ atthato "kodho" ti vattabbo, kin ti pana vattabbo: eso hi sarīrasaṃkhātaguhāsayo Maccurājā eva kodhavasena pamaddanto sattasantāne gacchatī ti vattabbo, taṃ evarūpaṃ Maccurājā ti vattabbaṃ bahuno janassa anatthakaraṃ kodhaṃ hitakāmo damena paññāya viriyena diṭṭhiyā ca chindeyyā ti. *Eti* ti imassa pana 'āgacchatī' ti attho; etī ti ettha hi *ā* upasaggo sandhikiccena paṭicchannattā na pākaṭo valāhakāvattharito puṇṇacando viya; tathā hi ettha 'ā-iti etī' ti sandhiviggaho bhavati, *ā*kārassa ca *i*kāre pare *i*kārena saddhiṃ yeva *e*kārādeso, -- tasmā [3]"ayaṃ so sārathi eti; [4]etu Vessantaro rājā" ti ādisu 'āgacchati, āgacchatū' ti ādinā attho kathetabbo; [5]vyākaraṇasatthe pi hi "ā iti etī" ti sandhiviggaho dissati, tasmā ayaṃ pi nīti sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā. Atha vā *itī* ti rassavasena vuttaṃ padaṃ[c] gamanaṃ bodheti, *eti* ti vuddhivasena vuttaṃ pana yathāpayogaṃ āgamanādīni; mattāvasena[d] pi hi padāni savisesatthāni bhavanti, taṃ yathā: [6]"sāsane pabbajito; [7]raṭṭhā pabbājito" ti, saññogâsaññogavasena pi, taṃ yathā: *gāmā niggacchati* [8]"yasaṃ poso nigacchatī" ti[e], tasmā ayam pi nīti sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:

"ī gatiyan" ti kathitā dhātu vuddhigatā[f] yadā,
tadā āgamanatthassa vācikā pāyato-vasā, 5
iriyāpathatthato h'esā niccâgama⟨na⟩vācikā[g],

---

[1] A IV *98*[3-4] (*cf.* J III 201[11]); ns: pāḷi to[2] nhuik Maccupāso rhi eñ[1], *cf.* 201 *n.* a, 324 *n.* b, 337 *n.* g. [2] Mp *ad loc.* [3] J VI 19[22] (Sd § 61). [4] J VI 579[6]. [5] = lokī byākaruṇ[8] kyam[3], ns. [6] *cf.* Dhpa I 319[6]. [7] *cf.* J VI 517[10] 525[16]. [8] J VI 292[18] (*infra* V1075c).

[a] Bm bhedo. [b] Bm *om.* sutta-. [c] Ce vuttapadaṃ. [d] Bm mattāvasesena (ɔ: °visesena?). [e] (ns *ad.* ādi). [f] CeBens vuddhiṃ gatā. [g] CeBemns (iriyāpathatthato he||sā) niccāgamavācikā.

[1]"ayaṃ so sārathi eti" icc ād' ettha nidassanaṃ; 6
aniriyāpathatthena vattane gamane pi ca
āgamane ca hotī ti dhīmā lakkheyya, taṃ yathā: 7
[2]"paṭicca phalam etī" ti evamādisu vattane
vuddhippattā ikāravhā esā dhātu pavattati, 8
[3]"attham entamhi suriye vāḷā" icc ādisu pana
gate, [4]"etī ti īti" ti ādisv āgamane siyā; 9

tathā hi 'ītī ti anatthāya eti āgacchatī ti īti · upaddavo' iti āgamanattho gahetabbo, āha ca Suttanipātaṭṭhakathāyaṃ: [4]"etī ti īti, āgantukānaṃ akusalabhāgīnaṃ vyasanahetūnaṃ etaṃ adhivacanan" ti.

Idāni yathārahaṃ nipāt'-ākhyāta-nāmikapariyāpannānaṃ *iti-ito*saddānam atthuddhāro vuccate. Tattha *iti*saddo hetu-parisamāpan'-ādi-padatthavipariyāya-pakārāvadhāraṇa-nidassa-nādianekatthappabhedo. Tathā h' esa [5]"ruppatī ti kho bhikkhave tasmā rūpan ti vuccatī" ti ādisu hetuatthe dissati, [6]"tasmā-t-iha me bhikkhave dhammadāyādā bhavatha mā āmisa-dāyādā, atthi me tumhesu anukampā, kin ti me sāvakā dhammadāyādā bhaveyyuṃ no āmisadāyādā" ti ādisu parisamāpane, [7]"iti vā iti evarūpā naccagītavāditavisūkadassanā[a] paṭivirato" ti ādisu ādiatthe, [8]"Māgandiyo[b] ti tassa brāhmaṇassa saṃkhā samaññā paññatti vohāro, nāmaṃ nāmakammaṃ nāmadheyyaṃ, nirutti vyañjanam abhilāpo" ti ādisu padatthavipariyāye, [9]"iti kho bhikkhave sappaṭibhayo bālo appaṭibhayo paṇḍito saupaddavo bālo anupaddavo paṇḍito saupasaggo bālo anupasaggo paṇḍito" ti ādisu pakāre, [10]"atthi idappaccayā jarāmaraṇan ti iti puṭṭhena satā Ānanda atthī ti 'ssa vacanīyaṃ, kiṃpaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ iti ce vadeyya, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇan ti icc assa vacanīyan" ti ādisu avadhāraṇe, [11]"atthī ti kho Kaccāna ayam eko anto, n'atthī ti kho Kaccāna ayaṃ dutiyo anto" ti ādisu nidassane, nipātavasen' ete payogā gahetabbā; [12]"it' āyaṃ kodharūpenā" ti ettha pana ākhyātavasena gamane *iti*saddo dissati, ayam ev' attho idhādhippeto, nipātattho pana

[1] (316[19]). [2] Vm 526[27] (Sd § 61). [3] *cf.* J VI 557[10] (+ Ja III 433[4]). [4] Pj II 100[15]. [5] S III 86[28]. [6] M I 12[26]. [7] D I 6[18] + 5[6]. [8] *cf.* Nidd I 191[23] + Nidd II *ad* Sn 1032—1033 (Dhs § 1306, As 390[14]). [9] A I *101*[18] (Mp). [10] D II 55[18–21]. [11] *cf.* S II 17[21]. [12] (316[6]).

[a] Be *om.* naccagītavādita- (= D I 6[18]). [b] Bemns Māgaṇḍiyo.

na icchitabbo, viññūnaṃ atthagahaṇe kosalluppadanatthaṃ kevalaṃ atthuddhāravasena āgato ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Itaro pana

gatatthe[a] c' *ima*saddatthe *ito*saddo pavattati—
"anvito" ti hi gatyatthe paccattavacanaṃ bhave, 10
*ima*saddassa atthamhi nissakkavacanaṃ bhave
[1]"ito sā dakkhiṇā disā" iti ādisu pāḷisu; 11
gatattho[b] icchito ettha, itarattho na icchito,
atthuddhāravasā vutto kosallatthāya viññunaṃ. 12

Idha pana *samaya*saddassa atthuddhāraṃ sanibbacanaṃ vattabbam pi avatvā upari [2]*aya*dhātuvisaye yeva vakkhāma *i-yā-aya*dhātuvasena tidhātumayattā *samaya*saddassa.

Tatra *iti* ti *i*kārānantara*ty*antapadassa ca *eti udeti* ti ādīnañ ca *e*kārānantara*ty*antapadānaṃ aññesañ ca evarūpanaṃ padamālā yathārahaṃ yebhuyyena attanopadāni vajjetvā yojetabbā, īdisesu hi ṭhānesu dukkarā kiriyāpadamala; yasma pana imasmiṃ pakaraṇe sukarā ca dukkarā ca *ty*antapadamala jānitabbā, tasmā *bhuv*ādigaṇādisu aṭṭhasu gaṇesu vihitehi chanavutiyā vacanehi sabbasādhāraṇaṃ asabbasādharaṇañ ca padamālānayaṃ brūma:

*a*kārānantara*ty*antapadānaṃ pantiyo budho
[3]*bhavati-rundhat*ādīnaṃ yoje sabbattha sabbathā; 13
iti etī ti c' etesaṃ padānaṃ pana pantiyo
suddhassarapubbakānaṃ yoje viññu yathārahaṃ; 14
*ā*kārānantara*ty*antapadānañ cā pi pantiyo
[4]*yāti suṇāti asnāti* icc ādīnaṃ yathārahaṃ; 15
*ī*vaṇṇānantara*ty*antapadānam api pāḷiyo
yoje [5]*rundhiti rundhīti* icc ādīnaṃ yathārahaṃ; 16
*ū*kārānantara*ty*anta-[6]*sūti* iti padassa ca
peraṇatthe[c] pavattassa yoje mālaṃ yathārahaṃ; 17
*e*kārānantara*ty*antapadānam pi yathārahaṃ
[7]*jeti rundheti kāreti kārāpetī* ti ādinaṃ; 18
*o*kārānantara*ty*antapadānam pi padakkame
[8]*karoti bhoti hotī* ti ādīnaṃ yuttito vade, — 19

---

[1] D III 198^{1}. [2] √687 (< Pj I 104^{10} *etc.*). [3] √1, 1082. [4] √680, 1204, 1259. [5] √1082. [6] √867. [7] √178, 1082, (1289). [8] √1289, 1075^{ab}.

[a] CeBe gatyatthe. [b] CeBe gatyattho. [c] Bm pesaraṇatthe, Ce pesanatthe; ns pesan° *et* peraṇ°.

icc evaṃ sattadhā vutto padamālānayo mayā,
ito mutto nayo nāma n'atthi koci kriyāpade. 20
Ādatte kurute [1]*pete* icc ādinayadassanā
[2]"yathārahaṃ, yuttito" ti vacanaṃ ettha bhāsitaṃ. 21

Idāni *i*kārānantara*ty*antapadassa kamo vuccate:

Iti inti, isi itha, imi ima aparipuṇṇo vattamānānayo;
itu intu, ihi itha, imi ima aparipuṇṇo pañcamīnayo.

Ettha ca imesaṃ dvinnaṃ sāsanānurūpabhāvassa imāni sādhakapadāni: *veti apeti anvetī* ti. Tattha vi-iti veti, vigacchatī ti attho, *iti*saddo h' ettha gamanaṃ bodheti; tathā apa-iti apeti, apagacchatī ti attho; anu-iti anveti, anugacchatī ti attho, garū pana "anu-eti anvetī" ti vadanti, taṃ [3]"yathā āraññakaṃ nāgaṃ dantiṃ anveti hatthinī jessantaṃ giriduggesu samesu visamesu ca, evan taṃ anugacchāmi putte ādāya pacchato" ⟨ti⟩ imāya pāḷiyā na sameti · "jessantaṃ anvetī" ti vacanato "anugacchāmī" ti vacanato ca; tathā hi *eti*saddo yattha ce iriyāpathavācako, tattha āgamanaṃ yeva joteti na gamanaṃ, tasmā āgamanatthassa ayuttito gamanatthassa ca yuttito "vi-iti" ādinā chedo ñeyyo, etesañ ca *iti*saddavasena katachedānaṃ atthibhāvaṃ yuttibhāvañ ca [4]"it' āyaṃ kodharūpenā" ti pāḷī yeva sādheti, tasmā yeva *anu-iti anu-inti · anu-ise* ti ādinā *anvetī* ti ādīnaṃ chede labbhamānanayena vuttappakāro vattamānā-pañcamīnayo parassapadavasena dassito. Sattamīrūpādīni sabbathā appasiddhāni. Imāni pana bhavissantiyā rūpāni: [5]"sittā te lahum essati" —

issati issanti, issasi issatha, issāmi issāma; issate issante, issase issavhe, issaṃ issāmhe — asabbadhātukatte pi suddhassarattā dhātussa *i*kārāgamo na labbhati; paripuṇṇo bhavissantīnayo. Atha kālātipattiyā rūpāni bhavanti:

issā issaṃsu, isse issatha, issaṃ issamha; issatha issiṃsu, issase issavhe, issaṃ[a] *issāmhase* — kālātipattibhāve ca asabbadhātukatte ca sante pi suddhassarattā dhātussa *a*kār*i*kārāgamo na labbhati, anekantikattā vā anupapannattā ca *a*kārāgamo na hoti, dvinnaṃ h' ettha suddhassarānaṃ anantarikānaṃ ekato sannipāto anupapatti; paripuṇṇo kālātipattinayo.

---

[1] = kaṅ[2] eñ[1], ns. [2] ($318^{23, 33}$). [3] J VI 496^{1-3} (*cf.* √934). [4] (316^{6} 317^{32}). [5] Dhp 369b.

[a] Bm isse; ns *om.*

Imasmiṃ pana ṭhāne sāṭṭhakathe tepiṭake buddhavacane sotūnaṃ payogatthesu paramakosallajananatthaṃ [1]"nanu te sutaṃ brāhmaṇa bhaññamāne devā na issanti purisaparakkamassā" ti pāḷito nayaṃ gahetvā vuttappakārehi bhavissantiya rūpehi sabbaso samānāni asamānatthani vattamanikarupani ca īsakaṃ aññamaññaṃ samānāni bhavissanti-kalatipattinaṃ rūpāni ca pakāsayissāma. Vattamanavasena tava *issati issanti, issasi issathā* ti sabbaṃ yojetabbaṃ, attho pana 'issaṃ karoti' ti ādinā vattabbo; tasmiṃ yeva atthe bhavissantivasena *ississati ississanti, ississasi issassathā* ti paripuṇṇaṃ yojetabbaṃ, attho pana 'issaṃ karissatī' ti ādinā vattabbo; kālātipattivasena pana *ississā ississaṃsu, ississe ississathā* ti paripuṇṇaṃ yojetabbaṃ, attho pana 'issaṃ akarissā' ti ādinā vattabbo. Dhātvantaravasena saṃsandanānayo 'yaṃ.

Idāni *e*kārānantara*ty*antapadassa kamo vuccate:

Eti enti, esi etha, emi ema.

Etu entu, ehi etha, ema.

[2]"Na ca apatvā[a] dukkhantaṃ vissasaṃ eyya paṇḍito; [3]nivesanāni māpetvā Vedehassa yasassino yadā te pahiṇissāmi[b] tadā eyyāsi khattiya":

Eyya eyyuṃ, eyyāsi eyyātha, eyyami eyyama; etha eraṃ, etho eyyavho, eyyaṃ eyyāmhe, — so puriso eyya te eyyuṃ, tvaṃ eyyāsi tumhe eyyātha, ahaṃ eyyāmi mayaṃ eyyāma; so puriso etha te eraṃ, tvaṃ etho tumhe eyyavho, ahaṃ eyyaṃ mayaṃ eyyāmhe.

Parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanīrūpāni sabbaso appasiddhāni.

Essati essanti, essasi essatha, essāmi essāma; essate essante, essase essavhe, essaṃ essāmhe. [4]"Sammodamānā gacchanti jālam ādāya pakkhino yadā te vivadissanti tadā ehinti me vasaṃ; [5]abhidosagato [i]dāni ehi⟨si⟩" ti vacanassa dassanato aparāni pi bhavissantīrūpāni gahetabbāni:

ehiti ehinti, ehisi ehitha, ehimi ehima; ehite ehinte, ehise ehivhe, ehissaṃ[c] *ehissāmhe* ti.

---

[1] J III 7^{19-20} (*supra* 32^{14}, *infra* V872). [2] Th *585*^{cd} (Sd § 30). [3] J VI *426*$^{30-31}$. [4] J I 209^{15-16}. [5] J VI *386*^{9} (*v. l.*).

[a] CeBe appatvā. [b] J: pahiṇeyyāmi. [c] *cf.* 337^{9}: †vakkhassaṃ.

Essā essaṃsu, esse essatha, essaṃ essamha; essatha essiṃsu, essase essavhe, essaṃ essāmhase.

Athâparo pi ekārānantaratyantapadakkamo bhavati: *Udeti udenti, udesi udetha, udemi udema. Udetu udentu, udehi udetha, udemi udema udemase. Udeyya udeyyuṃ* sesaṃ neyyaṃ. *Udissati udissanti* sesaṃ neyyaṃ. *Udissā udissaṃsu* sesaṃ neyyaṃ. — Imāni suddhassaradhāturūpāni.

3 Ku sadde, 4 ke ca. *Koti kavati, kāyati* evaṃ kattupadāni bhavanti; *kuyyati, kiyya[n]ti* evaṃ kammapadāni; *kānanaṃ kabbaṃ jātakaṃ* evaṃ nāmikapadāni; *kutvā kutvāna kavitvā kavitvāna kāvitvā*[a] *kāvitvāna*[b] *kāyituṃ* evaṃ avyayapadāni. Tatra kānanan ti ṭhitamajjhantikasamaye kavati saddaṃ karotī ti kānanaṃ vanaṃ, tathā hi [1]"ṭhite majjhantike kāle sannisīvesu pakkhisu saṇate va brahāraññaṃ sā ratī paṭibhāti man" ti vuttaṃ; atha vā kokilamayūrādayo kavanti saddāyanti kūjanti etthā ti kānanaṃ; manoharatāya avassaṃ kuyyati paṇḍitehī ti kabbaṃ kāviyaṃ kāveyyaṃ, aññatra pana kavīnaṃ idan ti kabban ti taddhitavasena attho gahetabbo, keci tu *kāvyan* ti saddarūpaṃ icchanti, na taṃ pāvacane-pamāṇaṃ sakkaṭabhāsābhāvato, sakkaṭabhāsāto pi hi ācariyā nayaṃ gaṇhanti; [2]jātaṃ bhūtaṃ atītaṃ Bhagavato cariyaṃ, taṃ kīyati kathīyati etenā ti Jāta-kaṃ, Jātakapāḷī hi idha Jātakan ti vuttā, aññatra pana jāti[c] eva jātakan ti gahetabbaṃ, tathā hi *jātaka*saddo desanāyam pi vattati [3]"Itivuttakaṃ Jātakaṃ Abbhutadhamman" ti ādisu, jātiyam pi vattati [4]"jātakaṃ samodhānesī" ti ādisu.

5 Phakka nīcagatiyaṃ. Nīcagamanaṃ nāma hīnagamanaṃ hīnappavatti vā, *nīca*saddo hi hīnavācako [5]"nīce kule paccājāto" ti ettha viya. *Phakkati,* kiriyāpadam ev' ettha dissati na nāmikapadaṃ; yattha yattha nāmikapadaṃ na dissati, tattha tattha nāmikapadaṃ upaparikkhitvā gahetabbaṃ; kiriyāpadam eva hi duddasaṃ, kiriyāpade vijjamāne nāmikapadaṃ n'atthī ti na vattabbaṃ, tasmā antamaso *phakkanaṃ takanaṃ* icc evamādīni bhāvavācakāni nāmikapadāni sabbāsu dhātusu yathārahaṃ labbhantī ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

---

[1] S I 7^{5-6}. [2] (*cf.* Spṭ *ad* Sp I 28^{28}). [3] A II 7^{3}. [4] Ja I 123^{7}. [5] A I 107^{22}.

[a] *sic* CeBens; Bm *om.* [b] *sic* CeBemns. [c] *sic* CeBm; *leg.* jātaṃ (= Bcns).

6 Taka hasane. Hasanaṃ hāso. *Takati.*

7 Taki kicchajīvane. Kicchajīvanaṃ kasirajīvanaṃ. *Taṃkati ātaṃkati, ātaṃko.* Ātaṃko ti kicchajīvitakaro rogo, tathā hi aṭṭhakathācariyā [1]"appābādhaṃ appātaṃkan" ti imasmiṃ pāḷippadese iti atthaṃ saṃvaṇṇesuṃ: [1]"ābādho ti visabhāgavedanā vuccati yā ekadese uppajjitvā sakalasarīraṃ[a] ayapaṭṭena bandhitvā[b] viya gaṇhāti, ātaṃko ti kicchajīvitakaro rogo; atha vā yāpetabbarogo ātaṃko itaro ābādho, khuddako vā rogo ātaṃko balavā ābādho; keci pana 'ajjhattasamuṭṭhāno ābādho, bahiddhāsamuṭṭhāno ātaṃko' ti vadantī" ti,

[2]ātaṃko āmayo rogo vyādh' ābādho gado rujā
akallañ c' eva gelaññaṃ nāmaṃ rogābhidhānakaṃ. 22

8 Suka gatiyaṃ. *Sokati, suko sukī.* Tatra suko ti suvo, sokati manāpena gamanena gacchatī ti suko; tassa bhariyā sukī.

9 Bukka bhassane. Idha bhassanaṃ nāma sunakhabhassanaṃ adhippetaṃ [3]"sunakho bhassitvā" ti ettha viya, na [4]"āvāso gocaro bhassan" ti ādisu viya vacanasaṃkhātaṃ bhassanaṃ. *Bukkati sā.*

10 †Dhaka[c] paṭighāte, gatiyañ ca. Paṭighāto paṭihananaṃ. *†Dhakati[c].*

11 Caka titti-paṭighātesu. Titti tappanaṃ, paṭighātaṃ paṭihananaṃ va[d]. *Cakati.*

12 Aka kuṭilagatiyaṃ. *Akati.* — Etā *ka*ādikā *aka*pariyantā dhātuyo "parassabhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū vadanti, tesaṃ mate etā *ti anti tu antu* icc ādīnaṃ yeva visayo; pāḷiyaṃ pana niyamo n'atthi, tasmā na taṃ idha pamāṇaṃ.

13 I ajjhayane. Ajjhayanaṃ uccāraṇaṃ sikkhanaṃ va. *Ayati adhīyati adhiyati[e] ajjhāyati adhīte, ajjhenaṃ ajjhayako;* [5]"dibbaṃ adhīyāse māyaṃ; [6]adhiyanti ve mahārāja dibbamāy' idha paṇḍitā; [7]ajjhenam ariyā paṭhaviṃ janindā". Tattha [8]ajjhāyako ti ajjhāyatī ti ajjhāyako mante parivatteti ti attho.

14 U sadde. *Avati avanti, avasi.* Ettha [9]"yo ātumānaṃ

---

[1] D I 204^{10} *et* Sv (pṭ). [2] (*cf.* Abh 323). [3] *cf.* Dhpa I 172^{9}, Sv I 317^{21}. [4] Vm 127^{2} (*infra* √893). [5] J VI 458^{19}. [6] J VI 458^{24}. [7] J VI 201^{9}. [8] (Sv I 247^{16}). [9] Sn 782[d] (*cf.* √489).

[a] Sv: cattāro iriyāpathe. [b] Sv: ābandhitvā. [c] *leg.* ṭhak°; Wg § 19: 20 ṣṭaka. [d] CeBm ca; Be *om.* [e] CeBens *om.*

sayaṃ eva pāvā[tī]" ti pāḷī *pa*pubbassa *u*dhātussa payogo ti daṭṭhabbo; *pa*pubbassa *vada*dhātussa *da*kāralopappayogo ti pi vattuṃ yujjati.

15 Vaṃka koṭille. *Vaṃkati, vaṃkaṃ. Vaṃka*saddo hi *vakka*saddena samānattho *vakka*saddo ca *vaṃka*saddena, tathā hi [1]"yaṃ nissitā jagatiruhaṃ ⟨vihaṅgamā⟩ sv āyaṃ aggiṃ pamuñcati, disā bhajatha vakkaṅgā jātaṃ saraṇato bhayan" ti pāḷī dissati. Ayaṃ pana *vakka*saddo sakkaṭabhāsaṃ patvā *ka*kāra*ra*kārasaññogakkhariko[a] bhavati, dhātubhāvo pan' assa porāṇehi na vutto, tasmā kiriyāpadaṃ na diṭṭhaṃ; imassa pana *vaṃka*saddassa "vaṃka koṭille" ti dhātubhāvo vutto *vaṃkatī* ti kiriyāpadañ ca; pāḷiyan tu *vaṃkatī* ti kiriyāpadaṃ na diṭṭhaṃ tathā bhāvavācako *vaṃka*saddo pi, vāccaliṅgo pana anekesu ṭhānesu diṭṭho. Tatra *vaṃkatī* ti kiriyāpadaṃ pāḷiyaṃ avijjamānam pi gahetabbam eva, *nāthatī* ti kiriyāpadam iva; bhāvavācakassa pana *vaṃka*saddassa atthitā natthitā ca pāḷiādisu punappunaṃ upaparikkhitabbā. || Kec' ettha vadeyyuṃ: yadi bhāvavācako *vaṃka*saddo n'atthi, kathaṃ [2]"aṭṭhavaṃkaṃ maṇiratanaṃ uḷāran" ti ettha samāso ti. | Ettha pana 'aṭṭhasu ṭhānesu vaṃkaṃ aṭṭhavaṃkaṃ', na 'aṭṭha vaṃkāni yassā' ti, dabbavācako hi *vaṃka*saddo, na bhāvavācako ti daṭṭhabbaṃ:

vaṃkaṃ vakkaṃ ca kuṭilaṃ jimhaṃ ca †rimhaṃ anuju
*vaṃka*saddādayo ete vāccaliṅgā tiliṅgikā. 23
Atha vā *vaṃka*saddo 'yaṃ "vaṃkaghastā" ti ādisu
baḷise giribhede ca vattate, sa[b] pumā tadā; 24

ayañ hi [3]"te 'me janā vaṃkaghastā sayanti; [4]yathā pi maccho baḷisaṃ vaṃkaṃ maṃsena chāditaṃ; [5]vaṃkaghasto va ambujo" ti ādisu baḷise vattati. || Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho "yathā pi maccho baḷisaṃ vaṃkaṃ maṃsena chāditan" ti ettha *vaṃka*saddo guṇavācako visesanasaddo, yena baḷiso visesito; tena 'vaṃkaṃ kuṭilaṃ baḷisan' ti attho viññāyatī ti. | Tan na: *vaṃka*sadde avutte pi baḷisassa sabhāvavaṃkattā[c] kuṭilattho pākaṭo ti n' atthi visesanasaddena payojanaṃ; idaṃ pana "baḷisaṃ vaṃkan" ti vacanaṃ [6]"hatthināgo; [7]saroruhaṃ padumaṃ; [8]hatthī

[1] J I 216[11–13]. [2] J VI 388[4]. [3] J VI 113[16]. [4] J VI 437[22]. [5] D II 266[8]. [6] *cf.* J VI 489[11]. [7] Uda *291*[9]. [8] J VI 575[30].

[a] Bm *om.* -rakāra-. [b] = vattate esa, ns. [c] Bm balisasabhāvaṃkattā, CeBens baḷisasabhāvassa vaṃkattā.

ca kuñjaro nāgo" ti ādi vacanam iva pariyāyavacanaṃ — tasmā *vaṃkan* ti padassa 'kuṭilan' ti attho na gahetabbo; atha vā ⟨yathā⟩ [1]"yathā āraññakaṃ nāgaṃ dantiṃ anveti hatthinī" ti ettha *nāga*saddassa *danti*saddassa ca aññamaññaṃ pariyāyavacanatte pi [2]"dantin ti manoramadantayuttan" ti attho saṃvaṇṇito, tathā *baḷisaṃ vaṃkan* ti imesam pi aññamaññaṃ pariyāyavacanatte pi *vaṃkan* ti 'kuṭilan' ti attho vattabbo, evañ hi sati attho sālarājā viya suphullito hoti desanā ca vilāsappattā, na pana *vaṃkaṃ baḷisan* ti saddānaṃ guṇa-guṇivasena samānādhikaraṇabhāvo icchitabbo · [3]"buddho Bhagavā Verañjāyaṃ viharatī" ti ādisu *buddho bhagavā* ti imesaṃ viya samānādhikaraṇabhāvassa anicchitabbattā; na hi īdisesu ṭhānesu samānādhikaraṇabhāvo porāṇehi anumato, [4]"yattha[a] etādiso satthā loke appaṭipuggalo tathāgato balappatto sambuddho parinibbuto" ti [5]"Buddhaṃ buddhaṃ nikhilavisayaṃ sandhiyā yāva sandhī" ti[b] ca ādisu pana anumato: ettha hi yatha[c] [ti ca][c] *etādiso* ti ca *appaṭipuggalo* ti ca *tathāgato* ti ca *balappatto* ti ca *sambuddho* ti ca *parinibbuto* ti ca imāni *satthā* ti anena padena samānādhikaraṇāni [ca][c], tathā *Buddhaṃ buddhaṃ* ti dvinnaṃ padānaṃ pacchimaṃ purimena samānādhikaraṇaṃ bhavati, iti [6]"yathā pi maccho baḷisaṃ vaṃkaṃ maṃsena chāditan" ti ettha *vaṃka*saddo *baḷisa*ssābhidhānantaraṃ, na guṇavācako: evaṃ *vaṃka*saddo baḷise vattati. [7]"Vaṃkaṃ gacchāma[d] pabbataṃ; [8]dūre Vaṃkatapabbato" ti ādisu pana girivisese vattati, ettha ca 'Vaṃkapabbato' ti vattabbe sukhuccāraṇatthaṃ niruttinayena majjhe animittaṃ *ta*kārāgamaṃ katvā "Vaṃkatapabbato" ti vuttaṃ; atha vā *vaṃko* yeva *vaṃkatā*, yathā [9]"devo eva devatā" yathā ca [10]"disā eva disatā" ti, evaṃ *tā*paccayavasena 'vaṃkatā ca so pabbato cā' ti "Vaṃkatāpabbato" ti vuttaṃ, majjherassavasena c'etaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ; atha vā vaṃkam assa saṇṭhānam atthī ti vaṃkato ti *mantu*atthe *ta*ppaccayo yathā [11]"pabbam assa atthī ti pabbato"

---

[1] J VI 496[1] (*supra* 319[12]). [2] Ja VI 490[10]. [3] Vin III 1[5]. [4] D II *157*[1-5] = S I *158*[27]. [5] ***. [6] (323[26]). [7] (J VI 505[18]) Cp I 9: 31[d]. [8] J VI 513[16]. [9] Pj I 113[29] (*supra* 151[4]). [10] Ja V *42*[11]. [11] (§ 796).

[a] D *et* S: yathā. [b] Bᵉns suddhiyā yāva (= ativiya, ns) suddhin ti; ns : 'buddhaṃ' ca sañ kā[3] mandakkantagāthāpāda, ī nhuik 'sandhiyā yāva sandhi' rhi kra eñ[1], *cf.* 337 *n.* g, 201 *n.* a. [c] Bᵉns *om.* [d] J: gacchāmi.

ti — evaṃ 'Vaṃkato ca so pabbato cā' ti Vaṃkatapabbato; Vaṃkapabbato[a] icc eva vā[a] paṇṇatti, pādakkharapāripūriyā pana "dūre Vaṃkatapabbato" ti vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

16 **Loka dassane.** *Lokati, loko āloko* [ti], aññāni pi rūpāni gahetabbāni; *curā*digaṇaṃ pana patvā imissā *loketi lokayati oloketi olokayatī* ti ādinā rūpāni bhavanti. Loko ti tayo lokā: saṃkhāraloko sattaloko okāsaloko ti, tattha [1]"eko loko sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā" ti āgato saṃkhāro eva loko saṃkhāraloko, sattā eva loko sattaloko, cakkavāḷasaṃkhāto okāso eva loko okāsaloko, yo bhājanaloko ti pi vuccati. Tesu saṃkhāro lujjatī ti loko ti, vuttaṃ h'etaṃ Bhagavatā: [2]"lujjati palujjatī ti kho bhikkhu tasmā loko ti vuccatī" ti; lokīyati ettha puññapāpaṃ tabbipāko cā ti satto loko; lokīyati vicittākārato dissatī ti cakkavāḷasaṃkhāto okāso loko; yasmā pana *loka*saddo samūhe pi dissati, tasmā lokīyati samudāyavasena paññāpīyatī ti loko samūho ti ayam pi attho gahetabbo. Atha vā loko ti tayo lokā: kilesaloko bhavaloko indriyaloko ti, tesaṃ sarūpaṃ [3]*curā*digaṇe kathessāma bahuvidhatañ ca. Bahiddhā pana kavīhi [4]"loko tu bhuvane jane" ti ettakam eva vuttaṃ.

17 **Siloka saṃghāte.** Saṃghāto piṇḍanaṃ. *Silokati, siloko*: [5]"silokam anukassāmi". Akkharapadaniyamito[b] vacanasaṃghāto siloko, so[c] pajjan ti vuccati, tathā hi [6]"siloko yasasi pajje" ti kavayo vadanti.

18 **Deka 19 dheka sadd'-ussāhesu.** Saddo ravo, ussāho vāyāmo. *Dekati, dhekati.*

20. **Reka 21 saki saṃkāyaṃ.** *Rekati, saṃkati:* [7]"tasmiṃ me saṃkate mano", *saṃkā.*

22 **Aki lakkhaṇe.** *Aṃkati, aṃko sasaṃko.*

23 **Maki maṇḍane.** Maṇḍanaṃ bhūsanaṃ. *Maṃkati.*

24 **Kaka loliye.** Lolabhāvo loliyaṃ, yathā [8]*dakkhiyaṃ. Kakati, kāko kākī.* Ettha "kāko dhaṃko vāyaso balibhojī ariṭṭho" ti imāni kākābhidhānāni.

25 **Kuka 26 vaka ādāne.** *Kukati, vakati; koko, vako.* Ettha koko ti [9]araññasunakho; vako ti khuddakavanadīpiko, vyaggho ti pi vadanti.

[1] Paṭis I 122[17] (*infra* √1292), *cf.* Vm 204[28]. [2] *cf.* S IV 52[8]. [3] √1292. [4] Amk III 3: 2[b]. [5] D II 255[23]. [6] Amk III 3: 2[c]. [7] J III 65[25]. [8] (ns *cit.* Ja I 282[18]). [9] *cf.* Ja VI 526[2–4].

[a] Bm *om.* [b] CeBe °niyāmito, Bm < °niyāmito. [c] *sic* CeBemns (*leg.* yo?).

27 Vaka dittiyaṃ, paṭighāte ca. Ditti sobha. *Vakati.*

28 Kaki 29 vaki 30 sakka 31 tika 32 ṭīka 33 seka gatyatthā. *Kaṃkati vaṃkati sakkati* [1]*nisakkati parisakkati osakkati,* [2]"vadhāya parisakkanaṃ; [3]biḷāranis⟨s⟩akka⟨na⟩mattam pi"; *tekati; ṭekati, ṭīkā; sekati.* Ettha ṭīkā ti ṭikiyati janiyati saṃvaṇṇanāya attho etāyā ti ṭīkā. — Etā *i*dhātuādika *seka*pariyanta dhatuyo "attanobhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū vadanti; tesaṃ mate eta *te ante taṃ antaṃ* icc ādīnaṃ yeva visayo, pavacane pana niyamo n'atthi.

34 Hikka avyattasadde. Avyattasaddo avibhavitatthasaddo niratthakasaddo ca. *Hikkati hikkate.* — Imaṃ "ubhayatobhāsā" ti vadanti, idan tu pāvacanena saṃsandati, parass'-attanobhāsānaṃ hi dhātūnaṃ *bhavati bhavate bādhate bādhati* ti ādinā yebhuyyena dvidhā dvidhā rūpāni sāsane dissanti. — Imani *ka*kārantadhāturūpāni.

35 Khā pakathane, 36 khyā ca. Pakathanaṃ acikkhanaṃ desanaṃ vā. *Khāti saṃkhāti; ā*pubbatte visadisabhavena *kha* t' akkharassa dvittaṃ *ā*kārassa ca saññogapubbatta rassattaṃ: *akkhāti;* [4]"akkhāsi purisuttamo; [5]akkheyyaṃ te ahaṃ ayye"; *dhammo saṃkhāyati akkhāyati* — atra pana *ka*kāralopo: [6]"svakhāto Bhagavatā dhammo", *saṃkhāto; akkhāto,* [7]"akkhātāro tathagatā; [8]saṃkhātā sabbadhammānaṃ Vidhuro"; *saṃkha paṭisaṃkha;* [9]"kiriyaṃ ākhyāti kathetī ti ākhyātaṃ". Keci pana *svākhāto* ti ca *svākkhāto*[a] ti ca *svākhyāto* ti ca padam icchanti. Tattha pacchimāni sakkaṭabhāsāto nayaṃ gahetvā vuttāni, itaraṃ yathāṭhitarūpanipphattivasena; ito[b] yathādassitapadāni yeva pasatthatarāni. [10]Tattha *saṃkhā*saddassa atthuddhāro niyyate: *saṃkhā*saddo ñāṇa-koṭṭhāsa-paññatti-gaṇanāsu dissati, [11]"saṃkhāy' ekaṃ paṭisevatī" ti ādisu hi ñāṇe dissati, [12]"papañcasaññāsaṃkhā samudācarantī" ti ādisu koṭṭhāse, [13]"tesaṃ tesaṃ dhammānaṃ saṃkhā samaññā" ti ādisu paññattiyaṃ, [14]"na sukaraṃ saṃkhātun" ti ādisu gaṇanāyaṃ; etth' etaṃ vuccati:

---

[1] *vide* √1076[a] (ns). [2] Ja I 278[12]. [3] D II 83[14], III 101[6]. [4] ***. [5] J VI *20*[7]. [6] D II 93[31] (Vm 213[12]). [7] Dhp 276[b]. [8] J VI 286[27]. [9] *cf.* Rūp 408 (Ce 171[2]). [10] *cf.* Ps I 75[6–11]. [11] A IV 354[6]. [12] M I 109[34]. [13] Dhs § 1308. [14] Sn[2] p. 126[3] (ns: Puññābhisandasut, *cf.* A II 55[14]).

[a] Bens svākkhyāto (*recte? cf.* Kāśikā VIII 4: 47). [b] Bens ato (= thui kroṅ[1]).

ñāṇa-paññatti-koṭṭhāsa[a]-gaṇanāsu padissati *saṃkhā*saddo ti dīpeyya dhammadīpassa sāsane ti.

37 Khī khaye. [1]"Khīyanadhammaṃ khīyati"; sāsanānurūpena sare *ī*kārassa *iyyā*deso: *khiyyati; khayo khaṃ* icc api rūpāni ñeyyāni. Tattha khayo ti khīyanaṃ khayo, atha vā khīyanti kilesā etthā ti khayo · magga-nibbānāni, khayasaṃkhātena maggena pāpuṇīyattā phalam pi khayo; khan ti tucchaṃ suññaṃ vivittaṃ rittaṃ, khan ti vā ākāso.

38 Khi nivāse. *Khīyati, khiyyati* vā, sāsanānurūpena *i*kārassa *īya-iyyā*deso daṭṭhabbo — ayaṃ *divā*digaṇe pi pakkhipitabbo; *khaṃ, khayaṃ,* [2]"atiramaṇīyaṃ[b] rājakkhayaṃ". Tattha khīyatī ti nivasati; khan ti cakkhādi indriyaṃ · cakkhuviññāṇādīnaṃ nivāsaṭṭhena; khayan ti nivesanaṃ, rājakkhayan ti rañño nivesanaṃ, atrâyaṃ pāḷī: [3]"sace ca[c] ajja vāresi[d] kumāraṃ cārudassanaṃ Kusena jātakhattiyaṃ[e] suvaṇṇamaṇimekhalaṃ, pūjitā ñātisaṃghehi na gacchasi[f] Yamakkhayan" ti, tattha Yamakkhayan ti Yamanivesanaṃ.

39 Khu sadde. *Khoti khavati.*

40 Khe khādana-sattāsu. *Khāyati,* [4]"undurā khāyanti"; *vikkhāyitakaṃ gokhāyitakaṃ*; [5]"asirī[g] viya khāyati; [6]disā pi me na pakkhāyanti". Etthâdimhi khāyatī ti khādati, atha vā upaṭṭhāti paññāyati.

41 Sukha 42 dukkha takkiriyāyaṃ[h]. Takkiriyā[h] ti sukhadukkhānaṃ vedanānaṃ kiriyā, sukhanaṃ dukkhanan ti vuttaṃ hoti. Akammakā ime dhātavo. *Sukhati dukkhati, sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ, sukhito dukkhito.* [7]Sukhaṃ sātaṃ pīṇanaṃ, dukkhaṃ vighātaṃ aghaṃ kileso; tattha sukhan ti sukhayatī ti sukhaṃ, yass' uppajjati taṃ sukhitaṃ karotī ti attho; dukkhan ti dukkhayatī ti dukkhaṃ, yass' uppajjati taṃ dukkhitaṃ karotī ti attho, imāni nibbacanāni kāritavasena vuttānī ti daṭṭhabbaṃ · [8]aṭṭhakathāyaṃ *sukha-dukkha*saddatthaṃ vadantehi garūhi *sukhayati-dukkhayati*saddānaṃ kammattham ādāya vivaraṇassa katattā; tathā hi *sukheti sukhayati su-*

---

[1] *cf.* A III 55². [2] ***. [3] J V 304¹⁷⁻¹⁹. [4] undurakhāyita Sv I 92²⁶. [5] Ud 79²⁶. [6] D II 99²³. [7] *cf.* √533. [8] (mṭ *ad*) As 40³⁶—41²⁴.

[a] Ce ñāṇa-koṭṭhāsa-paññatti. [b] Bens abhiramaṇīyaṃ. [c] J: tvam. [d] CeBemns dhāresi. [e] Ce jātaṃ khattiyaṃ. [f] J: gañchisi (*codd.* Cks). [g] CeBens assirī. [h] Be takriyo.

khāpeti sukhāpayati · *dukkheti dukkhayati dukkhāpeti dukkhāpayatī* ti imāni tesaṃ kāritapadarūpāni · [1]"attānaṃ sukheti pīṇetī" ti ca [2]"sukhayatī ti sukhaṃ dukkhayatīti dukkhan" ti ca [3]"sace ca kimhici[a] kāle maraṇam me pure siyā putte ca me paputte ca sukhāpeyya Mahosadho" ti ca pāḷiādidassanato. Saddasatthe pana Dhātupāṭhasaṃkhepe[b] ca ime dhātavo *curā*digaṇe yeva vuttā, *sukhayati dukkhayati* ti ca akāritāni suddhakattupadāni icchitāni; mayan tu tesaṃ tabbacanaṃ suddhakattari ca tāni padarūpāni na icchāma · pāḷiādīhi viruddhattā, tasmā yeva te imasmiṃ *bhuvā*digaṇe vuttā, ayañ hi suddhakattuvisaye asmākaṃ ruci: sukhatī ti sukhito, dukkhatī ti dukkhito ti. || Nanu ca[c] bho *sukhati dukkhati* ti kiriyāpadāni buddhavacane na dissantī ti. | Saccaṃ, evaṃ sante pi aṭṭhakathānayavasena gahetabbattā dissanti yeva nāma, na hi sabbathā sabbesaṃ dhātūnaṃ rūpāni sāsane loke vā labbhanti: ekaccāni pana labbhanti, ekaccāni na labbhanti evaṃ sante pi nayavasena labbhanti yeva: [4]"kappayavho patissatā"[d] ti hi diṭṭhe *caravho bhuñjavho* ti ādīni pi nayavasena diṭṭhāni yeva nāma. Tatra panāyaṃ nayo: Visuddhimaggādisu hi [5]"ekayojanamattam[e] pi addhānaṃ gatassa vāyo kuppati gattāni dukkhantī" ti evaṃ *bhuvā*digaṇikaṃ akammakaṃ suddhakattuvācakaṃ *dukkhantī* ti kiriyāpadaṃ dissati, tasmiṃ diṭṭhe yeva (*sukhati*)[c] *sukhanti, sukhasi sukhatha, sukhāmi sukhāma* ti ādīni ca (*dukkhati*)[c] *dukkhanti, dukkhasi dukkhathā* ti ādīni ca diṭṭhāni nāma honti · diṭṭhena adiṭṭhassa tādisassa anavajjassa nayassa gahetabbattā, tasmā 'sukhatī ti sukhito, dukkhatī ti dukkhito' ti *bhuvā*dinayo eva gahetabbo, na pana *curā*dinayo. Aparam p' ettha nibbacanaṃ: sukhaṃ sañjātaṃ etassā ti sukhito, [6]sañjātasukho ti attho, esa nayo dukkhito ti etthā pi; atha vā sukhena ito pavatto ti sukhito, esa nayo dukkhito ti etthā pi. Dullabhāyaṃ nīti sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā.

43 Mokkha muccane. Akammako 'yaṃ dhātu. *Mokkhati, mokkho pātimokkho,* kārite *mokkheti mokkhayati mokkhāpeti mokkhāpayatī* ti rūpāni. Keci pan' imaṃ "mokkha mocane" ti

[1] S I 90[26]. [2] (*cf.* As 41[24]). [3] J VI 477[11-12]. [4] Sn 283[b]. [5] *cf.* Vm 264[26], Pj I 68[1], Vibha 247[25]. [6] *cf.* $\sqrt{82}$, 349.

[a] J: kismici. [b] Bm °saṃkhepena. [c] Bm *om.* [d] Bens patissutā, (Bm patītiyatā). [e] Bens ekadviy°.

paṭhitvā *curā*digaṇe pakkhipanti, tesaṃ mate *mokkheti mokkhayatī* ti suddhakattupadāni bhavanti. Etāni pāḷiyā aṭṭhakathāya ca virujjhanti; tathā hi [1]"mokkhanti mārabandhanā; [2]na me samaṇa mokkhasi; [3]mahāyaññaṃ yajissāma evaṃ mokkhāma pāpakā" ti pāḷiyā virujjhanti, [4]"yo naṃ pāti rakkhati taṃ mokkheti moceti āpāyikā(dī)hi dukkhehī[a] ti pātimokkho" ti aṭṭhakathāya ca virujjhanti, tasmā pāḷiyaṃ 'mokkhesi, mokkhemā' ti ca avatvā "mokkhasi, mokkhāmā" ti suddhakattuvācakaṃ vuttaṃ · tañ ca kho apādānavisayaṃ katvā; aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana [4]"mokkheti mocetī" ti hetukattuvācakaṃ vuttaṃ · tam pi apādānavisayaṃ yeva katvā. Evaṃ imassa dhātuno suddhakattuvisaye akammakabhāvo vidito, hetukattuvisaye ekakammakabhāvo vidito. *Muca-paca-chidā*dayo viya *mokkha*dhātu dvigaṇiko ti ce, na · anekesu sāṭṭhakathesu pāḷippadesesu *mokkheti mokkhayatī* ti suddhakatturūpānaṃ adassanato ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

44 Kakkha hasane. *Kakkhati.*

45 Okha 46 rākha 47 lākha 48 dākha 49 dhākha sosanâlamatthesu. *Okhati, rākhati, lākhati, dākhati, dhākhati.*

50 Sākha vyāpane. *Sākhati, sākhā.*

51 Ukha 52 nakha 53 makha 54 rakha 55 lakha 56 rakhi 57 lakhi 58 ikhi 59 rikhi gatyatthā. *Ukhati, nakhati, makhati, rakhati, lakhati, raṃkhati, laṃkhati, iṃkhati, riṃkhati.*

60. Rakkha pālane. *Rakkhati, rakkhā rakkhanaṃ.* [5]"Sīlaṃ rakkhito Devadatto", *sīlaṃ rakkhitaṃ Devadattena*[b].

61 Akkha vyatti-†saṃkhātesu[c]. *Akkhati, akkhi akkhaṃ.*

62 Nikkha cumbane[d]. *Nikkhati, nikkhaṃ.*

63 Nakkha gatiyaṃ. *Nakkhati, nakkhaṃ nakkhattaṃ.* Ettha nakkhattan ti [6]etto ito cā ti visamagatiyā agantvā attano vīthiyā va gamanena nakkha[na]ṃ gamanaṃ tāyati rakkhatī ti nakkhattaṃ; porāṇā pana [7]"na kkharanti na nassantī ti nakkhattānī" ti kathayiṃsu. "Nakkhattaṃ joti [ni]rikkhaṃ[e] bhaṃ" icc ete pariyāyā.

64 Vekkha vekkhane. *Vekkhati.*

---

[1] Dhp 37d. [2] S I 105[16]. [3] J VI 183[12]. [4] Kkh (Ce) 1[24], Vm 16[25], Uda 223[13] (Sd § 675). [5] Kcv 628. [6] *cf.* √389. [7] (*vide* √735).

[a] Bm āpāyikādidukkhehi. [b] Bens *ad.* sīlaṃ rakkhako Devadatto. [c] Wg § 17: 2 (vyāptau) + saṃghāte; ns saṃkhātesu *et* saṃghātesu. [d] Be cambane o: cabbane, ns cambane *et* cumbane. [e] *skr.* ṛkṣa (*infra* 359[28]).

65 Makkha †saṃkhāte[a]. *Makkhati.*

66 Takkha †tapane[b]. Tapanaṃ saṃvaraṇaṃ. *Takkhati.*

67 Sukkha anādare. *Sukkhati.*

68 Kakhi 69 vakhi 70 makhi kaṃkhāyaṃ. [1]"Satthari kaṃkhati"; *vaṃkhati, maṃkhati,* [2]"kaṃkhā kaṃkhāyanā kaṃkhāyitattaṃ, vimati vicikicchā, dveḷhakaṃ dvedhapatho, saṃsayo anekaṃsagāho, āsappanā parisappanā apariyogāhanā thambhitattaṃ[c] cittassa manovilekho" icc ete *kaṃkhā*pariyāyā, etesu pana

vattanti lokavohāre *kaṃkhā vimati saṃsayo*
vicikicchā ti etāni nāmāni yeva pāyato. 26

71 Kakhi icchāyaṃ. *Dhanaṃ kaṃkhati abhikaṃkhati:* [3]"nābhikaṃkhāmi maraṇaṃ", *abhikaṃkhitaṃ dhanaṃ.*

72 Dakhi 73 dhakhi ghoravāsite, kaṃkhāyañ ca. *Daṃkhati, dhaṃkhati.*

74 Ukkha secane. *Ukkhati.*

75 Kakha hasane. *Kakhati.*

76 Jakkha bhakkhane ca. *Hasana*nukaḍḍhanatthaṃ *ca*kāro. *Jakkhati.*

77 Likha lekhane. *Likhati sallekhati* [4]"atisallekhat' evāyaṃ samaṇo", *lekhā lekhanaṃ lekhako, likhitaṃ, sallekhapaṭipatti.* — Eta *khā-khī*ādikā *likha*pariyantā "parassabhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū vadanti.

78 Dhukkha 79 dhikkha sandīpana-kilesana-jīvanesu. *Dhukkhati, dhikkhati.* Saddasatthavidū pana *dhukkhate dhikkhate* ti attanobhāsaṃ vadanti, tathā ito parāni rūpāni pi.

80 Rukkha 81 vakkha varaṇe. Varaṇaṃ saṃvaraṇaṃ. *Rukkhati, vakkhati; rukkho, vakkho.* Ettha ca vakkho ti rukkho yeva, tathā hi [5]"sādūni ramaṇīyāni santi vakkhā araññajā"[d] ti Jātakaṭṭhakathāpāṭho dissati; imāni pana rukkhassa nāmāni:

[6]rukkho mahīruho vakkho pādapo jagatīruho
ago nago kujo[e] sākhī sālo ca viṭapī taru
dumo phalī tu phalavā, gaccho tu khuddapādapo ti. 27

|| Kec' ettha vadeyyuṃ: nanu ca *sāla*saddena sālarukkho yeva vutto n'añño · [7]"sālā phandana-māluvā" ti payogadassanato; atha

---

[1] M I 101¹². [2] Dhs § 425 (As 259²³). [3] Th 196ª + Tha *ad loc.* [4] M I 449¹² (Ps). [5] (J III 144¹⁵) Ja III *144*¹⁷. [6] *cf.* Amk II 4: 5ª⁻ᵈ. [7] J VI 528²⁸.

[a] Wg § 17: 12: saṃghāte. [b] Wg § 17: 13: tvacane. [c] Cens chambhitattaṃ. [d] J: manoramā, *cf.* J I 329⁵ [e] Amk: kuṭaḥ (kū = bhūmi, *supra* 240²³).

kimatthaṃ *sāla*saddena yo koci rukkho vutto ti. | Na sālarukkho yeva *sāla*saddena vutto, atha kho sālarukkhe pi vanappatijeṭṭharukkhe pi yasmiṃ kasmiñci rukkhe pi *sālo* ti vohārassa dassanato aññe pi rukkhā vuttā; tathā hi sālarukkho pi sālo ti vuccati, yathâha: [1]"seyyathā pi bhikkhave gāmassa vā nigamassa vā avidūre mahantaṃ sālavanaṃ tañ c' assa elaṇḍehi sañchannaṃ; [2]antarena Yamakasālānan" ti, vanappatijeṭṭharukkho pi, yathâha: [3]"tav' eva deva vijite tav' ev' uyyānabhūmiyā ujuvaṃsā mahāsālā nīlobhāsā manoramā" ti; yo koci rukkho pi, yathâha: [4]"atha kho taṃ bhikkhave māluvābījaṃ aññatarasmiṃ sālamūle nipateyyā" ti; atr' idaṃ vuccati:

sālarukkhe jeṭṭharukkhe yasmiṃ kasmiñci pādape
sālo iti ravo, *sālā* santhāgāre[a] thiyaṃ siyā [5]ti. 28

82 Sikkha vijjopādāne. *Sikkhati, sikkhā sikkhanaṃ, sikkhitaṃ sippaṃ, sikkhako sikkhito, sekkho asekkho,* — [6]*ka*kāralope *sekho asekho* ti rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha sikkhito ti [7]sañjātasikkho, asikkhī ti vā sikkhito, tathā hi kattuppayogo dissati: [8]"ahaṃ kho pana sikkhito[b] anavayo sake ācariyake kumbhakārakamme" ti.

83 Bhikkha yācane. *Bhikkhati, bhikkhu bhikkhā bhikkhanaṃ bhikkhako, bhikkhitaṃ bhojanaṃ.* Ettha pana bhikkhu yati samaṇo muni pabbajito anāgāro tapassī tapodhano icc etāni pariyāyavacanāni. Etesu sāsane bhikkhū ti upasampanno vuccati, kadāci pana [9]"bhikkhusataṃ bhojesi bhikkhusahassaṃ bhojesī" ti ādisu sāmaṇere pi upādāya *bhikkhū* ti vohāro pavattati, tāpasā pi ca *samaṇa*saddādīhi vuccanti: [10]"ahū atītam-addhāne samaṇo khantidīpano" ti ādi ettha nidassanaṃ.

84 Dakkha vuddhiyaṃ, sīghatte ca[c]. *Dakkhati*[d], *dakkhiṇā dakkho.* Dakkhanti vaddhanti sattā etāya yathādhippetāhi sampattīhi iddhā vuddhā ukkaṃsagatā hontī ti dakkhiṇā · dātabbavatthu; dakkhati kusalakamme aññasmiñ ca kiccākicce ˚adandhatāya sīghaṃ gacchatī ti dakkho · cheko, yo kusalo[c] pi vuccati.

85 Dikkha muṇḍiyôpanayana-niyama-bbatâdesesu. *Dikkha*dhātu muṇ-

---

[1] M I 124^{28}. [2] D II 137^{12}. [3] J V 251^{6-7} (Ja). [4] M I 306^{3}. [5] ns *de suo addit*: sālo sāladume jeṭṭhe aññataramhi pādape | sandhāgāre thiyaṃ sālā, sālo jāyāya bhātari. [6] *cf.* 332^{17}. [7] *cf.* 328^{29}. [8] Vin III 41^{26}. [9] ***. [10] J III 43^{1} (*supra* 166^{13}).

[a] Bcmns sandhāgāre. [b] Vin: susikkhito. [c] = lyaṅ mran sañ eñ[1] aphrac, ns. [d] Bm *om.* [e] Bens *ad.* ti.

ḍiye upanayane niyame vate ādese ca pavattati. *Dikkhati, dikkhito muṇḍo.* || Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho Sarabhaṅgajātake [1]"gandho isīnaṃ ciradikkhitānaṃ kāyā cuto gacchati mālutena" ti etasmiṃ padese aṭṭhakathācariyehi [2]"ciradikkhitānan-ti cirapabbajitānan" ti vuttaṃ, na hi tattha 'ciramuṇḍānan' ti vuttaṃ; evaṃ sante kasmā idha *dikkha*dhātu muṇḍiye vuttā ti. | Saccaṃ, tattha pana *dikkhita*saddassa pabbajite vattanato "cirapabbajitānan" ti vuttaṃ, na dhātuatthassa vibhāvanatthaṃ, idha pana dhātuatthavibhāvanatthaṃ muṇḍiye vuttā; tāpasā hi muṇḍiyatthavācakena *dikkhita*saddena vattuṃ yuttā, tathā hi aṭṭhakathācariyehi Cakkavattisuttatthavaṇṇanāyaṃ [3]"kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā" ti imissā pāḷiyā atthavivaraṇe [4]"tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajantā pi hi paṭhamaṃ kesamassuṃ ohārenti tato paṭṭhāya parūḷhakese bandhitvā vicaranti, tena vuttaṃ: kesamassuṃ ohāretvā" ti evaṃ attho saṃvaṇṇito.

86 Ikkha dassan'-aṃkesu. *Ikkhati upekkhati, apekkhati*[a], *upekkha apekkhā paccavekkhaṇā* — [5]*ka*kāralope *upekha apekhā upasampadāpekho* ti rūpāni bhavanti.

87 Dakkha hiṃsā-gatisu. *Dakkhati, dakkhako.*

88 Cikkha 89 cakkha viyattiyaṃ vācayaṃ. *Cikkhati acikkhati abbhācikkhati, ācikkhako; cakkhati, cakkhu.* Ettha [6]cakkhū ti cakkhatī ti cakkhu, samavisamaṃ abhivyattaṃ vadantaṃ viya hotī ti attho; atha vā "sūpaṃ cakkhati madhuṃ cakkhatī" ti ādisu viya yasmā [7]assādattho pi *cakkhu*saddo[b] bhavati, tasmā 'cakkhati viññāṇādhiṭṭhitaṃ rūpaṃ assādentaṃ viya hotī'. ti assādattho pi gahetabbo, [8]"cakkhu kho Māgandiya[c] rūpārāmaṃ[d] rūparataṃ rūpapamuditan"[e] ti hi vuttaṃ — sati pi sotādīnaṃ saddārāmatādibhāve, nirūḷhattā nayane eva *cakkhu*saddo pavattati *paṃkajā*disaddā viya padumādisu:

cakkh' akkhi nayanaṃ nettaṃ locanaṃ diṭṭhi dassanaṃ
pekkhaṇaṃ acchi; pamhan tu pakhuman ti pavuccati. 29

— Etā *dhukkhā*dikā[f] *cakkha*pariyantā "attanobhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū vadanti. — *Kha*kārantadhāturūpāni.

---

[1] J V 138[24–25]. [2] Ja V 138[28]; ns *cit.* Spk *ad* S I 226[20]. [3] D III 60[9]. [4] Sv (Se) III 43[7–9]. [5] *cf.* 331[15]. [6] 332[21–29] < Vibhā 45[9] *et* mṭ. [7] (J Bloch, Marathi, Index *s. v.* cākhṇeṃ). [8] M I 503[14].

[a] Bm *om.* [b] *ita* CeBemns. [c] Bemns Māgaṇḍiya. [d] Bm rūparāmaṃ. [e] *sic* CeBemns; M: °sammuditaṃ. [f] Bm dukkh°, Be rukkh°.

90 Gu karīsussagge. Karīsussaggo vaccakaraṇaṃ. *Gavati.*
91 Ge sadde. *Gāyati, gītaṃ.*
92 Vagga gatiyaṃ. *Vaggati, vaggo vaggitaṃ.* Ettha samudāyavasena vagganaṃ pavattanaṃ vaggo; vaggitan ti gamanaṃ, tathā hi Nāgapetavatthuaṭṭhakathāyaṃ [1]"yo so majjhe assatarīrathena catubbhi yuttena suvaggitena, amhākaṃ putto ahu majjhimo so, amaccharī dānapati virocatī" ti imissā pāḷiyā atthaṃ vadantehi [2]"suvaggitenā ti sundaragamanenā" ti ⟨vuttaṃ⟩, kiñca bhiyyo, kiriyāpadam pi ca diṭṭhaṃ: [3]"dhunanti vagganti[a] (pavanti)[b] c[a] ambare" ti.
93 Ragi 94 lagi 95 agi 96 vagi 97 magi 98 igi 99 rigi 100 ligi 101 tagi 102 sagi gamane ca. *Ca*kāro *gati*pekkhako. *Raṅgati, [4]raṅgo; laṅgati, laṅgo [5]laṅgī; aṅgati, aṅgeti, aṅgo samaṅgī[c] samaṅgitā aṅgaṃ aṅganaṃ; vaṅgati, vaṅgo; maṅgati, maṅgo ummaṅgo[d] maṅgalaṃ; iṅgati, [6]iṅgitaṃ; riṅgati, riṅganaṃ; liṅgati liṅgaṃ[e], ulliṅgati [7]ulliṅganaṃ; taṅgati, taṅganaṃ; saṅgati saṅganaṃ.* Tattha aṅgan ti yesaṃ kesañci vatthūnaṃ avayavo, sarīram pi, kāraṇam pi ca vuccati; aṅgaṇan ti katthaci kilesā vuccanti: [8]"rāgo aṅgaṇan" ti ādisu, rāgādayo hi aṅganti etehi taṃsamaṅgipuggalā nihīnabhāvaṃ gacchantī ti aṅgaṇānī ti vuccanti; katthaci malaṃ vā paṃko vā: [9]"tass' eva rajassa vā aṅgaṇassa vā pahānāya vāyamatī" ti ādisu, [10]añjati makkhetī ti (hi)[c] aṅgaṇaṃ · malādi; [11]katthaci tathārūpo vivaṭappadeso: [12]"cetiyaṅgaṇaṃ bodhiyaṅgaṇan" ti ādisu, añjati tattha ṭhitaṃ atisundaratāya abhivyañjetī ti hi aṅgaṇaṃ[f] · vivaṭo bhūmippadeso; icc evaṃ

rāgādisu kilesesu paṃke kāyamalamhi ca
vivaṭe bhūmibhāge ca *aṅgaṇan* ti ravo gato.

103 Yugi 104 jugi vajjane. *Yuṅgati; juṅgati.*
105 Raṅga[g] saṃkāyaṃ. *Raṅgati.*

---

[1] Pv 75a—d. [2] Pva 57^{28}. [3] Vv *750*a (Vva 278^{25}; *cf.* √1078—79). [4] ns *cit.* J II 252^{8}. [5] ns: laṅgī | taṃ khā[3] kyañ (ɔ: kyaṅ?) | avijjālaṅghī [Dhs § *390, cf.* M I *144*^{13}] ca sañ nhuik catutthakkharā nhaṅ[1] rhi kra eñ[1] ||. [6] ns *cit.* Ja II 195^{30}. [7] ns *cit.:* uddhaṃ liṅgetī ty ulliṅgaṃ | Jālinī ||. [8] Vibh 368^{8}. [9] A V 92^{16}. [10] (*cf.* Spṭ *ad* Sp I 45^{5}). [11] = akhyui[1] so aṭṭhakathā-pāḷi rap tui[1] nhuik. [12] *cf.* Vibha 349^{17}.

[a] Bm *om.* [b] CeBm *om.*; Bens pavattanti (*cf.* 333^{4}). [c] Bm *om.* [d] Bemns umaṅgo. [e] Be liṅganaṃ. [f] Bm aṅgaṇo. [g] Cens ragi.

106 Laga saṅge ca. *Ca*kāro anantaravuttāpekkhako[a]. *Lagati*; [1]"cajato na hoti laganaṃ; [2]baḷise laggo".

107 Thaga saṃvaraṇe. *Thagati*.

108 Agga kuṭilagatiyaṃ. *Aggati* ti *aggi*, kuṭilaṃ gacchati ti attho:

aggi dhūmasikho joti jātavedo sikhi gini
aggini bhāṇumā tejo pāvako tivako[b] 'nalo 31
hutāsano dhūmaketu vessānaro ca accimā
ghatāsano vāyusakho dahano kaṇhavattani. 32

— Etā *gu*ādikā *agga*pariyantā "parassabhasā" ti saddasatthavidū vadanti.

109 Gā gatiyaṃ. *Gāti*.

110 Gu sadde. *Gavati*.

111 Gu uggame. Uggamo uggamanaṃ pākaṭatā. *Gavati*. — Saddasatthavidū pan' imāsaṃ[c] *gāte gavate* ti attanobhasattaṃ vadanti. — *Ga*kārantadhāturūpāni.

112 Ghā gandhopādāne. *Ghāti, ghanaṃ, gandhaṃ ghatvā*. Atrāyaṃ pāḷī: [3]"gandhaṃ ghatvā sati [sa]muṭṭha"[d] ti. Etissa pana *divā*digaṇaṃ pattāya *ghayati ghāyitvā* ti rūpāni bhavanti.

113 Ghu abhigamane. Abhigamanaṃ adhigamanaṃ. *Ghoti*.

114 Jaggha hasane. *Jagghati sañjagghati*; [4]"sañjagghittho mayā saha; [5]jagghitum[e] pi na sobhati", *jagghitvā*.

115 Taggha pālane. *Tagghati*.

116 Sighi āghāne. Āghānaṃ ghānena gandhānubhavanaṃ. *Siṃghati upasiṃghati, upasiṃghitvā*: [6]"āra siṃghāmi vārijaṃ". — Etā "parassabhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū vadanti.

117 Ghu sadde. *Ghoti ghavati*.

118 Raghi 119 laghi [7]gatyakkhepe. Gatyakkhepo gatiyā akkhepo. *Raṃghati*; *laṃghati ullaṃghati ullaṃghitā*[f], [8]"ullaṃghikā[g] pīti"; *laṃghitvā*.

120 Maghi ketave ca. *Ca*kāro pubbatthāpekkhako[h]. *Maṃghati*.

---

[1] Ja I 46[2]. [2] ***. [3] Th 798[a] = S IV 74[1] (ns). [4] J VI 475[17]. [5] J VI 522[18]. [6] J III 308[20]. [7] *cf.* √1076[c]. [8] ns: ullaṃghika | pyaṃ tak khun lhva[8] ce tat so || pīti | ubbegā pīti ||.

[a] Bm °vuttapekkhako. [b] *sic* CeBemns (*aliter* Amk I 1: 57[d]; Abh 33[d]). [c] (Bm imesaṃ?). [d] Bens muṭṭhā. [e] J: jagghitam. [f] ns laṃghita; Be *om.* [g] Bm ullaṃghitā. [h] ns °āpekkho.

121 Rāgha 122 lāgha sāmatthiye. *Rāghati; lāghati.*
123 Dāgha āyāse ca. Āyāso kilamanaṃ. *Ca*kāro *sāmatthiyā*pekkhako. *Dāghati, nidāgho.*
124 Silāgha katthane. Katthanaṃ pasaṃsanaṃ. *Silāghati, silāghā;* [1]"buddhassa silāghate"; *silāghitvā.* — "Attanobhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū vadanti. — *Gha*kārantadhāturūpāni. — Iti *bhuvā*digaṇe *ka*vaggantadhāturūpāni samattāni.

Idāni *ca*vaggantadhāturūpāni vuccante:
125 Suca soke. *Socati, soko socanā, socaṃ socanto · socantī · socantaṃ kulaṃ, socitvā.*
126 Kuca sadde tāre. Tārasaddo accuccasaddo. *Kocati,* uccasaddaṃ karotī ti attho.
127 Kuñca koṭill'-appībhāvesu. *Kuñcati, kuñcikā;* [2]"kuñcitakeso"; *kuñcitvā.*
128 Luñca apanayane. *Luñcati, luñcako, luñcituṃ, luñcitvā.*
129 Añcu gati-pūjanāsu. *Maggaṃ añcati, buddhaṃ añcati;* [3]"uddhaṃ anuggantvā tiriyaṃ añcito ti tiracchāno; [4]kaṭukañcukatā".
130 Vañcu 131 cañcu 132 tañcu 133 mañcu gatiyaṃ. *Vañcati, cañcati, tañcati, mañcati;* [5]"santi pādā avañcanā", avañcanā ti vañcituṃ gantuṃ asamatthā.
134 Gucu 135 galocu[a] theyyakaraṇe. Thenanaṃ theyyaṃ · corikā, tassa kiriyā theyyakaraṇaṃ. *Gocati; galocati*[a].
136 Acca pūjāyaṃ. *Accati;* [6]"brahmāsurasuraccito".
137 Tacca hiṃsāyaṃ. *Taccati.*
138 Cacca 139 jacca paribhāsana-vajjanesu[b]. *Caccati, caccu; jaccati.*
140 Kuca sampaccana-koṭilla-paṭikkama[c]-vilekhanesu. *Kucati saṃkucati, saṃkoco.*
141 Taca saṃvaraṇe. Saṃvaraṇaṃ rakkhaṇaṃ. *Tacati, taco.*
142 †Dica[d] thutiyaṃ. *†Dicati*[d].
143 Kuca saṃkocane. *Kocati saṃkocati, saṃkoco.*
144 †Vyāca[e] vyājīkaraṇe. [7]Vyājīkaraṇaṃ vyājīkiriyā. *†Vyācati*[e].

[1] Kcv 279. [2] Ja I 89^{23}. [3] *cf.* Vibha 454^{14} (añcitā ti gatā, mṭ). [4] *cf.* As 376^{8}. [5] J I 214^{16} (Ja). [6] Ap 465^{25} (Tha Ce 422^{16}). [7] ns *cit.* Subodh III 45, IV 116 (pṭ, nṭ) *et ad.*: ī sui[1] chui khraṅ[3] kā[3] arā bha pā[3] nhaṅ[1] khuiṅ[3] ñhi ruṃ mhya sā | pāḷi-aṭṭhakathā 'rhi rā mhā sā araṅ[3] || byādhikaraṇe lañ[3] rhi kra cñ[1] | anā kui pru khraṅ[3] nhuik ||.

[a] *dedi* (Wg § 7: 18); CeBemns gaṇec°. [b] *sic* CeBemns (ɔ: -tajjanesu; Wg § 17: 66—68). [c] *sic* CeBemns (ɔ: -patiṭṭhambha-; Wg § 20: 27). [d] *leg.* ric° (Wg § 28: 19). [e] *ita* CeBemns (ɔ: vyac°, Wg § 28: 12).

145 Vaca viyattiyaṃ vācāyaṃ. Viyattassa esa viyatti, tissaṃ viyattiyaṃ vācāyaṃ, viyattāyaṃ vācāyan ti adhippāyo; viyattassa hi vadato puggalassa vasena vaca viyatta nāma vuccati, yathā pana kucchisadda-tiracchānagatādisaddo avyattasaddo ti vuccati, na evaṃ vacanasaṃkhato saddo avyattasaddo ti vuccati · viññātatthattā. *Vatti vacati* · *vacanti, vacasi* icc ādīni suddhakattupadāni, *vāceti vacenti* icc ādini hetukattupadāni; [1]"atthābhisamayā dhīro paṇḍito ti pavuccati", *vuccati*[a] *vuccanti*, [2]"santo sappurisā loke devadhammā ti vuccare" icc adıni kammapadāni. || [3]Garū pana *va*kārassa *u*kāradesavasena *uttaṃ, uccate uccante* ti ādīni icchanti. | Tāni sāsane appasiddhani sakkaṭabhāsānulomāni, sāsanasmiṃ hi *va*karāgamavisaye *u*pubbass' eva *vāca*ssa *va*ssa *u*kārādeso pasiddho: *nirutti niruttaṃ neruttan* ti; *vacanaṃ vācā vaco vaci, vuttaṃ*[b] *vuccamanaṃ*[c] *adhivacanaṃ vattabbaṃ vacanīyaṃ* imani nāmikapadani; *vattuṃ vattave vatvā vatvāna* imani *tum*antādıni. "Parassabhasa" ti saddasatthavidū vadanti. Tattha vatti ti vadati, akhyatapadaṃ h' etaṃ, atthasaṃvaṇṇakehi pi[d] [4]"vatti etāya ti vaca" ti nibbacanam udāhaṭaṃ, saddasatthe va[e] tadisaṃ akhyatapadaṃ diṭṭhaṃ. || Ettha pan' eke vadanti: *vacati vacanti* ti adıni kiriyāpadarūpāni buddhavacane aṭṭhakathā-ṭıkāsu [5]satthesu ca anagatattā chaḍḍetabbānī ti. | Tan na; yasmā sāsane *avaca avaciṃsū* ti suddhakattupadāni ca *vāceti vācenti* ti ādıni hetukattupadāni ca dissanti, tasmā buddhavacanādisu anāgatāni pi *vacati vacantī* ti ādīni rūpāni gahetabbāni.

Vacatu, vaceyya; vuccatu, vucceyya sesaṃ sabbaṃ sabbattha vitthārato gahetabbaṃ.

Parokkhārūpāni vadāma:

vaca vacu, vace vacittha, vacaṃ vacimha; vacittha vacire, vacittho vacivho, vaciṃ[f] *vacimhe.*

Hiyyattanīrūpāni vadāma:

avacā avacu[g]*, avaco avacuttha, avocaṃ avacumha; avacuttha avacutthuṃ, avacase avacavhaṃ, avaciṃ*[h] *avacamhase.*

---

[1] S I 87[8]. [2] J I 129[22]. [3] Kcv 489 581, *cf. et* 582 (utto, *sed* √uca, Mmd). [4] (*cf.* √248). [5] = saddā kyam[3] tui nhuik, ns.

[a] Be *om.* [b] CeBens *ad.* pavuttaṃ; Bm *ad.* vuttaṃ. [c] Bm manaṃ. [d] *ita* Bens; Ce °vaṇṇane hi pi, Bm °vaṇṇane yi pi. [e] Bens ca. [f] Bm vaci. [g] Bemns avacū. [h] Bm avaci.

Ajjatanīrūpāni vadāma:

avaci · avocuṃ avaciṃsu[a], *avoco avocuttha, avociṃ avocumha;* *avoca*[b] *avocu, avacase avocivhaṃ, avocaṃ avocimhe.*

Bhavissantīrūpāni vadāma:

vakkhati vakkhanti, vakkhasi vakkhatha, vakkhāmi vakkhāma; vakkhate vakkhante, vakkhase vakkhavhe, vakkha[ssa]ṃ vakkhamhe[c], imesaṃ pana padānaṃ 'kathessati kathessantī' ti ādinā attho vattabbo; **145**[A] **vakkha rose** ti dhātussa ca *vakkhati vakkhanti, vakkhasī* ti ādīni vatvā avasāne uttamapurisekavacanaṭṭhāne *vakkhemī* ti vattabbaṃ, attho pan' imesaṃ 'rosati rosantī' ti ādinā vattabbo, — ayaṃ *vaca-vakkha*-dhātūnaṃ bhavissantī-vattamānavasena rūpasaṃsandanānayo. Aparāni pi *vaca*dhātussa bhavissantīsahitāni rūpāni bhavanti:

vakkhissati vakkhissanti, vakkhissasi vakkhissatha, vakkhissāmi vakkhissāma; vakkhissate vakkhissante, vakkhissase vakkhissavhe, vakkhissaṃ vakkhissāmhe[d], atrāyaṃ pāḷī: [1]"atītakappe caritaṃ ṭhapayitvā bhavābhave imamhi[e] kappe caritaṃ pavakkhissaṃ, suṇohi me" ti; Gadrabhapañhe pi [2]"rājā tumhehi saddhiṃ paṭisanthāraṃ katvā[f] . . . āsanaṃ ñatvā nisīdathā ti vakkhissatī"[g] ti evamādi aṭṭhakathāpāṭho dissati, tasmā yeva edisī padamālā racitā. "Vakkha rose" ti dhātussa pi bhavissantīsahitāni rūpāni *vakkhissati vakkhissantī* ti ādīni bhavanti, attho pan' imesaṃ 'rosissati rosissantī' ti ādinā vattabbo, — ayaṃ *vaca-vakkha*dhātūnaṃ bhavissantīvasen' eva rūpasaṃsandanānayo.

Avacissā vacissā · avacissaṃsu vacissaṃsu sesaṃ sabbaṃ neyyaṃ.

Idha pana *vutta*saddassa atthuddhāraṃ vattabbam pi avatvā [3]upari yeva kathessāma · ito ativiya vattabbaṭṭhānattā[h].

146 Cu cavane. *Cavati*, kārite *cāvetī* ti rūpaṃ; [4]"devakāyā cuto; [5]cutapadumaṃ"[i], *cavituṃ cavitvā.*

147 Loca dassane. *Locati, locanaṃ.*

148 Seca secane. *Secati.*

[1] Cp I 1: 2^{a-d}. [2] Ja VI 342^{27}. [3] (342^{24}—344^{2}). [4] ***. [5] ***.

[a] Bm avacisu. [b] (Be avocā). [c] *ita* CeBemns. [d] Bemns vakkhissamhe. [e] *ita h. l.* CeBemns (*cf. supra* 248^{17}). [f] Bens *suppl.* gahapatipatirūpaṃ. [g] Ja: vakkhati; ns: vakkhati lañ[3] rhi eñ[1], *cf.* 201 *n.* a. [h] (Bm ativayattabbaṭṭhānattā). [i] CeBens cutaṃ padumaṃ.

149 Saca viyattiyaṃ vācayaṃ. *Sacati.*

150 Kaca bandhane. *Kacati.*

151 Maca 152 muci kakkane. Kakkanaṃ sarīre ubbaṭṭanaṃ. *Macati; muñcati.*

153 Maci dhāraṇ'-ucchāya[a]-pūjanesu. Dhāraṇaṃ ucchayo[a] pūjanan ti tayo atthā; tattha ucchayo[a] malaharaṇaṃ. *Mañcati, mañco mañcanaṃ.* Mañcati puggalaṃ dhāreti ti mañco.

154 Paca vyattīkaraṇe. *Pacati, pako paripāko vipāko, pakkaṃ phalaṃ.*

155 Thuca pasāde. *Thocati.*

156 Vaca 157 vaci dittiyaṃ. *Vacati; vañcati.*

158 Ruca dittiyaṃ, rocane ca. Ditti sobhā, rocanaṃ ruci. *Rocati virocati*[b], [1]*verocano;* [2]*samaṇassa rocate saccaṃ;* [3]"tassa te saggakāmassa ekattam uparocitaṃ"[c]. Ayañ ca [4]*divā*digaṇe ruciatthaṃ gahetvā *ruccati* ti rūpaṃ janeti, tena [5]"gamanaṃ mayhaṃ[d] ruccatī" ti pāḷī dissati; [6]*curā*digaṇe pana ruciatthaṃ gahetvā *roceti rocayati* ti rūpāni janeti, tena [7]"kin nu jātiṃ na rocesī" ti ādikā pāḷiyo dissanti. Tegaṇiko 'yaṃ dhātu.

159 Paca sampake. *Pacati pacanti.* — Saddasatthavidū pana "attanobhāsā" ti vadanti.

160 Añca vyayagatiyaṃ. Vyayagati vināsagati. *Añcati.*

161 Yāca yācanāyaṃ. *Brāhmaṇo nāgaṃ maṇiṃ yācati;* [8]"nāgo maṇiṃ yācito brāhmaṇena; [9]te maṃ[e] asse ayācisuṃ; [10]so maṃ[f] ratham ayācatha; [11]devattaṃ āyācati" evaṃ suddhakattari rūpāni bhavanti; *brāhmaṇo brāhmaṇena nāgaṃ maṇiṃ yāceti yācayati yācāpeti yācāpayati* evaṃ hetukattari; *rājā brāhmaṇena dhanaṃ yācīyati yācāyīyati*[g] *yācāpīyati yācāpayīyati* evaṃ kammani; *yācaṃ yācanto · yācantī · yācantaṃ kulaṃ, yācamāno yācamānā yācamānaṃ kulaṃ, yācako yācanā yācitabbaṃ, yācituṃ* ⟨*yācitvā*⟩ *yācitvāna*[h] *yācitūna yāciya yāciyāna* evaṃ nāmikapadāni *tum*antādīni ca bhavanti.

162 Paca pāke. [12]"Odanaṃ pacati". — "Ubhayatobhāsā" ti

---

[1] ns *cit.* S I 51[11] *et* J V 311[22]. [2] Kcv 278 (*supra* 132[26]). [3] J VI 64[28]. [4] √1104. [5] J VI 544[1]. [6] ***. [7] S I 132[25] = Thī 190[a]. [8] Vin III 147[22] = J II 285[22] (Sd § 551). [9] J VI 512[12]. [10] J VI 512[25]. [11] ***. [12] (Candra II 1: 43, *etc.*).

[a] (Ce uccāro). [b] Be *om.* [c] *ita* Ce Bemns *et* J *v. l.;* J(Ee) uparocataṃ (*imper.*). [d] J: mayha (*metr.*). [e] Bens taṃ (= J). [f] Bens taṃ (= J; J *cod.* Lk: naṃ). [g] Bensc yācayiyati. [h] Bm *ad.* yācitvāna.

saddasatthavidū vadanti. — Yathā pana sāsane [1]"paṇḍito ti pavuccatī" ti *vaca*dhātussa kammani rūpaṃ pasiddhaṃ, na tathā *paca*dhātussa; evaṃ sante pi garū [2]"tayā paccate odano" ti tassa kammani rūpaṃ vadanti, sāsane pana avisesato *paccate* ti vā *paccati* ti vā vuttassa pi padassa akammako yeva *divā*di-gaṇiko payogo icchitabbo · [3]"Devadatto niraye paccati; [4]yāva pāpaṃ na paccatī" ti ādidassanato. || Kec' ettha vadeyyuṃ: [5]*sayam eva pīyate pāniyan* ti ādi viya *bhuvā*digaṇapakkhiko kammakattuppayogo esa, tasmā *sayaṃ evā* ti padaṃ ajjhāharitvā 'sayam eva Devadatto paccatī' ti ādinā attho vattabbo ti. | Tan na; *sayam eva pīyate pāniyan* ti ettha hi pānīyaṃ manussā pivanti, na pānīyaṃ pānīyaṃ pivati, manusseh' eva taṃ pīyate na sayaṃ; evaṃ parassa pānakiriyaṃ paṭicca kammabhūtam pi taṃ sukarapānakiriyāvasena sukarattā 'attanā va sijjhantaṃ viya hotī' ti "sayam eva pīyate pānīyan" ti [6]rūḷhiyā payogo kato, — [5]*sayam eva kaṭo karīyate* ti etthā pi kaṭaṃ manussā karonti, na kaṭaṃ kaṭo karoti, manusseh' eva kaṭo karīyate na sayaṃ; evaṃ parassa karaṇakiriyaṃ paṭicca kammabhūto pi so su⟨kara⟩karaṇakiriyāvasena sukarattā 'attanā va sijjhanto viya hotī' ti "sayam eva kaṭo karīyate" ti rūḷhiyā payogo kato; ettha yathā *sayaṃ*saddo 'pānīyaṃ pānīyen' eva pīyate na amhehi, kaṭo kaṭen' eva karīyate na amhehī' ti sakammakavisayattā payogānaṃ aññassa kiriyāpaṭisedhanasaṃkhātaṃ atthavisesaṃ vadati, na tathā [3]"Devadatto niraye paccati; [7]kammaṃ paccatī" ti ādisu tumhehi ajjhāharito *sayaṃ*saddo atthavisesaṃ vadati · akammakavisayattā etesaṃ payogānaṃ, — evaṃ *Devadatto* ti ādikassa paccattavacanassa akammakakattuvācakattā kammarahitasuddhakattuvācakattā ca *paccatī* ti idaṃ *divā*digaṇikarūpan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. || *Paca*dhātu saddasatthe *divā*digaṇe vutto n' atthī ti ce. | N' atthi vā atthi vā; kim ettha saddasatthaṃ karissati, pāḷī eva pamāṇaṃ, — tasmā mayaṃ lokavohārakusalassa Bhagavato pāḷinayañ ñeva gahetvā imaṃ *paca*dhātuṃ *divā*digaṇe pi pakkhipissāma; tathā hi Dhammapālācariya-Anuruddhācariyādīhi abhisaṃkhatā *divā*digaṇika-

[1] (336[8]). [2] Kev 413. [3] (*cf.* Dhpa I 148[15]). [4] Dhp 69[b]. [5] (7[20]). [6] = pasiddharūḷhi ā[3] phraṅ[1] || vā | kattusatti ma rhi so re nhuik kattusatti kui thaṅ khraṅ[3] hū so samādhi-guṇ-rūḷhi ā[3] phraṅ[1] || vā | taddhammūpacārarūḷhi ā[3] phraṅ[1] || ns. [7] (*cf.* Saccas 127[d]).

ppayogā dissanti: [1]"ñāṇayuttavaraṃ[a] tattha datvā sandhiṃ[b] tihetukaṃ pacchā paccati pakānaṃ pavatte aṭṭhake duve; [2]asaṃkhāraṃ[c] sasaṃkhāravipakani na paccati" ici evamadayo; ettha pana tesaṃ idam eva paḷiya na sameti, ye, *cur*adigaṇamhi sakammakabhāvena *bhuv*adigaṇe ca akammakabhavena pavattassa *bhū*dhātussêva, *bhuv*adigaṇe pavattassa sakammakassa[d] pi sato *divā*digaṇaṃ patva akammakabhutassa *paca*dhātussa sakammakattam icchanti, etaṃ hi saṭṭhākathe tepiṭake buddhavacane kuto labbhā. Tasmā Bhagavato pavacane sotunaṃ saṃsayasamugghātatthaṃ[e] ettha imaṃ nītiṃ paṭhema:

vinā pi upasaggena gaṇanānattayogato
sakammâkammakā honti dhātū *paca-bhid*adayo: 33

puriso odanaṃ pacati; [3]"sa bhūtapacanaṃ[f] paci"; *odano paccati,* [4]"kammaṃ paccati, [5]vīhisīsaṃ paccati", *rukkhaphalani paccanti; nāgo pākāraṃ bhindati,* [6]"taḷākapāḷi bhijjati, [7]bhijjanadhammaṃ bhijjati". Ettha ca *sayaṃ*saddaṃ ajjhaharitva 'sayam eva odano paccatī' ti ādinā vutte pi, *puriso sayam eva paṇaṃ hanati, Bhagavā sayam eva ñeyyadhammaṃ abujjhi* ti payogesu parassa āṇattisambhūtahananakiriyāpaṭisedham iva paropadesasambhutabujjhanakiriyāpaṭisedham iva ca aññassa kiriyapaṭisedhanavasena vuttattā yo *sayaṃ*saddavasena kammakattubhavaparikappo, taṃ na pamāṇaṃ; *sayaṃ*saddo hi suddhakattuatthe pi dissati, na kevalaṃ [8]*sayam eva pīyate paniyan* ti adisu kammatthe yeva, — tasmā sasananurūpena attho gahetabbo nayaññūhi:

vinā pi upasaggena vinā pi ca gaṇantaraṃ
sakammâkammakā honti [9]atthato *divu*ādayo: 34

[10]"kāmaguṇehi dibbati; [11]paccāmitte [12]dibbati", aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

Gaṇantarañ côpasaggaṃ vinā pi atthanānataṃ
payogato sakammā ca akammā ca *gama*dayo: 35

---

[1] Saccas 124[a—d]. [2] Abhidh-s 24[28]. [3] J II 260[21] (ns *cit.* Ps I 58[24–26]). [4] (339[25]). [5] ***. [6] *cf.* Ja I 239[17]. [7] ***. [8] (339[8]). [9] = kīḷa-vijigiṃsa [Sd V 1100] anak ā[2] phrañ[1], ns. [10] *cf.* Vibha 518[19] (+ Vva 18[17]). [11] ***. [12] „ oṅ mrañ lui eñ[1], ns.

[a] Bm ñāṇayuttaṃ paraṃ. [b] (Bm sandhi). [c] *ita* Bmns; CeBe asaṃkhara-. [d] (Bm *om.*). [e] Bense °samugghāṭatthaṃ. [f] CeBe(ns) °pacaniṃ (= J).

[1]*puriso maggaṃ gacchati* · *gambhīresu pi atthesu ñāṇaṃ gacchati; dhammaṃ carati* · *tattha tattha carati.*

Gaṇantarañ côpasaggaṃ payogañ c' atthanānataṃ
viññū pi ti(vi)dhā[a] honti *disādī* rūpabhedato: 36

pasādaṃ passati, pāsādaṃ dakkhati, pāsādo dissati, aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

Sabhāvato sakammā tu *ruda*dhātādayo matā,
sabhāvatô akammā ca *nanda*dhātādayo matā: 37

[2]"mataṃ vā[b] amma rodanti; [3]idha nandati pecca nandati".

Upasaggavasen' eke sakammā pi akammakā
sambhavanti, tath' ekacce akammā pi sakammakā, 38
ekacce tûpasaggehi sakammā ca sakammakā
akammakā akammā ca, es' attho p' ettha dīpito: 39

puriso gāmā niggacchati · *dhanaṃ adhigacchati; puriso pāṇaṃ abhibhavati* · [4]"Himavatā pabhavanti mahānadiyo", aññāni pi payogāni yojetabbāni.

Tattha yadi sāsane *paca*dhātussa kammani rūpaṃ siyā, *purisena kammaṃ karīyatī* ti payogo viya 'purisena odano pacīyatī' ti payogo icchitabbo; ye pana garū [5]"tayā paccate odano" ti ādīni icchanti, te saddasatthanayaṃ nissāya vadanti maññe. Evaṃ sante pi upaparikkhitvā, yuttāni ce, gahetabbāni.

Kārite *puriso purisena*[c] *purisaṃ vā odanaṃ pāceti pācayati pācāpeti pācāpayati, purisena puriso odanaṃ pācīyati pācayīyati pācāpīyati pācāpayīyatī* ti rūpāni bhavanti[d]. [6]"Yathā daṇḍena gopālo gāvaṃ[e] pāceti gocaran" ti ādisu añño pi attho daṭṭhabbo.

Pacaṃ pacanto · *pacantī, pacamāno pacamānā, pātabbaṃ, pacitaṃ, pacitabbaṃ pacanīyaṃ, pacituṃ pacitvā.* Ettha ca [7]"imassa[f] maṃsañ ca pātabban" ti payogo udāharaṇaṃ. *Pacati pacanti, pacasī* ti ādi padakkamo subodho.

163 Sica gharaṇe. *Secati, seko.* — "Ubhatobhāsā" ti vadanti. — Imāni *ca*kārantadhāturūpāni.

Parassabhāsādibhāvaṃ[g] sabbesaṃ dhātunaṃ ito
paraṃ na vyākarissaṃ, so sāsane īrito na hi. 40

[1] (§ 548). [2] S I 209⁷. [3] Dhp 18ᵃ. [4] (§ 558). [5] (339³). [6] Dhp 135ᵃᵇ. [7] J VI 453⁷.

[a] Bm tidhā. [b] Ce va. [c] (Bm *om*). [d] (Bm vadanti). [e] Dhp: gāvo. [f] *ita* CeBemns; J *codd.* Cks: imaṃ (*metr.*). [g] (Bm parassabhāsābhāvaṃ).

164 Chu chedane. *Choti;* [1]"chotvana[a] moḷiṃ[b] varagandhavasitaṃ; [2]acchocchuṃ vata bho rukkhaṃ".

165 Milecha aviyattāyaṃ vācayaṃ. *Milacchati*[c], *milakkhu:* [3]"paccantimesu janapadesu paccājāto hoti milakkhusu aviññātaresu".

166 Vachi icchāyaṃ. *Vañchati, vañchitaṃ dhanaṃ.*

167 Achi āyāme. *Añchati;* [4]"dīghaṃ va añchanto dīghaṃ añchāmī ti pajānāti".

168 Huccha koṭille. *Hucchati.*

169 Muccha moha-mucchāsu. (*Mucchati*)[d], [5]"mucchito[e] visavegena visaññī samapajjatha"[f], *muccha, mucchitva.*

170 Phucha visaraṇe. *Phochati.*

171 Yucha pamāde. *Yucchati*[g].

172 [6]Uñchi uñche. Uñcho pariyesanaṃ. *Uñchati,* [7]"uñchacariyāya īhatha".

173 [8]Ucha pipāsāyaṃ. *Ucchati.*

174 Puccha pañhe. *Pucchati, pucchita pucchako puṭṭho pucchito pucchā; bhikkhu vinayadharaṃ pañhaṃ pucchati pucchi; pucchituṃ pucchitvā.* Ettha ca pañcavidhā pucchā: adiṭṭhajotanā pucchā diṭṭhasaṃsandanā pucchā vimaticchedanā pucchā anumatipucchā kathetukamyatāpucchā ti, tāsaṃ nānattaṃ [9]Atthasāliniyādito[h] gahetabbaṃ.

175 Viccha gatiyaṃ. *Vicchati, vicchika.*

176 Vacchu chedane. *Vucchati*[i], *vutta*[j] *vuttava*[i], *vuttasiro vakāragatassa akārassa uttaṃ. Vutta*saddo kesoharaṇe pi dissati [10]"Kāpaṭiko ... māṇavo daharo vuttasiro" ti ādisu, ettha ca *sira*saddena siroruhā vuttā yathā [11]*mañca*saddena mañcaṭṭhā [12]*cakkhu*saddena ca cakkhunissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ; ropite pi [13]"yathā sāradikaṃ bījaṃ khette vuttaṃ viruhati"

---

[1] Ja I 65[6] (V 1107). [2] J VI *502*[17] (*cf.* 362 *n.* d). [3] D III 264[12]. [4] M I 56[23]. [5] J VI 82[15]. [6] ns *cit.:* ... uchi uñchāyam iti dhātu | Bījarakosiyajat-ṭīkā [*ad* J IV 66[6]] || uñchāto ti mūlaphalāphalapariyesanato | Vessantarajat-ṭīkā [*ad* J VI 556[16]]. [7] J VI 518[31]. [8] (*cf.* Wg § 7: 37, 28: 14). [9] As 55[17] (*supra* 279[31]). [10] M II 168[18] (*supra* 165[11]). [11] (*supra* 19[14], *infra* § 572 [*ubi cit.* Mahābhāṣya *vol.* II 218[14-16]] § 671). [12] ***. [13] J II 322[15].

[a] Ce chetvāna. [b] CeBm moliṃ. [c] *ita* CeBm; Bens milecchati. [d] CeBm *om.* [e] Bm mucchatito (ɔ: mucchati mucchito, *vide n.* d). [f] CeBemns visaññaṃ samāpajjatha (visaññaṃ | amhat saññā kaṅ[3] khraṅ[3] sui[1] || samāpajjatha | roṃ (ɔ: rok) eñ[1] ||, ns). [g] *ita* Bens; CeBm yuñchati. [h] CeBemns Aṭṭhasā°. [i] *ita* CeBmns (Be vuccati). [j] = rit phrat sañ, ns.

ti ādisu; kathite pi [1]"vuttam idaṃ Bhagavatā vuttaṃ arahatā" ti [2]ādisu, atr' idaṃ vuccati:

*vacchu-vapa-vaca*vasā *vutta*saddo pavattati
kesohāre 'ropite ca kathite ca yathākkaman ti; 41

aparo nayo: *vutta*saddo [3]"no ca kho paṭivuttan" ti ādisu vāpasamīkaraṇe dissati, [4]"pannalomo paradattavutto" ti ādisu jīvitavuttiyaṃ, [5]"paṇḍupalāso bandhanā pavutto"[a] ti ādisu apagame, [6]"gītaṃ pavuttaṃ samīhitan" ti ādisu pāvacana(vasena)[b] pavattite, loke pana [7]"vutto [8]pārāyano" ti ādisu ajjhene dissati, atr' idaṃ vuccati:

vāpasamīkaraṇe ca atho jīvitavuttiyaṃ
apagame pāvacanavasena ca pavattite
ajjhene c' evam etesu *vutta*saddo padissatī ti; 42

aparo pi nayo: *vutta*saddo saupasaggo ca anupasaggo ca vapane vāpasamīkaraṇe kesohāre jīvitavuttiyaṃ pamuttabhāve pāvacanavasena pavattite ajjhene kathane ti evamādisu dissati; tathā h' esa [9]"gāvo tassa pajāyanti khette vuttaṃ virūhati vuttānaṃ phalam asnāti[c] yo mittānaṃ na dūbhatī"[d] ti ādisu vapane āgato, [3]"no ca kho paṭivuttan" ti ādisu aṭṭhadantakādihi vāpasamīkaraṇe, [10]"Kāpaṭiko . . . māṇavo daharo vuttasiro" ti ādisu kesoharaṇe, [4]"pannalomo paradattavutto migabhūtena cetasā viharatī" ti ādisu jīvitavuttiyaṃ, [5]"seyyathā pi nāma paṇḍupalāso bandhanā pavutto[a] abhabbo haritattāyā" ti ādisu bandhanato pamuttabhāve, [6]"yesam idaṃ etarahi porāṇaṃ mantapadaṃ gītaṃ pavuttaṃ samīhitan" ti ādisu pāvacanabhāvena pavattite — loke pana [11]"vutto guṇo; [7]vutto [8]pārāyano" ti ādisu ajjhene —, [12]"vuttaṃ kho pan' etaṃ Bhagavatā: dhammadāyādā me bhikkhave bhavatha mā āmisadāyādā" ti ādisu kathane, atr' idaṃ vuccati:

[13]*vapa-vatu-vacchu-vaca*dhātūnaṃ vasato mato
sopasaggo nopasaggo *vutta*saddo yathārahaṃ 43
vapane ca vāpasamīkaraṇe muṇḍatāya ca

---

[1] *cf.* It 1^{4}. [2] = ī sui[1] aca rhi so Itivuttakapāḷi tui[1] nhuik, ns. [3] Vin III 131^{8}. [4] Vin II 184^{21}. [5] Vin III 47^{20}. [6] D I 104^{11}. [7] ***. [8] = pārāyana-bedaṅ, ns. [9] J VI 14^{20-21} (*infra* $\sqrt{}$1259). [10] (342^{25}). [11] (guṇo = guṇ kye[3] jū[3], ns). [12] M I 13^{11}. [13] $\sqrt{}$558, 400, 176, 145.

[a] Vin: pamutto. [b] Bm *om.*-vasena. [c] (Bm asāti). [d] Bemns dubbhati.

jīvavutyaṃ pamuttatte vasā pāvacanassa tu
pavattite ca ajjhene kathane cā ti lakkhaye. 44

177 Taccha tanukaraṇe. *Tacchati tacchako dāruṃ.* — *Cha*kārantadhāturūpāni.

178 Ji jaye. *Jeti jayati parājayati,* [1]*dhammaṃ caranto sāmikaṃ parājeti,* [2]"dhammaṃ caranto parajjati; [3]rājānaṃ ... jayāpesuṃ, [4]jayāpetvā" — ettha jayāpesun ti "jayatu bhavan" ti āsiṃsavacanaṃ vadiṃsū ti attho; *jayanaṃ jitaṃ jayyo*[a] *vijitaṃ jino jetā Jeto,* [5]"jito Māro; [6]Māraṃjito", (*jitavā*)[b], *jitāvī vijitāvī Māraji lokaji odhijino anodhijino jito vijito, jetuṃ* (*vijetuṃ*)[c] *jitvā vijitvā.* Imassa pana dhātussa [7]*kiy*ādigaṇaṃ pattassa *jināti jinitvā* ty ādīni rūpāni[d] bhavanti.

179 Ji abhibhave. *Jeti, jino* pubbe viya rūpāni. Ettha ca [8]"tumhehi Ānanda sappurisehi vijitaṃ, pacchimā janatā sālimaṃsodanaṃ atimaññissatī" ti pāḷī abhibhavanatthasādhakā[e] ettha hi vijitan ti adhibhūtan ti attho.

180 Ju gatiyaṃ. Ettha sīghagati adhippetā. *Javati, javanaṃ javo, javaṃ javanto, javanacittaṃ javanapañño javanahaṃso,* [9]"manojavaṃ gacchati yenakāmaṃ".

181 Je khaye. *Jīyati, e*kārassa *ī*yādeso sāsanānurūpena, [10]"kiṃ maṃ[f] dhanena, jīyethā" ti hi pāḷī dissati; saddasatthavidū pana *jāyatī* ti rūpaṃ vadanti.

182 Sajja gatiyaṃ. *Sajjati.*

183 Kuju 184 khuju theyyakaraṇe. *Kojati; khojati.*

185 Vaju gatiyaṃ, 186 dhaja 187 dhaji ca. *Vajati*[g], [11]"manussattañ ca abbaje", *vajo vajanaṃ* (*pavajanaṃ*)[c] *pabbajjā pabbajito* (*pabbājito*)[c], [12]"sakā raṭṭhā pabbajito[h] aññaṃ janapadaṃ gato mahantaṃ koṭṭhaṃ kayirātha duruttānaṃ nidhetave"; *dhajati, dhajo; dhañjati, dhañjanaṃ.* Ettha dhajo ti ketu, dhañjanan ti gamanaṃ.

188 Aja khepane ca. *Gati*apekkho[i] yeva *ca*kāro. *Ajati, ajo.*

---

[1] ***. [2] *** (Vinañ[3] pāḷi, ns). [3] Ja II 369[11]. [4] Ja II 213[22]. [5] (√1238). [6] (√1238). [7] √1238. [8] Vin III 7[1]. [9] Vv 1[b]. [10] J VI *27*[24]. [11] A II 39[5]. [12] J III 17[5-6].

[a] *ita* CeBm; Bens jayo. [b] Bmns *om.* [c] Bm *om.* [d] Be *om.* [e] *sic* CeBemns. [f] *ita* CeBemns (yaṃ dhanaṃ ... || jīyetha ... || tena dhanena ... || maṃ ... || kiṃ ... || nimantesi ||, ns < Ja VI 28[40], *ad ellipsin cf.* J III 190[6]: sā maṃ annena ..., J III 433[11], Vin I 25[37] 243[24]). [g] (Be *ad.* abbajati). [h] Bemns pabbājito. [i] Bens °apekkhako.

Ettha ajo ti eḷako, imāni pan' assa pariyāyavacanāni: ajo eḷako urabbho avi meṇḍo ti; tattha urabbho ti eḷako, yo ajo ti pi vuccati; avī ti rattalomo eḷako, meṇḍo ti kuṭilasiṅgo eḷako, tathā hi [1]Janakajātake ajarathato meṇḍarathā visuṃ vuttā; api ca [2]"ajeḷakan" ti ajato eḷakassa visuṃ vacanato *eḷaka*saddena meṇḍo pi gahetabbo, [3]Mahosadhajātakaṭṭhakathāyaṃ hi meṇḍ'-eḷakānaṃ nibbisesatā vuttā ti.

189 Ajja 190 sajja ajjane. Ajjanaṃ ajjanakiriyā. *Ajjati; sajjati.*

191 Kajja vyathane. Vyathanaṃ hiṃsā. *Kajjati.*

192 Khajja majjane ca. Majjanaṃ suddhi. *Vyathanā*pekkho *ca*kāro. *Khajjati, khajjūro.*

193 Khaja manthe. Mantho viloḷanaṃ. *Khajati.*

194 Khaji gativekalle. [4]"Kissa bhante ayyo khañjatī ti; [5]ubho khañjā"[a], *khañjanaṃ, khañjituṃ khañjitvā.*

195 Eja kampane. *Ejati, ejā.* Ettha ca ejā ti [6]lābhādiṃ paṭicca ejati kampatī ti ejā, balavataṇhāy' etaṃ nāmaṃ.

196 Phūja vajiranipphese[b]. [7]"Vajiranigghose" ti keci vidū vadanti. *Phojati.*

197 Khīja 198 kuji 199 guji avyattasadde. *Khījati; kuñjati; guñjati.*

200 Laja 201 lāja 202 tajja bhassane. *Lajati; lājati; tajjati.*

203 Laji dittiyañ ca. *Bhassanā*pekkho *ca*kāro. *Lañjati;* [8]"tatiyo nayalañjako: [8]lañjeti pakāseti suttatthan ti lañjako".

204 Jaja 205 jaji yuddhe. Yujjhanaṃ yuddhaṃ. *Jajati; jañjati.*

206 Tuja hiṃsāyaṃ. *Tojati.*

207. Tuji balane ca. Balanaṃ balanakiriyā; *hiṃsā*pekkhako *ca*kāro. *Tuñjati.*

208 Gaja 209 kuji 210 muji 211 gajja saddatthā. *Gajati; kuñjati; muñjati; gajo gajjati, megho gajjati,* [9]"yattha dāso āmajāto ṭhito thullāni gajjati, [10]maṇi gajjati, [11]ñāṇagajjanaṃ[c] gajjituṃ samattho", [12]*gajjitā gajjitvā.* Tattha gajo ti hatthī, hatthissa hi anekāni nāmāni:

> [13]hatthī nāgo gajo dantī kuñjaro vāraṇo karī
> mātaṅgo dvirado[d] saṭṭhihāyano nekapo ibho 45

---

[1] J VI 48^{20-22}. [2] (§ 701 *etc.*). [3] Ja VI 354^{29}. [4] *** (Vinañ[8] pāḷi, ns). [5] J I 353^{13}. [6] *cf.* Nidd $353^{22, 31}$, Uda 188^{1}; *aliter* As 363^{14}. [7] Wg § 7: 61 *v. l.;* ns *cit.:* Indassa devaraññо vajiranibbesanigghosaṃ . . . Uda 67^{2-8}. [8] Netti 2^{18} *et* Nettia. [9] J I 226^{2}. [10] ***. [11] ***. [12] (Pp 42^{35}). [13] *cf.* Amk II 8: 34 *sqq.*

[a] Bm *om.* [b] CeBemns °nibbese. [c] *ita* Bm; CeBens *ad.* gajjati. [d] Ce dirado.

thambho rammo[a] dvipo c' eva, hatthinī tu kareṇukā,
hatthipoto hatthichāpo bhiṃko ca kalabho bhave. 46

212 Caja cāge. *Cajati pariccajati, cāgo pariccago cajanaṃ, cajaṃ cajanto · cajamāno.*

213 Sañja[b] saṅge. Saṅgo lagganaṃ[c]. [1]*Sañjati, satto sajanaṃ satti āsatti, sajituṃ sajitvā.*

214 Īja gatiyaṃ. *Ījati.*

215 Bhaji bhajjane. Bhajjanaṃ tāpakaraṇaṃ. *Tilāni bhañjati*[d], *purisena bhajjamānāni*[e] *tilāni.*

216 Eja 217 bheja 218 bhāja dittiyaṃ. Ditti sobhā. *Ejati; bhejati; bhājati.*

219 Tija nisāne, khamāyañ ca. Nisānaṃ tikkhatākaraṇaṃ; khamā khanti. *Tejati titikkhati, tejano tejo.* Tattha t e j a n o ti kaṇḍo saro usu; t e j o ti suriyo, atha vā tejo ti tejanaṃ usmā uṇhattaṃ tāpo, tejo ti vā ānubhāvo pabhāvo.

220 Sañja[f] parissagge. Parissaggo āliṅganaṃ[g]. *Sañjati.*

221 Khaji dāne, gatiyañ ca. *Khañjati, khañjanaṃ.*

222 Rāja dittiyaṃ, 223 bhāja ca. *Rājati · bhajati; virajati · vibhājati*[h]; [2]*rājā rājini vanarāji; rājitvā virājitvā.* Atra viññunam atthavivaraṇe kosallajananatthaṃ silokaṃ racayāma:

"mahārāja m' ah' ārāja" — "mahārāja mam' ev' ahi
n' etassa" iti vatvāna dve janā kalahaṃ karuṃ. 47

Ettha ca paṭhamapādassa dutiyapade *me ahi:* m' ahī ti chedo · *puttā me atthi:* [3]"puttā m' atthī" ti viya, *m' ahi arāja:* m' ah' ārāja ti ca chedo · *yo pi ayaṃ:* [4]"yo p' āyan" ti viya; ettha *arāja*saddo [5]"atikaram akara ācariyā"[i] ti ettha 'akarī' ti atthavācako [6]*akara*saddo viya ākhyātaparokkhāvibhattiko daṭṭhabbo, arāji[j] virocī ti attho, ayaṃ pana gāthāya piṇḍattho: mahārāja me ahi arāja mama eva ahi arāja na etassa iti vatvā dve ahikuṇṭhikājanā[k] kalahaṃ kariṃsū ti.

224 Ranja[m] rāge. *Bhikkhu cīvaraṃ rajati, satto rupādisu rañjati*[n].

---

[1] (As 363[13] *v. l. et* mṭ). [2] (*cf.* 347[13]). [3] Dhp 62[a]. [4] J VI 226[15]. [5] J I 431[1]. [6] ns *ad.:* aṭṭhakathā bhvaṅ[1] so kroṅ[1] "akarâcariya" kui 'akari acariya' phrat rā eñ[1].

[a] *sic* CeBemns (ɔ: †thambheramo; *skr.* stamberamaḥ). [b] Bens sanja (*cf.* 346[31]). [c] CeBens laganaṃ. [d] ns bhajjati. [e] CeBm bhañjamānani. [f] (*cf.* 346[5] *etc.*). [g] (Be āliṅganaṃ parissaggo). [h] (Bens *om.* virājati vibhajati). [i] CeBe akarâcariya (= J). [j] (Bmns arāja). [k] CeBens ahituṇḍika°. [m] Ce rañja, *cf.* 346[5, 16]. [n] *ita* CeBem.

rajanaṃ rajako rāgo virāgo haliddirāgo rājā rājinī. Imassa ca [1]*divādi*gaṇaṃ pattassa *rajjati virajjatī* ti rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha rajanan ti rājanavatthu; rajako ti rajakāro vatthadhovanako; [2]rāgo'ti rajjanti[a] sattā tena, sayaṃ vā rañjati, rañjanamattam eva vā etan ti rāgo · taṇhā, imāni pana tadabhidhānāni:

[3]rāgo lobho tasiṇā ca[b] taṇhā ejā visattikā
satti āsatti mucchā pi[c] lubbhitattañ ca lubbhanā 48
kāmo nikāmanā icchā nikanti ca niyanti[d] ca
vanañ ca vanatho c' eva apekkhā bhavanetti ca 49
anurodho ca sārāgo saṅgo paṃko ca sibbanī[e]
nandirāgo anunayo gedho sañjananī tathā
janikā paṇidhī c' eva ajjhosānan ti nekadhā; 50

virāgo ti maggo nibbānañ ca; rājā ti pathavissaro, ettha dhātudvayavasena nibbacanāni niyyante: [4]nānāsampattīhi rājati dippati[f] virocatī ti rājā, dānañ ca piyavacanañ ca atthacariyā ca samānattatā cā ti imehi catuhi saṅgahavatthuhi attani mahājanaṃ rañjetī ti pi rājā, rājinī ti rājabhariyā; tesaṃ abhidhānāni vuccante sahâbhidhānantarehi:

rājā bhūpati devo ca manujindo disampati
patthivo jagatīpālo bhūbhujo pathavissaro 51
raṭṭhādhipo bhūmipālo manussindo janādhipo
narindo khattiyo c' eva khettasāmī pabhāvako 52
muddhābhisitto rājā ti kathito, itaro pana
rājañño khattiyo cā ti vutto khattiyajātiko, 53
muddhābhisitto anurājā uparājā ti bhāsito,
catuddīpī rājarājā cakkavattī ti bhāsito; 54
rājinī †uparidevī[g] mahesī bhūbhujaṅganā
khattiyā rājapadumī, khattiyānī ca khattiyī;
itthāgāran tu orodho ubbarī[h] ti pi vuccati. 55

225 Bhaja sevāyaṃ. *Bhajati, bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti* [5]*bhattā*.

226 Yaja devapūjā-saṅgatakaraṇa-dāna-dhammesu. *Devapūjā*gaha-

---

[1] √1110. [2] *cf.* As 127^{16}. [3] (367^{6-12} *cf.* Dhs § 1059). [4] √222; Sv I 133^{28}. [5] = arhaṅ || vā | laṅ ||, ns.

[a] Ce rañjanti (346^{31}; As 362^{27}). [b] Ce ca tasiṇā. [c] (Bm vi); CeBe ca. [d] *sic* CeBem; ns: niyanti | lui khyaṅ khraṅ[3] || *ni* rhe[3] rhi so *i*dhāt kāmattha ||. [e] Bemns sibbinī. [f] CeBemns dibbati. [g] ns: uparī | mi bhurā[3] || devī . . . (ɔ: ubbarī devī, *cf.* 347^{29}). [h] Bens uparī.

ṇena buddhādipūjā gahitā; saṅgatakaraṇaṃ samodhānakaraṇaṃ, tathā hi [1]Adhimuttattheravatthumhi [2]"yaṃ kiñci saṅgataṃ atthi[a] bhavo vā yattha labbhatī" ti gāthāyaṃ *saṅgata*saddena samodhānaṃ vuttaṃ; dānaṃ pariccāgo; dhammo jhānasīlādi — etesv atthesu *yaja*dhātu vattati. *Pupphehi buddhaṃ yajati, devataṃ yajati, devamanussehi Bhagavā yajīyati,* [3]*ijjati, yiṭṭhaṃ yañño yāgo dhammayāgo,* [4]"yajamāno sake pure"; *yiṭṭhuṃ*[b] *yajituṃ,* [5]"puthu yaññaṃ yajitvāna; [6]soḷasaparikkhāraṃ mahāyaññaṃ kattukāmo"[c].

227 Majja saṃsuddhiyaṃ. *Majjati,* [7]"bāhiraṃ parimajjasi"[d], [8]*bhumiṃ sammajjati, majjanaṃ sammajjanī.*

228 Ni[ñ]ji suddhiyaṃ. *Niñjati paniñjati*[e], *niñjituṃ paniñjituṃ niñjitvā paniñjitvā*[f]. Ayaṃ pana pāḷī: [9]"tato tvaṃ Moggallāna uṭṭhāyāsanā udakena akkhīni paniñjitvā[f] disā anulokeyyāsī" ti.

229 †Niji[g] **avyatte sadde.** †*Niñjati*[g].

230 Bha⟨j⟩ja pāke. *Tilāni bhajjati,* [10]"bhajjamāno[h] tilāni ca".

231 Uju ajjave. Ajjavaṃ ujubhāvo. *Ojati, uju.*

232 Saja vissagga-parissaj[j]an'-abbhukkiraṇesu. [11]*Sajati,* [12]"lokyaṃ sajantaṃ udakaṃ".

233 Ruja [13]**bhaṅge.** *Rujati, rujā rogo.* Ettha rujā ti vyādhi rujanaṭṭhena; rogo ti rujati bhañjati aṅgapaccaṅgānī ti rogo vyādhi yeva, yo ātaṃko ti pi ābādho ti pi vuccati.

234 Bhuja koṭille, ā-vipubbo aññatthesu ca. *Urago bhujati*[i], *bhikkhu pallaṃkaṃ ābhujati,* ūrubaddhāsanaṃ bandhatī ti attho, [14]"mahāsamuddo ābhujati", [15]āvattatī[j] ti attho, keci pana [16]"osakkatī" ti atthaṃ vadanti; [17]"vaṇṇadānan ti ābhujati", manasikarotī ti

---

[1] = Adhimuttatheragāthā nhuik, ns. [2] Th *713*^{ab} (ns *cit.* Tha: saṅgataṃ sattehi saṃkhārehi vā samāgamo samodhānaṃ || saṅka⟨ta⟩n ti pi pāṭho ... paccayehi samecca sambhuyya kataṃ; *fuit, ut opinor,* saṃkhataṃ). [3] *cf.* Kcv 505. [4] J VI $502^{33} = 505^{16, 31}$. [5] *cf.* Sn 1043 + 979^{a}. [6] (Kūṭadaṇḍa-sut(!), ns; D I $138^{14} + 143^{4}$). [7] Dhp 394^{d}. [8] (*cf.* Vin I 48^{12}). [9] A IV *86*^{17}. [10] ***. [11] (ns *cit.* D II 266^{9}). [12] J VI 198^{3}. [13] = naṅ³ nay khraṅ³ nhuik phrac eñ¹ || bhañjanaṃ avamaddanaṃ bhaṅgo | tasmiṃ bhaṅge || ns. [14] Bv 2: 92^{a}. [15] < As-mṭ. [16] Bva *ad loc.*; ns: ābhujatī ti vūpasamati(!) Jāt-ṭīkā [*ad* Ja I 18^{13}?]. [17] *cf.* As 77^{7}.

[a] Bens yad atthi saṅgataṃ kiñci (= Th). [b] CeBe yiṭṭhaṃ (*leg.* yaṭṭhuṃ?). [c] *leg.* yaṭṭhukāmo? *cf.* D I 138^{14} *et* D II 244 *n.* 6. [d] *ita* Dhp; CeBemns parimajjati. [e] (Be pariniñjati); Bm *h. l.* paṇiñjati. [f] Bm paṇiñjitvā. [g] ɔ: siji *et* siñj° (Wg § 24: 17). [h] Ce °māna-, Bens °mānā. [i] CeBens *ad.* ābhujati. [j] Bens āvaṭṭatī.

attho; [1]"mūlāni vibhujatī ti mūlavibhujo ratho", ettha ca vibhujatī ti chindati; *bhogo bhogī ābhogo, ābhujitvā vibhujitvā*[a]. Ettha ca bhogo ti bhujīyati kuṭilaṃ karīyatī ti bhogo · ahisarīraṃ, bhogī ti[b] sappo.

235 Raji vijjhane. *Nāgo dantehi bhūmiṃ rañjati,* [2]*ārañjati.* Ettha ca [3]"tathāgatarañjitaṃ iti pī" ti Nettipāḷī nidassanaṃ, tass' attho: [3]"idaṃ sikkhattayasaṅgahaṃ[c] sāsanabrahmacariyaṃ tathāgatagandhahatthino ... mahāvajirañāṇa-sabbaññutañāṇadantehi rañjitaṃ ārañjitaṃ tebhūmakadhammānaṃ ārañjanaṭṭhānan ti pi vuccatī" ti, — rañjitan ti hi rañjati vijjhati etthā ti rañjitaṃ rañjanaṭṭhānaṃ, [4]"idaṃ nesaṃ padakkantan"[e] ti ādīnaṃ[e] viya etassa saddassa siddhi veditabbā · adhikaraṇatthasambhavato.

236 Vijī bhaya-calanesu. *Ī*kāranto 'yaṃ dhātu, ten' assa saniggahītāgamāni rūpāni na santi. *Vejati, vego dhammasaṃvego saṃviggo,* [5]"vegena palāyi"[f], *nadīvego ūmivego vātavego.* Ettha dhammasaṃvego ti [6]sahottappaṃ ñāṇaṃ; vego javo rayo ti ime ekatthā. [7]*Divā*diganaṃ pana pattassa *vijjati saṃvijjati ubbijjatī* ti rūpāni bhavanti · dviganikattā.

237 Lajja lajjane. *Lajjati, lajjā.* Lajjā ti hirī, yā virīḷanā[g] ti pi vuccati.

238 Vaḷañj[h] **paribhoge.** *Vaḷañjati*[h].

239 Kujja adhomukhīkaraṇe. *Kujjati nikujjati*[i] *ukkujjati paṭikujjati,* [8]"nikujjitaṃ[i] vā ukkujjeyya; [9]*aññissā pātiyā paṭikujjati, avakujjeti*[k]; [10]"avakujjo nipajj' ahaṃ". Tattha kujjati nikujjatī[h] ti imāni [11]"carati vicaratī" ti padāni viya samānatthāni, adhomukhaṃ karotī ti hi attho; ukkujjatī ti uparimukhaṃ karoti; paṭikujjatī ti mukhe-mukhaṃ ṭhapeti.

240 Mujja osīdane. *Mujjati nimujjati*[m], *nimuggo*[m], *ummuggo*[n].

---

[1] (Mahābhāṣya *vol.* II 98[19]). [2] *cf.* M I 178[28] (*cf.* virājenti S II 256[9] = Vin III 105[38] *v. l.* [Vmv] *et* saṃgha-rāji udake-daṇḍarāji, *fortasse* virāgeyya M I 327[22]). [3] Netti 10[5] *et* Nettia; ns: tathāgatarañjitaṃ iti pi hu Cūḷahatthipadopama-sut nhuik lañ[8] lā eñ[1] [M I 181[30]]. [4] J VI *559*[13] (Ja VI 560[13] *v. l.*; Sd § 708 Ce 668[22]). [5] *cf.* Vm 326[19]. [6] (ns *cit.* Sp-ṭ *ad* Sp I 4[18]). [7] √1111. [8] Vin III 6[6]. [9] *cf.* M I 30[27]. [10] Bv 2: 52[d]. [11] *cf.* Dhpa II 36[16].

[a] Bens *om.* [b] Bm *om.* ti. [c] Bens °saṅgahitaṃ. [d] J: parakkantaṃ. [e] Bens ādimhi. [f] ns palāyati. [g] CeBm viriḷānā, Bens viriḷanā. [h] CeBe val° (*radix dravidica, tam.* vaḷaṅku-; *cf.* Kittel, Kannaḍa Dict. *s. v.* baḷasu). [i] Ce nikkujj°. [k] CeBens *om.* [m] Bm nimmu°. [n] Bm *om.*

241 Opuji vilimpane. [1]*Gomayena pathaviṃ opuñjati.*[a]
(**242** [2]**Puji rāsikaraṇe**). — *J*akārantadhāturūpāni.

243 Jhe cintāyaṃ. *Jhayati nijjhāyati upanijjhayati ujjhayati sajjhāyati, jhānaṃ nijjhānaṃ upanijjhanaṃ*[a] *ujjhayanaṃ sajjhāyanaṃ nijjhatti* [3]*upajjhā upajjhayo jhāyı ajjhayako.* Tattha jhāyanan ti duvidhaṃ jhāyanaṃ: sobhaṇaṃ asobhaṇañ ca, tesu sobhaṇaṃ [4]"jhāyī tapati brāhmaṇo[b]; [5]jhāyāmi akutobhayo" ti ādisu daṭṭhabbaṃ, asobhaṇaṃ pana [6]"tattha tattha jhāyanto nisīdi; [7]adhomukho pajjhāyanto ... nisīdī" ti ādisu daṭṭhabbaṃ; jhāyī ti [8]ārammaṇūpanijjhānena vā lakkhaṇūpanijjhānena vā jhāyanasīlo cintanasīlo jhāyī, jhānavā ti attho; [9]ajjhāyako ti idaṃ [10]"na idān'[c] ime jhāyanti na idān'[c] ime jhāyantī ti kho Vāseṭṭha ajjhāyako[d] t' eva dutiyaṃ[e] akkharaṃ upa[ri]nibbattan"[f] ti evaṃ paṭhamakappikakāle jhānavirahitānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ garahavacanaṃ uppannaṃ, idāni pana taṃ 'ajjhāyatī ti ajjhāyako, mante parivattetī' ti iminā atthena pasaṃsāvacanaṃ katvā voharantī ti, ayaṃ pan' attho *adhi*pubbassa [11]"i ajjhayane" ti dhātussa vasena gahetabbo, — evaṃ *adhi*pubbassa *i*dhātussa vasena imassa dhātussa atthaparivattanaṃ bhavati, yaṃ sandhāya [12]"ajjhāyako mantadharo" ti vuttaṃ.

244 Jhe dittiyaṃ. [13]*Dīpo jhāyati, dārūni jhāyanti.* Ettha [14]jhāyatī ti jalati, *jhāyana-jalana*saddā hi ekatthā.

245 Jhajjha paribhāsana-tajjanesu. *Jhajjhati.*

246 Ujjha ussagge. Ussaggo chaḍḍanaṃ. *Ujjhati, ujjhitaṃ.* — *Jha*kārantadhāturūpāni.

247 Ñā avabodhane. *Ñāti ñanti ñāsi, ñātu ñantu, ñeyya ñeyyun* ti ādīni yathāpāvacanaṃ gahetabbāni, *ñāti ñātako* [15]*añño ñattaṃ · ñatti paññatti viññatti saññatti saññā saññāṇaṃ · paññā paññāṇaṃ ·*

---

[1] [*cf. tam.* pūcu-, *canar.* pūsu-], *vide* Vin III 16^{19}; ns *cit.* opuñjāpetvā ti vilimpāpetvā | Majjhimapaṇṇāsaṭīkā || (*cf.* Sp I 210^{8}). [2] *radicem de suo addidit* ns: puji rāsikaraṇe | "dve puñje kārāpesi" [Vin III 16^{19}] ī sui[1] lañ[8] chui ap eñ[1]. [3] Sp *ad* Vin I 94^{6}. [4] Dhp 387d. [5] *cf.* J VI 583^{20} + Sn 561d. [6] ***. [7] M I 132^{20}. [8] *cf.* Vva 38^{10-11} (Sp I 145^{29} *sqq*). [9] *cf.* Sv I 247^{12-17}. [10] D III 94^{22-25}. [11] (322^{32}). [12] D I 88^{4}. [13] (*cf.* D I 50^{11} M III 245^{6}). [14] *cf.* Sv I 151^{20} (*ubi leg.* dīpā jalanti); Wg. § 20: 1 jvala dīptau *et* § 24: 68 dīdhīṅ dīpti-devanayoḥ. [15] Uda 426^{20} (*supra* 271^{5} *sqq.*).

[a] Bᵐ *om.* [b] Bᵐ *ad.* ca. [c] CᵉBᵉ na dān'. [d] ns ajjhāyakā, Bᵉ ajjhāyaka ajjhāyakā (= D). [e] D: tatiyaṃ. [f] Bᵉns upanibbattaṃ (= D).

ñāṇaṃ viññāṇaṃ. Tattha ñātī ti jānāti, puna ñātī ti bandhu, so hi 'ayaṃ amhākan' ti ñātabbattena[a] ñātī ti, evaṃ ñātako; añño ti diṭṭhadhammikādayo atthe na ñāti na jānātī ti añño · avidvā, bālo ti attho; [1]ñattan ti jānanabhāvo, [1]"yāvad eva anatthāya ñattaṃ bālassa jāyatī" ti pāḷī nidassanaṃ; saññāṇan ti cihanaṃ. Kārite *ñāpeti saññāpeti*[b] *viññāpayatī* ti ādīni bhavanti. Yasmā pana [2]"aññāti paṭivijjhati; [3]attatthaṃ vā ... paratthaṃ vā ñassati; [4]anaññātañ-ñassāmī-t'-indriyaṃ; [5]ekacce abbhaññaṃsu ekacce n' abbhaññaṃsū"[c] ti pāḷiyo dissanti, tasmā *ñātī* ti ādīni ākhyātikapadāni[d] diṭṭhāni yeva honti · nayavasena; tathā hi *aññātī* ti ettha *ā* iti upasaggo, so parass' akkharassa saññoguccāraṇicchāya rassaṃ katvā niddiṭṭho: *ñātī* ti sāsane ākhyātikapadaṃ diṭṭhaṃ, tasmā yeva *ñāti ñanti, ñāsī* ti ādinā padamālākaraṇe n' atth' eva doso.

248 Ñā māraṇa-tosana-nisānesu. Māraṇaṃ jīvitindriyūpacchedakaraṇaṃ, tosanaṃ tuṭṭhi, nisānaṃ [6]tikkhatā. *Ñatti, manuññaṃ paññatti.* Ettha ñattī ti māretī ti vā tosetī ti vā nisetī ti vā attho; ayañ ca *ñatti*saddo [7]"vatti etāyā ti vācā" ti ettha *vatti*saddo viya ākhyātikapadan ti daṭṭhabbo, tathā [8]*ādatte* ti ettha vibhattibhūtassa *te*saddassa viya vibhattibhūtassa *ti*saddassa saññogabhāvo ca dhātuantasarassa rassattañ ca; manuññan ti manaṃ ā bhuso tosetī[e] ti manuññaṃ, ayam attho *mana*saddūpapadassa *ā*pubbass' imassa *ñā*dhātussa vasena daṭṭhabbo; paññattī ti nānappakārato pavattinivāraṇena akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ñatti māraṇaṃ paññatti, atha vā dhammaṃ suṇantānaṃ dhammadesanāya citte anekavidhena somanassuppādanaṃ atikhiṇabuddhīnaṃ anekavidhena ñāṇatikhiṇakaraṇañ ca paññatti nāma, tathā sotūnaṃ cittatosanena cittanisānena ca paññāpanaṃ paññattī ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. — (*Ña*kārantadhāturūpāni)[f]. — Iti *bhuvā*digaṇe *ca*vaggantadhāturūpāni samattāni.

Idāni *ṭa*vaggantadhāturūpāni vuccante:

249 Soṭu gabbe. Gabbaṃ dappanaṃ[g]. *Soṭati.*

---

[1] Dhp 72ab *et* Dhpa. [2] Sp I 114[26] Vm 200[29] *etc.* [3] A I 9[18]. [4] Vibh 125[1]. [5] M I 198[13]. [6] (346[12]). [7] (336[18]). [8] (373[31]).

[a] ns °aṭṭhena. [b] Bm *om.* [c] CeBens ekacce n' abbh° ekacce abbh°. [d] Bm *ad.* na. [e] ns: manaṃ | kui || ā bhuso | lvan cvā || ñeti toseti | eñ[1] ||. [f] Bemns *om.* [g] *dedi;* CeBens dabbanaṃ (= kram[3] krut khraṅ[3]), Bm gabbanaṃ, *om.* gabbaṃ.

250 Yoṭu sambandhe. *Yoṭati.*

251 Meṭu 252 mileṭu ummāde. *Meṭati; mileṭati.*

253 Kaṭa vass'-āvaraṇesu. [1]*Kaṭati.*

254 [Sa]raṭa[a] **paribhāsane.** *[Sa]raṭati.*

255 Laṭa bālye ca. Pubbāpekkhāya *ca*kāro. *Laṭati,* [2]*lāṭo.*

256 Saṭa rujā-visaraṇa-gatyavasāraṇesu[b]. Rujā pīḷā; visaraṇaṃ vippharaṇaṃ; gatyavasāraṇaṃ gatiyā avasāraṇaṃ osāraṇaṃ abhāvakaraṇaṃ, nisīdanan ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Saṭati, sāṭo.* Sāṭo vuccati sāṭako.

257 Vaṭa veṭhane. *Vaṭati, vaṭo vāṭo.*

258 Khiṭa uttāsane. *Kheṭati, ākheṭako kheṭo* [3]"ukkheṭito", [3]"samukkheṭito" pi[c].

259 Siṭa anādare. [*ve*][d] *Seṭati.*

260 Jaṭa 261 ghaṭa saṃghāte. *Jaṭati, jaṭā jaṭilo jaṭī,* [3]"antojaṭā bahijaṭā jaṭāya jaṭitā pajā"; kārite [4]"so imaṃ vijaṭaye jaṭaṃ; [5]arahattamaggakkhaṇe vijaṭeti nāmā" ti payogo; *ghaṭati, ghaṭo.*

262 Bhaṭa bha[t]tiyaṃ. *Bhaṭati, bhaṭo;* [6]"vetanaṃ bhaṭako yathā".

263 Taṭa ussaye. Ussayo āroho ubbedho. *Taṭati, taṭo giritaṭo nadītaṭo taṭī taṭaṃ.*

264 Khaṭa [7]**kaṃse.** *Khaṭati, khaṭo.*

265 Naṭa natiyaṃ. *Naṭati, naṭo nāṭakaṃ.*

266 Piṭa sadda-saṃghātesu[e]. *Peṭati, peṭako piṭakaṃ. Piṭaka*saddo [8]"mā piṭakasampadānenā" ti ādisu pariyattiyaṃ dissati, [9]"atha puriso āgaccheyya kuddālapiṭakaṃ[f] ādāyā" ti ādisu yasmiṃ kismiñci bhājane.

267 Haṭa dittiyaṃ. *Haṭati, hāṭakaṃ haṭakaṃ,* [10]"yaṃ jātarūpaṃ haṭakan ti vuccati".

268 Saṭa avayave. *Saṭati.*

269 Luṭa viloṭane. *Loṭati.*

270 Ciṭa [11]**pesane.** *Ceṭati, ceṭako.*

---

[1] ns *cit.* Mmd 405 (Ce *336*[20]) *et* Abh-ṭ *ad* Abh 285[d] 364[d]. [2] = muik mai sañ | re[3] rvat sañ, ns. [3] Vin III 95[3]; ns *cit.* Sp (I) 500[18] ariyamaggena uttāsitattā [*cf.* Kt *apud* Wg § 9: 15]. [4] S I 13[18] *et* 13[21]. [5] *cf.* Vm 4[7] 710[19]. [6] ***; ns: Theragāthā tui[1] nhuik nibbisaṃ [Th 606[d]] lañ[3] rhi eñ[1]. [7] = tū[3] phrui khraṅ[3]; kāṃkṣye Wg § 9: 22 *v. l.* [8] A I 189[9]. [9] A I 204[24]. [10] A I *215*[11] = IV 262[14]. [11] = ce pā[3] khuiṅ[3] khan[1] khraṅ[3], ns (Wg § 9: 28 parapraiṣye, Kt praiṣye).

[a] Be saṭa; Ce suṭa; *vide* Wg § 9: 10. [b] ɔ: °avasādanesu (Wg § 9: 12); ns °avasānesu (*et* avasānaṃ 352[7]). [c] Bm pi *vel* vi; Be *om.;* Ce vi- [visiṭa anādare veseṭati!]. [d] Be *om.* [e] Bens °saṃghāṭesu. [f] Bm kuṭāla°, Be kudāla°.

271 Viṭa sadde. *Veṭati, veṭako.*

272 Aṭa 273 paṭa 274 iṭa 275 kiṭa 276 kaṭa gatiyaṃ. *Aṭati; paṭati; eṭati;* [1]*keṭati; kaṭati; paṭo* icc eva nāmikapadaṃ diṭṭhaṃ. Paṭati jiṇṇabhāvaṃ gacchatī ti paṭo; paṭo ti vatthaṃ, vatthassa hi anekāni nāmāni:

paṭo coḷo sāṭako ca vāso vasanam aṃsukaṃ
dussam acchādanaṃ vatthaṃ celo[a] vasanam[b] ambaraṃ. 56

277 Muṭa pamaddane. *Moṭati.*

278 Cuṭa appībhāve. *Coṭati.*

279 Vaṭi vibhājane. *Va(ṇ)ṭati, vaṇṭo*[c].

280 Ruṭi 281 luṭi theyye. *Ruṇṭati, luṇṭati; ruṇṭako, luṇṭako.*

282 Phuṭa visaraṇe. *Phoṭati, phoṭo.*

283 Ceṭa [2]**cetāyaṃ.** *Ceṭati, ceṭo.*

284 Ghuṭa parivattane. *Ghoṭati.*[1]

285 Ruṭa 286 luṭa paṭighāte. *Roṭati; loṭati.*

287 Ghaṭa [3]**cetāyaṃ.** *Ghaṭati, ghaṭo.* Ghaṭo vuccati kumbho; imāni tadabhidhānāni:

ghaṭo kumbho ghaṭī kumbhī, [4]tuṇḍikiro tu ukkhalī,
mahantabhājanaṃ cāṭī, atikhuddaṃ kuṭaṃ bhave. 57

288 Caṭa 289 bhaṭa paribhāsane, 290 †**deṭu**[d] **ca.** *Caṭati; bhaṭati;* †*deṭati*[d].

291 Kuṭa koṭille. *Kuṭati* [5]*paṭikuṭati.*

292 Puṭa †**saṃkilesane**[e]. *Puṭati.*

293 Cuṭa 294 chuṭa 295 tuṭa[f] **chedane.** *Cuṭati; chuṭati; tuṭati*[f].

296 Phuṭa vikasane. *Phuṭati.*

297 Muṭa aggisadda-pakkhepa[g]**-maddanesu.** *Muṭati.*

298 Tuṭa kalahakammani. *Tuṭati.*

299 Ghuṭa[h] **paṭighāte.** *Ghuṭati, ghoṭako.* — *Ṭa*kārantadhāturūpāni.

300 Ṭhā gatinivattiyaṃ. Gatinivatti uppajjamānassa gamanassûpacchedo. *Ṭhāti ṭhanti · tiṭṭhati patiṭṭhāti adhiṭṭhāti adhiṭṭheti*

---

[1] (*cf. tamen* pṭ *ad* Sv I 247[21], *infra* √644). [2] = ce khuiṅ[3] khraṅ[3], ns, *cf.* 353[16] 381[3] (Wg § 8: 3) *et vide* 352[30]. [3] = ce[1] cho[2] khraṅ[3], ns, *cf.* 353[13] *etc.;* ghaṭa ceṣṭāyām Wg § 19: 1. [4] [*metr.* – ᴗ – – *ut skr.* tuṇḍikeraḥ] = tha maṅ[3] ui[3], ns. [5] ns *ad.:* ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā [Vin III 228[28]] ukkuṭikapadhānaṃ [D I 167[6]] hu nām-pud kui thut.

[a] *ita* Bm; CeBens celaṃ. [b] *ita* Ce (*metr.*); Bm vasanaṃ, Bens vasani. [c] Bm vaṇo *pro* va(ṇ)ṭati vaṇṭo. [d] ɔ: reṭo (Wg § 21: 4 reṭṛ paribhāṣaṇe). [e] ɔ: saṃsilesane (Wg § 28: 74), *cf.* 355[24]. [f] *ita* Bm (Wg § 28: 82); CeBens kuṭo. [g] Wg § 28: 81 ākṣepa (agniśabda *omnino deest*; ns: *aggi*pud kui 'dvandato pubba' yu, *quasi* aggisadda, aggipakkhepa, aggimaddana). [h] (Bm ghuṭi).

saṇṭhāti saṇṭhahati adhiṭṭhahati[a] *upaṭṭhahati; ṭhātu tiṭṭhatu; tiṭṭheyya*[a]; [*adhiṭṭhahi*][b]; *aṭṭha aṭṭhu*[c]; *aṭṭhāsi aṭṭhaṃsu;* [1]"yāv' assa kāyo ṭhassati", [2]*tiṭṭhissati;* [3]"upassutiṃ tiṭṭhiṃsu"[d], *aṭṭhissa aṭṭhissaṃsu, atiṭṭhissā atiṭṭhissaṃsu;* [4]*ṭhātuṃ upaṭṭhātuṃ upaṭṭhahituṃ adhiṭṭhātuṃ adhiṭṭhahituṃ; ṭhatvā adhiṭṭhitva, upaṭṭhahitva adhiṭṭhahitvā; ṭhānaṃ ṭhiti saṇṭhiti avaṭṭhiti saṇṭhānaṃ paṭṭhanaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ, upaṭṭhāko ṭhito pabbataṭṭho bhummaṭṭho, upaṭṭhahaṃ* icc ādīni. Tattha [5]*ṭhāna*saddo issariya-ṭhiti-khaṇa-kāraṇesu dissati, [6]"kiṃ panāyasmā devānam indo kammaṃ katvā imaṃ ṭhānaṃ patto" ti ādisu hi issariye dissati, [7]"ṭhānakusalo hoti . . . akkhaṇavedhī" ti ādisu ṭhitiyaṃ, [8]"ṭhānaso p' etaṃ[e] tathāgataṃ paṭibhātī" ti ādisu khaṇe, [9]"ṭhānañ ca ṭhānato ñatvā[f] aṭṭhānañ ca aṭhānato" ti ādisu kāraṇe, kāraṇaṃ hi yasmā tattha phalaṃ tiṭṭhati tadāyattavuttibhāvena, tasmā ṭhānan ti vuccati:

issariye ṭhitiyañ ca khaṇasmim pi ca kāraṇe
catusv atthesu etesu *ṭhāna*saddo pavattati ti. 58r

301 [10]**The sadda-saṃghatesu.** *Thīyati.*

302 [11]**The veṭhane.** *Thāyati.*

303 Paṭha viyattiyaṃ vācāyaṃ. *Dhammaṃ paṭhati, pāṭho nakkhattapāṭhako,* [12]"so horapāṭhakaṃ pucchi; [13]sabbapāṭhī bhavissati"[g], *paṭhituṃ paṭhitave paṭhitvā paṭhitvāna paṭhitūna paṭhiya paṭhiyāna* — evaṃvidhaṃ *tuṃ*paccayantādivibhāgaṃ sabbattha yathārahaṃ vattukāmā pi ganthavitthārabhayena na vadāma, avutto pi īdiso vibhāgo nayānusārena yathāsambhavaṃ sabbattha yojetabbo; yattha pana pāḷi(ni)dassanādiviseso[h] icchitabbo hoti, tatth' ev' etaṃ dassessāma.

304 Vaṭha thūliye. *Vaṭhati, vaṭharo.* V a ṭ h a r o ti thūlaghanasarīrasmiṃ vattabbaṃ vacanaṃ[i], tathā hi Vinayaṭṭhakathāyaṃ

---

[1] D I 48^{16} (Sd Ce 786^{35}). [2] (Vin IV 150^{12}). [3] *cf.* Vin IV 150^{16} *vide n.* d. [4] (tiṭṭhituṃ, Vin IV 151^{4}). [5] 354^{8-14} < Ps I 102^{7-15}. [6] D II 284^{16}. [7] A II 170^{29}. [8] M I 395^{29} (ns: Saṅgāravasut, M II 212^{26}!). [9] (*cf.* M I 69^{34}). [10] *cf.* √409 (Wg § 22: 14 styai: ṣtyai!). [11] (styai, Wg § 22: 25 *v. l.*). [12] Mhv 35: 71a. [13] Ap 53^{16}.

[a] Bm *om.* adhiṭṭhahati . . . tiṭṭheyya. [b] Bens *om.* (*cf. n.* a). [c] (Bens *ad.* aṭṭhā aṭṭhū). [d] Bens tiṭṭhissatha (ns: ſ nhuik tiṭṭhiṃsu rhi kra eñ[1] || acañ[*] ma sañ[1] ||). [e] M: v' etaṃ. [f] Ps *om.* ñatvā (= M I 69^{34}). [g] *ita* Be (= Ap); CeBm sabbapāḷi(ṃ) paṭhissati; ns sabbapāṭhī paṭhissati. [h] Bm pāḷidassanādi°. [i] Bens vattabbavacanaṃ.

[1]"vaṭharo ti ⟨thūlo⟩, thūlo ca ghanasarīro câyaṃ bhikkhū ti vuttaṃ hotī" ti vuttaṃ.

305 Maṭha nivāse. *Maṭhati, maṭho.*

306 Kaṭha kicchajīvane. *Kaṭhati, kaṭho*[a].

307 Raṭha paribhāsane. *Raṭhati.*

308 †**Sāṭha**[b] **balakkāre.** Balakkāro nāma attano balena yathājjhāsayaṃ dubbalassa abhibhavanaṃ. †*Sāṭhati*[b], †*sāṭho*[b].

309 Uṭha 310 ruṭha 311 luṭha upaghāte. *Oṭhati, roṭhati; loṭhati.*

312 Piṭha hiṃsā-saṃkilesesu. *Peṭhati, piṭharo.*

313 Saṭha ketave ca. [2]Pubbatthesu *ca*kāro. *Saṭhati, saṭho.* Saṭho ti kerāṭiko vuccati.

314 Suṭha gatipatighāte[c]. Gamanapatihananaṃ[d] gatipatighāto[e]. *Soṭhati.*

315 Kuṭhi 316 luṭhi ālasiye ca. *Ca*kāro pubbatthe ca. *Kuṇṭhati, kuṇṭho; luṇṭhati, luṇṭho.*

317 Suṭhi sosane. *Suṇṭhati*[f].

318 Ruṭhi 319 luṭhi 320 aṭhi gatiyaṃ. *Ruṇṭhati; luṇṭhati; aṇṭhati.*

321 Veṭha veṭhane. *Veṭhati nibbeṭhati; veṭhanaṃ nibbeṭhanaṃ.*

322 Vaṭhi ekacariyāyaṃ. *Vaṇṭhati.*

323 Maṭha 324 †**kuṭhi**[g] **soke.** *Maṭhati;* †*kuṇṭhati*[g].

325 Eṭha 326 heṭha vibādhāyaṃ. *Eṭhati; heṭhati viheṭhati viheṭhanaṃ.*

327 Luṭha patighāte[c]. *Loṭhati.*

328. [3]**Paṭha vikhyāne.** *Paṭhati.*

329 Luṭha †**saṃkilese**[h]. *Loṭhati.* — *Ṭha*kārantadhāturūpāni.

330 Ḍī vihāyasagatiyaṃ, gamanamatte ca. *Ḍeti ḍayati, ḍemāno,* [4]"ucce sakuṇa[i] ḍemāna[i]; [5]ye maṃ pure paccuḍenti"[j].

331 Ḍī khipan'-uḍḍanesu[k]. *Ḍeti uḍḍeti*[k], [6]"ito bahiddhā pāsaṇḍā diṭṭhīsu †pasīdanti[m] te na tesaṃ dhammaṃ rocemi na te dham-

---

[1] Sp *ad* Vin IV 89[26]. [2] cakāro | sañ || pubbatthesu | rhe[3] phrac so hiṃsā saṃkilesa anak tui[1] nhuik || vattāpeti | phrac ce eñ[1] || thañ[1] ||, ns. [3] (pratha prakhyāne, Wg § 19: 3). [4] J II 443[10]. [5] J VI *559*[18] (ns *cit. et* J III *389*[11]). [6] S I 133[33–34], *cf.* Thī 184[a] (Thī 184[b]: diṭṭhiyo upanissitā, *vide n.* m).

[a] *ita* CeBm; Bens kaṭṭho [= thaṅ[3] ɔ: kāṣṭha!]. [b] ɔ: haṭh° (Kt *apud* Wg § 9: 50). [c] CeBens °paṭi°. [d] Bens °paṭi°. [e] (Bm gatighāto); CeBens °paṭi°. [f] Ce *ad.* suṇṭhi. [g] ɔ: kaṭhi *et* kaṇṭhati (Wg § 8: 11). [h] Wg § 28: 87: saṃśleṣane (*cf.* 353[22]). [i] CeBm nā°. [j] Bens paccuḍḍenti (*cf.* Spk *ad* S II 255[14], Sp (I) 507[17]). [k] *vide* 356 *n.* a, b. [m] *sic* CeBemns *et* S (pasīdantī ti saṃsīdanti lagganti, Spk Ce; pasīdanti te *e glossemate* "pāsa(ṃ) ḍentī ti pāsaṇḍā" *ortum?*).

massa kovidā"; ettha ca pāsaṇḍā ti [1]"pāsaṃ ḍentī[a] ti pāsaṇḍā, sattānaṃ cittesu diṭṭhipāsaṃ khipantī ti attho", atha vā [2]"taṇhāpāsaṃ diṭṭhipāsañ ca ḍenti uḍḍentī[b] ti pāsaṇḍā".

332 Muḍi kaṇḍane[c]. *Muṇḍati*, [3]"kumāraṃ muṇḍiṃsu", *muṇḍo*.

333 Cuḍḍa hāvakaraṇe. *Cuḍḍati*.

334 Aḍḍa (abhi)yoge[d]. *Aḍḍati*.

335 Gaḍi vadanekadese. *Gaṇḍati, gaṇḍo*.

336 Huḍi 337 piḍi saṃghāte. *Huṇḍati; piṇḍati*, [4]*piṇḍo*.

338 Hiḍi gatiyaṃ. *Hiṇḍati āhiṇḍati*.

339 Kuḍi dāhe. *Kuṇḍati*, [5]*kuṇḍo*.

340 Vaḍi 341 maḍi veṭhane[e]. *Vaṇḍati; maṇḍati maṇḍalaṃ*.

342 Bhaḍi paribhāsane. *Bhaṇḍati, bhaṇḍanaṃ bhaṇḍo*.

343 †Maḍi[f] **majjane.** †*Maṇḍati*[f], †*maṇḍanaṃ*[f].

344 Tuḍi toḷane[g]. *Tuṇḍati, tuṇḍo*, [6]"tuṇḍenādāya gaccheyya".

345 Bhuḍi bharaṇe. *Bhuṇḍati*.

346 Caḍi kope. *Caṇḍati, caṇḍo caṇḍālo caṇḍikkaṃ*.

347 Saḍi[h] **rujāyaṃ.** *Saṇḍati, saṇḍo*.

348 Taḍi tāḷane. *Taṇḍati, vitaṇḍati vitaṇḍā*.

349 Paḍi gatiyaṃ. *Paṇḍati, paṇḍā paṇḍito*. Ettha paṇḍā ti paññā, sā hi sukhumesu pi atthesu paṇḍati gacchati, dukkhādīnaṃ pīḷanādikam pi ākāraṃ jānātī ti paṇḍā ti vuccati; [7]paṇḍito ti paṇḍāya ito (gato)[i] pavatto ti paṇḍito, atha vā [8]sañjātā paṇḍā etassā ti paṇḍito, paṇḍati ñāṇagatiyā gacchatī ti pi paṇḍito; tathā hi aṭṭhakathāyaṃ vuttaṃ: [9]"paṇḍantī ti paṇḍitā, sandiṭṭhika-samparāyikesu atthesu[j] ñāṇagatiyā gacchantī, ti attho"[k] ti.

350 Gaḍi[m] **made.** *Gaṇḍati*[m].

351 Khaḍi khaṇḍe[n]. *Khaṇḍati, khaṇḍito khaṇḍo*.

352 Laḍi [10]**jivhāmathane.** [11]*Laṇḍati, laṇḍo*. — *Ḍa*kārantadhāturūpāni.

---

[1] Spk *ad* S I 133[33]. [2] Thīa *165*[6]. [3] ***. [4] ns *cit.* Sambandhacinta (Ce 10[4]): gopiṇḍo dabbaṃ. [5] ns: Abhidhān nhuik [456[a]] kuṇḍaṃ hu napuṃ[3] lin rhi eñ[1]. [6] J III 478[4]. [7] ***; *cf.* Uda 97[21]. [8] (328[20]). [9] Pj I 124[25]. [10] = jivhāviññāñ phraṅ[1] si ap so arasā kui phyak chi[3] khraṅ[3], ns (Wg § 19: 53: jihvonmathane). [11] = arasā kui phyak tat eñ[1] || jigucchanīyattā hit khat ||, ns.

[a] Spk (Ce): pāsaṃ oḍḍenti. [b] Thīa: oḍḍenti. [c] Ce khaṇḍane. [d] Bm yoge. [e] CeBm vedhane. [f] ɔ: muḍi *et* muṇḍ° (Wg § 8: 22). [g] Ce toḍane. [h] (Bm saḍa). [i] Bm *om.* [j] Bens °samparāyikatthesu. [k] Pj: adhippāyo. [m] ɔ: kaḍi *et* kaṇḍati (Wg § 8: 30). [n] *sic* CeBm; Bens manthe (= Wg § 8: 31).

353 Vaḍḍha vaḍḍhane. *Vaḍḍhati, Sirivaḍḍhako Dhanavaḍḍhako vaḍḍhito buḍḍho,* ettha ca *va*kārassa *ba*kāro *a*kārassa c' *u*kāro. **354 Kaḍḍha ākaḍḍhane.** *Kaḍḍhati ākaḍḍhati nikkaḍḍhati,* [1]"akāmā[a] parikaḍḍhanti ulūkañ ñeva vāyasā". — Imāni *ḍha*kārantadhāturūpāni.

355 Aṇa 356 raṇa 357 vaṇa 358 bhaṇa 359 maṇa 360 kaṇa sadde. *Aṇati, aṇako brāhmaṇo; raṇati, raṇaṃ; vaṇati vāṇako; bhaṇati, bhāṇako; maṇati, maṇiko; kaṇati, kāṇo.* Tattha brāhmaṇo ti [2]brahmaṃ aṇatī ti brāhmaṇo, mante sajjhāyatī ti attho, akkharacintakā pana [3]"Brahmuno apaccaṃ brāhmaṇo"[b] ti vadanti, [2]ariyā pana "bāhitapāpattā brāhmaṇo" ti:

brāhmaṇo sotthiyo vippo bhovādī brahmabandhu ca
brahmasūnu dvijo brahmā [4]kamalāsanasūnu ca; 59

*raṇa*saddo [5]"saraṇā dhammā araṇā dhammā" ti ādisu kilese[su] vattati, [6]kilesā hi raṇanti kandanti etehī ti raṇā ti vuccante; [7]"dhanuggaho Asadiso rājaputto mahiddhiko[c] ... sabbāmitte raṇaṃ katvā ... saññamaṃ ajjhupāgamī" ti ettha yuddhe vattati, raṇaṃ katvā ti hi yuddhaṃ katvā ti attho; [8]"tiṇañ ca kaṭṭhañ ca raṇaṃ karontā[d] dhāviṃsu te aṭṭha disā samantato" ti ettha cuṇṇa(vicuṇṇa)karaṇe[e] vattati, raṇaṃ karontā ti hi cuṇṇavicuṇṇaṃ karontā[d] ti attho, — evaṃ atthavivaraṇam pi *sadda*saṃkhātam atthaṃ anto yeva katvā adhippāyatthavasena kataṃ na dhātunānattavasenā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, atha vā dhātūnam atthātisayayogo pi bhavati, [9]tena evaṃ atthavivaraṇaṃ katan ti pi daṭṭhabbaṃ.

361 Bhaṇa bhaṇane. *Parittaṃ bhaṇati, vacanaṃ bhaṇati, dīghabhāṇako piyabhāṇī bhāṇavāro.* Ettha bhāṇavāro ti

aṭṭh' akkharā ekapadaṃ, ekā gāthā catuppadaṃ,
gāthā c' ekā mato gantho, gantho bāttiṃsatakkharo[f]; 60

---

[1] J VI 508[14]. [2] Sv I 244[10]; Uda 38[13–17]. [3] Pāṇ VI 4: 171 vārt 1—2. [4] Mhbv 2[7]. [5] Dhs *p.* 7[8]. [6] *cf.* As 50[28] (mṭ *cit. et* Araṇavibhaṅgasutta, M III 230). [7] J II 91[4, 6, 7]. [8] J V 49[17–18]. [9] ns: tena | kroṅ[1] || evaṃ atthavivaraṇaṃ | kui || Saṅgahakārena | sañ || thañ[1] || kataṃ | eñ[1] ||.

[a] *ita* CeBemns (= Ja VI 509[11] *Mss*). [b] Bmns *h. l.* brāhm° (*codd. Birm. ubique* brahm°). [c] *ita* CeBm; Bens mahabbalo (= J). [d] (CeBm karonto). [e] Bm cuṇṇakaraṇe. [f] Ce batt°.

bāttiṃsakkharaganthānaṃ[a] paññāsaṃ dvisataṃ pana bhāṇavāro mato eko: sv aṭṭhakkharasahassako ti 61
evaṃ aṭṭhakkharasahassaparimāṇo pāṭho vuccati.

362 Oṇa apanayane. *Oṇati.*

363 Soṇa vaṇṇa-gatisu. *Soṇati, soṇo.*

364 Soṇa 365 siloṇa saṃghāte. *Soṇati; siloṇati.*

366 Ghiṇi 367 ghuṇi 368 ghaṇi gahaṇe. *Ghiṇṇati; ghuṇṇati; ghaṇṇati.*

369 Ghuṇa 370 ghuṇṇa †gamane[b]. *Ghoṇati; ghuṇṇati.*

371 Paṇa vyavahāre, thutiyañ ca. *Paṇati vāṇijo,* vohāraṃ karoti icc attho, *saddho buddhaṃ paṇati,* thomayati icc attho, *āpaṇaṃ, sāpaṇo gāmo.*

372 †Gaṇa[c] 373 raṇa gatiyaṃ. *†Gaṇati[c]; raṇati.*

374 Caṇa 375 saṇa dāne. *Caṇati; saṇati.*

376 Phaṇa gatiyaṃ. *Phaṇati, phaṇaṃ.*

377 Veṇu ñāṇa-cintā-nisāmanesu. *Veṇati.*

378 (Pīṇa)[d] pīṇane. Pīṇanaṃ paripuṇṇatā. [1]"Pīṇo[e] divā na bhuñjati; [2]pīṇorakkhaṃsabāhu"[f].

379 Miṇa hiṃsāyaṃ. *Miṇati.*

380 Duṇa gatiyañ ca. *Hiṃsā*pekkhako *ca*kāro. *Duṇati.*

381 Saṇa avyattasadde. *Saṇati,* [3]"saṇate 'va brahāraññaṃ", saṇate 'vā ti nadati viya.

382 Tuṇa koṭille. *Toṇati.*

383 Puṇa nipuṇe. *Puṇati nipuṇati, nipuṇadhammo.* Ettha ca *nipuṇa-saṇha-sukhuma*saddā vevacanasaddā, *kusala-cheka-dakkha*saddā viyā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

384 Muṇa paṭiññāṇe. *Muṇati.*

385 Kuṇa saddopakaraṇe[g]. *Koṇati.*

386 Cuṇa chedane. *Coṇati.*

387 Maṇa cāge. [4]"Veraṃ maṇatī ti veramaṇī".

388 Phuṇa vikiraṇe, vidhunane ca. *Phuṇati,* [5]"aṅgārakāsuṃ apare

---

[1] Ślokavārtika, Arthāpattiparicch° *v.* 51[a] (pīno divā na bhuṅkte). [2] Mmd 330 Ce 296[21] (Sd § 708 Ce 667[20]). [3] S I 7[3]. [4] Pj I 24[20] (Wg § 28: 41). [5] J VI *107*[33] (= vidhunanti *vel* okiranti, Ja VI 108[16-17], *cf.* Wg § 28: 105).

[a] Ce batt°. [b] ɔ: bhamaṇe (Wg § 12: 4–5). [c] ɔ: kaṇ° (Wg § 19: 32). [d] Bm *om.* (Wg § 28: 40 pṛṇa). [e] *sic* CeBemns. [f] = pyui so raṅ (ɔ: uro) ñhap-rui[3] (ɔ: akkhaṃ) pa-khuṃ[3] (ɔ: aṃso) lak-ruṃ[3] (ɔ: bāhu) rhi, ns. [g] Bm saddāpak°; ns: saddopakāraṇe (= asaṃ eñ[1] achok añī[3] nhuik || vā | asaṃ pru khraṅ[3] nhuik).

phuṇanti". — Imāni ṇakārantadhāturūpāni. — Iti *bhuvādigaṇe ṭavaggantadhāturūpāni* samattāni.

Atha *ta*vaggantadhāturūpāni vuccante:

389 Te pālane. Pālanaṃ rakkhaṇaṃ. [1]*Tāyati, tāṇaṃ gottaṃ nakkhattaṃ*, [2]"aghassa tātā; [3]kicchenādhigatā bhogā te tāto vidhamī dhamaṃ". Tattha [4]gottan ti gaṃ tāyatī ti gottaṃ, 'Gotamo, Kassapo' ti hi ādinā pavattamānaṃ gaṃ vacanaṃ buddhiñ ca tāyati ekaṃsikavisayatāya rakkhatī ti gottaṃ, yathā hi buddhi ārammaṇabhūtena atthena vinā na vattati, tathā abhidhānaṃ abhidheyyabhūtena, tasmā so gottasaṃkhāto attho tāni[a] tāyati rakkhatī ti vuccati, ko pana so ti: aññakulaparamparāsādhāraṇaṃ tassa kulassa ādipurisasamuditaṃ taṃkulapariyāpannasādhāraṇaṃ sāmaññarūpaṃ; [5]nakkhattan ti visamagatiyā agantvā attano vīthiyā va gamanena nakkha[na]ṃ gamanaṃ tāyati rakkhatī ti nakkha-ttaṃ, taṃ pana Assayujādivasena [6]sattavīsatividhaṃ hoti, tathā hi Assayujo Bharaṇī Kattikā Rohaṇī Migasiro Addā Punabbasu Phusso Assaliso[b] Māgho Pubbaphagguṇī Uttaraphagguṇī Hattho Cittaṃ Svāti Visākhā Anurādhā[c] Jeṭṭhā Mūlaṃ Pubbāsāḷhaṃ[d] Uttarāsāḷhaṃ[d] Sāvaṇaṃ Dhan[as]iṭṭhā[e] Satabhisattaṃ[f] Pubbabhaddapadaṃ Uttarabhaddapadaṃ Revatī cā ti sattavīsati nakkhattāni, tāni pana attano gamanaṭṭhānaṃ īsakam pi na vijahanti, kiñci sīghaṃ kiñci dandhaṃ, kadāci[g] sīghaṃ[g] kadāci dandhaṃ, etto ito cā ti evaṃ visamagatiyā agantvā yantacakke paṭipāṭiyā yojitakāni[h] viya samappamāṇagatiyā attano vīthiyā va gacchantāni maṇḍalākārena Sineruṃ parivattanti, evaṃ imāni nakkh[an]aṃ gamanaṃ tāyanti rakkhantī ti nakkha-ttāni vuccanti, porāṇā pana [7]*khara*dhātuvasena "na kkharanti na nassantī ti na-kkhattānī" ti avocuṃ; nakkhattaṃ jōti rikkhaṃ[i] [8]bhaṃ icc etāni nakkhattatārakānaṃ nāmāni, uḷu tārā tārakā ti imāni pana sabbāsam pi tārakānaṃ sādhāraṇanāmāni, osadhī ti pana tārakāvisesassa[j] nāmaṃ.

---

[1] *cf.* V̄702, 1115 = 1080c. [2] Sp I 171³², Sv I 229¹⁰. [3] *cf.* J I 284²³. [4] *cf.* 241²⁹—242¹². [5] *cf.* 329²⁸. [6] (*contra* Nidd I 382⁴). [7] (V̄735). [8] Uda 24³⁴, Amk I 3: 21a.

[a] Bm *om.* [b] Ce Assiliso (*skr.* Āśleṣa). [c] Bm Anarādhā. [d] Bemns °āsaḷhaṃ. [e] Ce Dhaniṭṭhā. [f] *ita* Bemns (ɔ: °bhisakkaṃ?); Ce Satabhisajo. [g] Bm *om.* [h] Bens yojitāni. [i] *ita h. l.* CeBemns (*vide* 329³¹). [j] (Bm °visesakā).

390 Citī saññāṇe. Saññāṇaṃ cihanaṃ lakkhaṇakaraṇaṃ. *Cetati*, cihanaṃ karotī ti attho; *ī*kārantavasena vuttattā asmā dhātuto [1]"saki saṃkāyan" ti dhātuto viya niggahītāgamo na hoti, esa nayo aññesu pi īdisesu ṭhānesu.

391 Pata gatiyaṃ. Patati (papatati)[a], [2]"papātā[b] papateyy' ahaṃ; [3]pāpatthaṃ[c] nirayaṃ bhusaṃ" — *ahaṃ*saddena yojetabbaṃ, pāpatthaṃ[c] papatito 'smī ti attho; [4]"pāpattha[c] nirayaṃ bhusaṃ" so kumāro ti yojetabbaṃ, pāpattha[c] papatito ti attho, parokkhāpadaṃ hi etaṃ dvayaṃ, [5]*pāvadaṃ pāvadā* ti ādisu viya upasaggapadassa dīghabhāvo, tato *aṃ*saddassa *tthaṃā*deso[c] *a*saddassa ca *tthā*deso[c] bhavati, acinteyyo hi pāḷinayo.

392 Ata sātaccagamane. Sātaccagamanaṃ nirantaragamanaṃ. *Atati.* Yasmā pana *ata*dhātu sātaccagamanatthavācikā, tasmā bhavābhavaṃ dhāvanto jātijarāvyādhimaraṇādibhedaṃ anekavihitaṃ saṃsāradukkhaṃ atati satataṃ gacchati pāpuṇāti adhigacchatī ti attā ti pi nibbacanam icchitabbaṃ, atthantaravasena pana [6]'āhito ahaṃmāno etthā ti attā attabhāvo' ti ca [6]'sukhadukkhaṃ adati anubhavatī ti attā' ti ca, 'attamano ti pītisomanassena gahitamano' ti ca attho daṭṭhabbo · [7]yattha yattha yathā yathā attho labbhati tattha tattha tathā tathā atthassa gahetabbato ti.

393 Cuta āsecane, kharaṇe ca. *Cotati.*

394 [8]Ati bandhane. *Antati, antaṃ.* Antīyati bandhīyati antaguṇenā ti antaṃ; idha *anta*saddassa atthuddhāro vuccate: [9]"antaṃ antaguṇaṃ udariyan" ti ettha Dvattiṃsākārantogadhaṃ kuṇapantaṃ antaṃ nāma; [10]"(kāya)bandhanassa[d] anto jīrati; [11]haritantaṃ vā" ti ettha antimamariyādanto anto nāma; [12]"antam idaṃ bhikkhave jīvikānan" ti ettha lāmakanto; [13]sakkāyo eko anto" ti ettha koṭṭhāsanto; [14]"es' ev' anto dukkhassa sappaccayasaṃkhayā"[e] ti ettha koṭanto, icc evaṃ:

kuṇapantaṃ antimañ ca mariyādo ca lāmakaṃ
koṭṭhāso koṭi 'me atthā *anta*saddena bhāsitā. 62

395 Kita nivāse, rogāpanayane ca. *Ketati*, [15]"Sāketaṃ nagaraṃ",

---

[1] (325²⁵). [2] J VI 498¹⁹. [3] J VI 16²⁹. [4] J VI 20²⁰ (V 255²⁰). [5] (389¹). [6] ā + √dhā *vel* √ad, *cf.* Mmd 629. [7] (55¹²). [8] (√1080f). [9] Khp III. [10] Vin II. 136¹⁴. [11] M I 188¹⁹. [12] S III 93⁴. [13] Nidd I 52⁶. [14] ***. [15] (*cf.* Vva 115³²).

[a] Bm *om.* [b] Bens papātaṃ. [c] CeBem papattaṃ *et* pāpatta (*skr.* prāpaptat) ttaṃādeso *et* ttādeso. [d] Bm *om.* kāya-. [e] Be °saṃkhāyā.

niketo, [1]"niketaṃ pāvisi; [2]āmodamāno gacchati san niketaṃ", *tikicchati cikicchati, cikicchā cikicchako.* Tattha Sāketan ti [3]sāyaṃ gahitāvasanaṭṭhānattā Sāketaṃ, *yaṃ*saddalopo.

396 Yata patiyatane. Patiyatanaṃ vāyāmakaraṇaṃ. *Yatati, yati*[a] *yatavā payatanaṃ āyatanaṃ lokāyataṃ.* Ettha āyatanan ti āyatanato āyatanaṃ · cakkhurūpādīni, etāni hi taṃtaṃdvārārammaṇacittacetasikā dhammā sena sena anubhavanādikiccena āyatanti uṭṭhahanti ghaṭanti vāyamanti etesū' ti āyatanānī ti vuccanti, ettha pana *nī-tanu*dhātūnaṃ vasena pi *āyatana*saddattho vattabbo siyā, so [4]uttariṃ[b] āvibhavissati —, *āyatana*saddo nivāsaṭṭhāne ākare samosaraṇaṭṭhāne sañjātidese kāraṇe ca, tathā hi loke "Issarāyatanaṃ, Vāsudevāyatanan" ti ādisu nivāsaṭṭhāne *āyatana*saddo vattati "suvaṇṇāyatanaṃ, rajatāyatanan" ti ādisu ākare, sāsane pana [5]"manorame āyatane sevanti naṃ vihaṅgamā" ti ādisu samosaraṇaṭṭhāne, [6]"Dakkhiṇāpatho gunnaṃ āyatanan" ti ādisu sañjātidese, [7]"tatra tatr' eva sakkhibhabbataṃ pāpuṇāti sati sati āyatane" ti ādisu kāraṇe vattatī ti veditabbo, so ca nānāpavattinimittavasena gahetabbo:

nivāse ākare c' eva jātidese ca kāraṇe
samosaraṇaṭhāne ca *āyatana*ravo gato; 63

lokāyataṃ nāma "sabbaṃ [8]ucchiṭṭhaṃ sabbaṃ n' ucchiṭṭhaṃ; [9]seto kāko kāḷo bako iminā ca iminā ca kāraṇenā" ti evamādiniratthakakāraṇapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ titthiyasatthaṃ, yaṃ loke vitaṇḍasatthan ti vuccati, yañ ca sandhāya bodhisatto asamadhuro Vidhurapaṇḍito [10]"na seve lokāyatikaṃ n' etaṃ paññāya vaḍḍhanan" ti āha, āyatiṃ hitaṃ tena loko na yatati na īhatī ti lokāyataṃ, kin taṃ: vitaṇḍasatthaṃ, taṃ hi ganthaṃ nissāya sattā puññakiriyāya cittam pi na uppādenti, aññatthā pi hi evaṃ vuttaṃ: [9]"lokāyatasippan ti 'kāko seto · aṭṭhīnaṃ setattā, balākā rattā · lohitassa rattattā' ti evamādinayappavattaṃ paraloka-nibbānānaṃ paṭisedhakaṃ vitaṇḍasatthasippan" ti.

---

[1] ***. [2] J V *45*^{9}. [3] (Dhpa I 387^{5}). [4] *vide* Pariccheda 19 (Ce 509^{1}). [5] A III 43^{6}. [6] ***. [7] M III 96^{18}. [8] = akrvaṅ^{3} khyañ^{3} tañ^{3} || vā | rvaṃ rhā bhvay khyañ^{3} tañ^{3}, ns. [9] (Sv I 91$^{1-2}$). [10] J VI 286^{29}.

[a] Bm *ad.* yati (ɔ: yati yatī? *cf.* Uṇādisūtra IV 117, *supra* 193 *n.* 1).
[b] CeBcns uttari (Bm uttara).

397 Yuta 398 juta bhāsane. Bhāsanaṃ udīranaṃ. *Yotati; jotati.*

398A [1]Juta dittiyaṃ. *Jotati vijjotati, juti joti*, kārite *joteti:* [2]"jotayitvāna saddhamman" ti payogā[a]. Ettha ca[f] jutī ti āloko sirī vā; jotī ti patāpo, atha vā jotī ti candādīni, vuttam pi c'etaṃ Sirimāvimānavatthuaṭṭhakathāyaṃ: [3]"jotī ti candimasuriya-nakkhatta-tārakānaṃ[c] sādhāraṇanāman" ti, atha vā [4]"joti jotiparāyano" ti vacanato yo koci jotati khattiyakulādisu jātattā ca rūpasobhāyuttattā ca, so jotī ti vuccati.

399 Sita vaṇṇe. *Sita*dhātu setavaṇṇe vattati; kiñcāp' ettha vaṇṇasāmaññaṃ vuttaṃ, tathā pi idha nīlapītādisu setavaṇṇo yeva gahetabbo payogadassanavasena. *Setati. setaṃ vatthaṃ.* Vācaliṅgattā pana *seta*saddo tiliṅgo gahetabbo:

setaṃ sitaṃ suci sukkaṃ paṇḍaraṃ dhavalam pi ca
akaṇhaṃ goram odātaṃ setanāmāni honti hi. 64

400 Vatu vattane. *Vattati pavattati saṃvattati anuvattati parivattati, pavattaṃ.*

401 Kilota addabhāve. Addabhāvo tintabhāvo. *Kilotati pakilotati*, temetī ti attho; kārite *pakiloteti pakilotayati*, [5]"uṇhodakasmiṃ pakilotayitvā"[d], temetvā ti attho.

402 †Vata[e] yācane. *†Vatati.*

403 Kita ñāṇe. *Ketati, ketanaṃ* [6]*ketako saṃketo.*

404 Kati suttajanane. [7]*Suttaṃ kantati.*

405 Kati chedane. *Maṃsaṃ kantati, vikantati,* [8]*ayokanto,* [9]"sallakatto mahāvīro; [10]mā no ajja vikantiṃsu rañño sūdā mahānase".

406 Catī hiṃsā-ganthesu. *Ī*kārantattā imasmā niggahītāgamo na hoti. *Catati.* — *Ta*kārantadhāturūpāni.

407 Thā gatinivattiyaṃ. *Thāti, avatthā vavatthānaṃ vavatthitaṃ vanatho.* [11]"Chetvā vanañ ca[f] vanathañ cā" ti ettha hi mahantā rukkhā vanaṃ nāma, khuddakā pana tasmiṃ vane ṭhitattā vana-tho[g] nāma vuccanti.

---

[1] ($\sqrt{1080^h}$). [2] Bv 2: 218a. [3] Vva 79[18]. [4] Pp 52[17]. [5] J VI *109*[5]. [6] = si tat, ns. [7] *cf.* Vin IV 299[31]. [8] (*supra* 118[12]). [9] Th 832c = Sn 562c. [10] J V 368[15]. [11] Dhp 283c (Dhpa III 424[8]).

[a] *sic* CeBem; ns payogo. [b] Bm *om.* [c] Vva: °tārakarūpānaṃ. [d] J: pakiledayitvā (*cod* Bd: patilatayitvā; Wg § 26: 132 klidū ārdrībhāve, § 26: 16 tima ārdrībhāve); *cf.* chotvāna *etc.* 342[1–2]. [e] ns vatu; ɔ: cata (Wg § 21: 5). [f] Be *om.* (Bm *om.* ca vanathañ). [g] Dhpa: vanathā.

408 Thu thutīyaṃ. *Thavati abhitthavati, thavanā* [ca][a] *abhitthavanā thuti abhitthuti,* [1]"yadi hi[b] rūpinī siyā[c] paññā me, vasumatī [2]na sammeyya: Anomadassissa bhagavato[d] phalam etaṃ ñāṇathavanāya; [3]tehi thutappasattho[e] so; [4]yen' idaṃ thavitaṃ ñāṇaṃ buddhaseṭṭho ca thomito". Tatra thavanā (ti)[f] pasaṃsanā, pasaṃsāya hi anekāni nāmāni:

thavanā ca pasaṃsā ca silāghā vaṇṇanā thuti
panuti thomanā vaṇṇo katthanā guṇakittanaṃ. 65

409 [5]The sadda-saṃghātesu. *Thīyati patitthīyati, thī.* Atr' imā pāḷiyo: [6]"abhisajjati kuppati vyāpajjati patitthīyati kopañ ca dosañ ca appaccayañ ca pātukaroti; [7]thiyo naṃ paribhāsiṃsū" ti. Tatra thīyati patitthīyatī t' imāni *e*kārass' *ī*yādesavasena sambhūtāni; [8]thīyati saṃghātaṃ gacchati gabbho etissā ti thī, ācariyā pana *itthī*saddass' eva evaṃ nibbacanaṃ vadanti na *thī*saddassa.

'Gabbho thīyati etissā iti thī' iti no ruci;
'gabbho thīyati etissā iti itthī' ti †ācariyā, 66
tesaṃ sudukkaro vāde *itthī* ti padasambhavo,
ayaṃ vinicchayo patto, nicchayaṃ bho suṇātha me: 67
*Thī*saddena samānattho *itthī*saddo yato, tato
*thī*sadde labbhamānatthaṃ *itthī*saddamhi ropiya 68
appānaṃ bahutāñāye gahite sati yujjati,
tathā hi [9]*dve-duve taṇhā-tasiṇā* ti nidassanaṃ. 69
Atha vā pana *itthī* ti idaṃ vaṇṇāgamādito
niruttilakkhaṇenā pi sijjhatī ti pakāsaye. 70
[10]'Icchatī ti nare itthī, icchāpetī ti vā pana'
idaṃ nibbacanañ cā pi ñeyyaṃ[g] nibbacanatthinā. 71

Atr' imāni itthīnam abhidhānāni:

itthī thī vanitā nārī abalā bhīru sundarī
kantā sīmantinī mātugāmo piyā ca kāminī 72
ramaṇī pamadā dayitā lalanā mahil' aṅganā,
tāsaṃ yeva ca nāmāni avatthāto imāni pi: 73

---

[1] Ap *30*$^{14-15}$ (ns *cit.* Apa). [2] na sameyya = ma tū mhya rā, ns. [3] Bv 2: *188*^{a}. [4] Ap 87^{26}. [5] (√ī1080^{a}). [6] A II 203^{16}. [7] J VI 521^{24}. [8] (Mahābhāṣya *vol.* II 198^{3}). [9] (§ 161). [10] (213$^{6-8}$).

[a] Bens *om.* [b] Ap *om.* [c] Sāriputtatheraapadān nhuik . . . bhaveyya rhi eñ[1], ns (*sed ex* Apa *irrepsit*). [d] (Bm bhagato). [e] *ita* Bm (= thuto c' eva pasattho ca, Bva); CeBens thutippa° (= Bv Ee). [f] Bm *om.* [g] Bm *om.* nibbacanañ cā pi ñeyyaṃ.

gorī ca dārikā kaññā kumārī ca kumārikā.
yuvatī taruṇī māṇavikā therī mahallikā. 74

Tathā hi 'ṭṭhavassikā[a] gorī ti pi dārikā ti pi vuccati; dasavassikā kaññā ti vuccati, anibbiṭṭhā[b] vā yobbanitthī kaññā ti vuccati; dvādasavassikā kumārī ti pi vuccati kumārikā ti pi; atho jaraṃ appattā yuvatī ti pi taruṇī ti pi māṇavikā ti pi[c] vuccati[c]; jaraṃ pattā pana therī ti pi mahallikā ti pi vuccati — purisesu pi ayaṃ nayo yathārahaṃ veditabbo. Kiñcāp' ettha evaṃ niyamo vutto, tathā pi katthaci aniyamavasena pi vohāro pavattati; tathā hi [1]"rājā kumāram ādāya rājaputtī ca dārikan" ti ca [2]"acchuṃ[d] Kaṇhājinaṃ kaññan" ti ca imāsaṃ dvinnaṃ pāḷīnaṃ vasena, yā itthī *dārikā*saddena vattabbā, sā *kaññā*saddena pi vattabbā jātā, yā pi ca *kaññā*saddena vattabbā, sā pi *dārikā*saddena vattabbā jātā; tathā [1]"rājā kumāram ādāya rājaputtī ca dārikan" ti ca [3]"kumāriye upaseniye niccaṃ nigaḷamaṇḍite" ti ca imāsaṃ pana pāḷīnaṃ vasena, yā itthī *dārikā*saddena vattabbā, sā *kumārikā*saddena pi vattabbā jātā, yā ca pana *kumārī*saddena vattabbā, sā pi *dārikā*saddena vattabbā jātā; api c' ettha [4]"rājakaññā Rucā[e] nāmā" ti ca [5]"tato Maddim pi nhāpesuṃ Sivikaññā samāgatā" ti ca imāsaṃ dvinnaṃ pāḷīnaṃ dassanato yā anibbiṭṭhā[f] vā hotu nibbiṭṭhā[f] vā, yāva jaraṃ na pāpuṇāti, tāva sā kaññā yeva nāmā ti pi veditabbaṃ. || Kec' ettha vadeyyuṃ: yaṃ tumhehi [6]"aṭṭhavassikā gorī ti pi ... kumārikā[g] ti pi vuccatī" ti vuttaṃ, etasmiṃ pana vacane [7]"yadāhaṃ dārako homi jātiyā aṭṭhavassiko" ti vacanato aṭṭhavasso dārako hotu, [8]"tatth' addasa kumāraṃ so ramamānaṃ sake pure" ti pāḷiyaṃ pana puttadārehi saṃvaddho Vessantaramahārājā kathaṃ kumāro ti vattuṃ yujjis-

---

[1] J VI 513^{8}. [2] J VI *577^{9}*. [3] J VI 64^{18} (*supra* 203^{12}). [4] J VI 230^{25}. [5] J VI 589^{1}. [6] (364^{3-5}). [7] Cp I 9: 12^{ab} (Ja VI 486^{19}). [8] J VI 492^{13}.

[a] CeBe(ns) aṭṭhavo. [b] Bens anibbiddhā (= ma bhoṃ [ɔ: phok] ma thvaṅ[3] laṅ kaṅ[3] so sa tui[1] smī[3]). [c] Bm *om.* [d] Bm accu, Ce accuṃ; J *cod.* Bd: acchaṃ, Lk: acchu [Ja *cod.* Lk: acchun ti kaniṭṭhaṃ]; Bens accha (... *acchā*pud kui *dā*dhāt tañ hiyyattanī-parassapud-*ā* ajjatanī-attanopud-*ā* nhac khu tvaṅ ta khu khu sak ...). [e] J: Rujā (ns: ī nhuik Rujā hu tatiyakkharā nhaṅ[1] rhi kra eñ[1] || Rucā ruciravaṇṇinī [J VI *233^{18}*] hu athak pāḷi rhi ra kā[3] paṭhamakkharā nhaṅ[1] lui sañ || *sequuntur exempla* anuprasæ: Ja III 245^{27}, Ja VI 259^{18}, Vin III 16^{10}, 162^{34} *et* añjanī janarañjanī [***]). [f] Bens °iddhā (*vide n.* b). [g] Bens dārikā.

sati · dvādasavassātikkantattā. | Yujjat' eva · Bhagavato icchāvasena[a]; Bhagavā hi dhammissarattā vohārakusalatāya ca yaṃ yaṃ veneyyajanānurūpaṃ desanaṃ desetuṃ icchati, taṃ taṃ deseti eva, — tasmā Bhagavatā tassa mātāpitūnaṃ atthitaṃ sandhāya kumāraparihārena vaddhitattañ ca evaṃ desanā katā; tathā hi āyasmā Kumārakassapo kumāraparihārena vaddhitattā [1]mahallako pi samāno Kumārakassapo t' eva[b] vohariyati, [2]"na vâyaṃ kumārako mattam aññāsī" ti ettha pana sirasmiṃ palitesu jātesu pi āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āyasmā Mahākassapo[c] tasmiṃ there adhimattavissāso[d] hutvā komāravādena ovadanto "kumārako" ti avocā ti gahetabbaṃ; Udānaṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana [3]"sattāhajātadivasato[e] paṭṭhāya yāva pañcadasavassaṃ tāva *kumārakā bālā* ti ca vuccanti tato vīsati vassāni *yuvāno*" ti vuttaṃ.

410 Mantha 411 mattha viloḷane. *Manthati*, [4]"manthañ ca madhupiṇḍikañ ca ādāya; [5]abhimatthati dummedhaṃ vajiraṃ v' amhamayaṃ maṇiṃ; [6]Sineruṃ †matthaṃ[f] katvā".

412 Kuthi 413 puthi 414 luthi hiṃsā-saṃkilesesu. *Kunthati*, *kuntho*, [7]"kunthakipillikaṃ; [8]disvāna patitaṃ Sāmaṃ puttakaṃ paṃsukunthitaṃ"; *punthati*; *lunthati*.

415 [9]Nātha yācanôpatāp'-issariyâsiṃsāsu. *Nātha*dhātu yācane upatāpe issariye āsiṃsane cā ti catusv atthesu vattati, tenâhu porāṇā: [10]"nāthatī ti nātho, veneyyānaṃ hitasukhaṃ āsiṃsati pattheti; parasantānagataṃ vā kilesavyasanaṃ upatāpeti, "sādhu bhikkhave bhikkhu kālena kālaṃ attasampattiṃ paccavekkheyyā" ti ādinā ⟨vā⟩ taṃtaṃhitapaṭipattiṃ yācatī ti attho; paramena cittissariyena samannāgato, sabbasatte vā guṇehi īsati abhibhavatī ti paramissaro Bhagavā nātho ti vuccatī" ti. *Nāthati*[g], *nātho*[h]. Saddasatthavidū pana tesu catusu atthesu [11]*nātha nādha* iti dhātudvayaṃ paṭhanti, attanobhāsattā pana tassa[i] *nāthate nādhate* ti rūpāni bhavanti. || Ettha siyā: yadi yācanaṭṭhena[j] nāthatī ti nātho, evaṃ sante yo koci yācako daliddo, so eva nātho siyā, yo pana ayācako

[1] (Mp I 284^{15}). [2] S II 218^{23}. [3] Uda *294*$^{19-21}$. [4] Vin I 4^{8}. [5] Dhp 161^{cd}. [6] Mp I 165^{30}. [7] Pj I 173^{6}. [8] J VI *90*^{7}. [9] ($\sqrt{}$ $\bar{1}081^{a}$). [10] 365^{22-28} = mṭ *ad* Vibha 1^{4}; *cf.* Vjb (*et* Spṭ) *ad* Sp 1^{6} (*vide* 406^{17-25} *et cf.* 394 *n.* 10). [11] Wg § 2: 5—6.

[a] Bm icchavasena. [b] CeBens tv eva (§ 49). [c] Bm *om.* Mahā-. [d] (Bm adhimattaviseso). [e] *sic* CeBemns; (*leg.* sattā hi jāt°; Uda: ime hi sattā jāt°). [f] *sic* CeBemns; *leg.* manthaṃ (= Mp). [g] CeBe *ad.* ti. [h] Be *ad.* ti. [i] Bm tassā; (tassa | dhātudvayassa || ns). [j] Bm °tthena.

samiddho, so 'na nāthati na yācatī' tī anātho 'siyā ti. | Na; *nātha*saddo hi yācanatthādisu pavattamāno lokasaṃketavasena uttamapurisesu nirūḷho, Bhagavā ca uttamesu sātīsayaṃ uttamo, tena [1]"taṃtaṃhitapaṭipattiṃ yācatī" ti *nātha*saddassa attho vutto; *anātha*saddo pana ittarajanesu nirūḷho, so ca kho 'na nātho ti anātho, n' atthi nātho etassā ti vā anātho' ti dabbapaṭisedhavasena, na pana 'na nāthati na yācatī ti anātho' ti dhātuatthapaṭisedhavasena; yo hi aññassa saraṇaṃ gati patiṭṭhā hoti, so nātho, yo ca aññassa saraṇaṃ gati patiṭṭhā na hoti nā pi attano añño saraṇaṃ gati patiṭṭhā hoti, so anātho ti vuccati · saṃketavasena, tathā hi [2]"saṃketavacanaṃ saccaṃ lokasammutikāraṇan" ti vuttaṃ. Imassa pan' atthassa āvibhāvatthaṃ imasmiṃ ṭhāne [3]"lokanātho tuvaṃ eko saraṇaṃ sabbapāṇinan" ti ca [3]"anāthānaṃ bhavaṃ[a] nātho" ti ca [4]"evâhaṃ cintayitvāna nekakoṭisataṃ dhanaṃ nāthānāthānaṃ datvāna Himavantaṃ upāgamin" ti ca pāḷiyo nidassanāni bhavanti. Yasmā pana sāsane ca loke ca yācako nātho ti na vuccati ayācako ca anātho ti, lokassa pana saraṇaṃ nātho ti vuccati, yassa saraṇaṃ na vijjati so anātho ti vuccati, tathā samiddho nātho ti vuccati asamiddho anātho ti, tasmā paññavatā sabbesu pi ṭhānesu dhātuatthamattena lokasamaññaṃ anatidhāvitvā[b] yathānurūpaṃ attho gahetabbo; ayañ ca nīti sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā.

416 Vithu yācane. *Vethati.*

417 Satha [5]seṭhille[c]. *Sathati;* [6]"sathalo hi paribbājo bhiyyo ākirate rajaṃ" — "siṭhilo" ti pi pāḷī dissati, tadā *ṭhi*kāro muddhajo gahetabbo.

418 †Kathi[d] koṭille. †*Kanthati*[d].

419 Kattha silāghāyaṃ. [7]"Katthati vikatthati"; *katthanā vikatthanā.* Tattha katthatī ti pasaṃsati, vikatthatī ti virūpaṃ katthati abhūtavatthudīpanato[e]; ettha ca [8]"bahum pi so vikattheyya aññaṃ janapadaṃ gato" ti ca [9]"idh' ekacco katthī hoti vikatthī, so katthati[f]: aham asmi sīlasampanno ti vā vatasampanno ti vā . . . vikatthatī" ti ca ādayo payogā.

---

[1] (365^{25}). [2] Kva 34^{31} Mp I 95^{23} Ps I 138^{13} (*supra* 72^{13}). [3] ***. [4] Bv 2: 28a–d. [5] *cf.* Nidda *ad* Nidd I 67^{1} (*leg.* saṇṭhanaṃ *et* santhanaṃ), Vva 95^{11}. [6] S I 49^{11} *etc.* [7] Nidd I 71^{19}. [8] J I 454^{14-15}. [9] Nidd I 71^{18-26}.

[a] Be bhavanaṃ. [b] CeBm anabhi° (*vide* M III 234^{30}, Kva 35^{7}). [c] Ce sethille. [d] ɔ: gathi *et* ganthati (Wg § 2: 35). [e] Bm vibhūtav°. [f] Nidd *ad.* vikatthati (366^{29}).

420 Vyatha dukkha-bhayacalanesu. *Vyathati*, [1]"bhantā vyathitāmānasā; [2]tato kumārā vyathitā sutvā luddassa bhāsitaṃ; [3]itth' etaṃ[a] dvayaṃ calañ c' eva vyathañ ca".

421 Sutha 422 kutha 423 katha hiṃsāyaṃ. *Sothati, kothati, kathati.*

424 Patha gatiyaṃ. *Pathati, patho.* Patho ti maggo, so duvidho: mahājanena padasā paṭipajjitabbo pakatimaggo ca, paṇḍitehi nibbānatthikehi paṭipajjitabbo paṭipadāsaṃkhāto ariyamaggo cā ti. Tattha pakatimaggo uppannakiccākiccehi janehi pathīyati gacchīyatī ti patho; paṭipadā pana amatamahāpuraṃ gantukāmehi kulaputtehi [4]saddhāpātheyyaṃ gahetvā pathīyati paṭipajjīyatī ti patho, atha vā pātheti kārakaṃ puggalaṃ gameti nibbānaṃ sampāpetī ti vā[b] patho · paṭipadā yeva. Maggābhidhānaṃ *curā*digaṇe [5]*magga*dhātukathanaṭṭhāne kathessāma.

425 Katha nippāke. *Kathati.*

426 Matha †vilothane[c]. *Mathati.*

427 Potha pariyāpanabhāve[d]. *Pothati, pothako, potheti*[e] ti ayaṃ *curā*digaṇe pi vattati, tena [6]"samantā anupariyeyyuṃ nippothentā[f] catuddisā" ti payogo dissati.

428 Gottha[g] vaṃse. *Gotthati, gotthulo gotthu.*

429 Puthu vitthāre. *Pothati, puthavī.* — *Tha*kārantadhāturūpāni.

430 Dā dāne, āpubbo gahaṇe. *Saddho dānaṃ dadāti deti, sīlaṃ ādadāti ādeti* imāni suddhakattupadāni · taddīpakattā; *saddho asaddhaṃ dānaṃ dāpeti, sīlaṃ ādapeti samādapeti,* [7]"ye dhammaṃ evādapayanti santo" imāni kāritapadāni, hetukattupadānī ti ca vuccanti · taddīpakattā; *saddhena dānaṃ dīyati, sīlaṃ ādīyati samādīyati* imāni kammapadāni · taddīpakattā. Ayañ ca "dā dāne" ti dhātu sāsanānurūpassutivasena *divā*digaṇaṃ patvā [8]supanakiriyaṃ vadanto *dāyati niddāyati niddā* ti sanāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni janayati; [9]dānam [10]avakhaṇḍanañ ca vadanto [11]*diyati, dānaṃ sapadānaṃ*[h] *dattan*[i]

[1] Bv 2: *171*[b]. [2] J VI 545[20]. [3] S IV *68*[1]. [4] (S I 44[12]). [5] (√1323). [6] S I 102[20] (*vide* √1468). [7] M II 104[29]. [8] √1118. [9] √1119. [10] √1120. [11] ns: ī pud kui katturup phrac rve[1] yathā kattari ca [Kc 446] sut phraṅ[1] cī raṅ.

[a] Bm icchotaṃ (ɔ: icc etaṃ). [b] *ita* CeBemns. [c] ɔ: viloḷane (Wg § 20: 18). [d] *ita* CeBm (Wg § 21: 6: paryāptau); Bens pariyāyanabhāve. [e] (Be pothati). [f] *ita* Bens; CeBe nippothento (S Ee: nipphoṭento). [g] Mmd 667: gotthu. [h] Bens *om.* [i] Bens dāttan (Pj I 50[10–11]).

ti sanāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni janayati; [1]suddhiṃ vadanto *dāyati vodāyati vodānan* ti sanāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni janayati; imasmiṃ pana *bhuvā*digaṇe dānaṃ vadanto āpubbavasena gahaṇañ ca vadanto *dadāti deti adadāti adeti dānaṃ ādānan* ti sanāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni janayati, tathā [1]kucchitagamanaṃ vadanto *dati suddati suddo suddi* ti sanāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni[a] janayatī ti ayaṃ viseso daṭṭhabbo; yathā c' ettha, evam aññatrā pi yathāsambhavaṃ viseso upaparikkhitabbo nayaññūhi. Idāni 'ssa[b] nāmapadāni *tum*antādīni brūma: *dānaṃ deyyaṃ dātabbaṃ brahmadeyyaṃ dinnaṃ dāyako dāyikā* [2]*dakkhiṇā* icc ādīni *dātuṃ padātuṃ dātave padātave, datvā datvāna dadātūna*[b] *daditvā daditvāna dadiya dajjā dadiyāna ādātuṃ ādāya ādiya* icc ādīni ca yojetabbāni. Tattha dānan ti 'dātabbaṃ dadanti etenā' ti atthena deyyadhammo dānacetanā ca vuccati. || Kasmā pana tattha *dinna*saddo yeva kathiyyati, na *datta*saddo ti. | Akathane kāraṇam atthi, [3]"dānaṃ . . . dinnan" ti ādisu hi *dinna*saddaṭṭhāne *datta*saddo na dissati; tasmā na kathīyati:

guṇabhūto *datta*saddo na diṭṭho jinabhāsite
[3]"manasā dānaṃ mayā dinnaṃ" iti *dinna*padaṃ viya, 75
"Devadatto Yaññadatto; Datto" iti ca ādiko
paṇṇattivacane diṭṭho samāsa-vyāsato pana, — 76

tasmā Devadatto ti ādisu 'devena dinno' ti samāsaṃ katvā paṇṇattivacanattā *dinna*saddassa *dattā*deso kātabbo sāsanānurūpena, [4]upari hi 'dinnassa datto kvaci paṇṇattiyan' ti lakkhaṇaṃ passissatha. Ayam eva hi sāsane nīti avilaṃghanīyā; idaṃ pan' ettha vavatthānaṃ:

sakkaṭe[c] *datta*saddo va *dinna*saddo na dissati;
vyāsamhi *dinna*saddo va *datta*saddo na pāḷiyaṃ, 77
[3]"manasā dānaṃ mayā dinnaṃ; [5]dānaṃ dinno" ti ādisu
[6]"Dhammadinnā Mahāmāyā" icc ādisu ca pāḷisu 78
iti vyāsa-samāsānaṃ vasā dvedhā pavattati
*dinna*saddo ti dīpeyya, na so sakkaṭabhāsite; 79
guṇabhūto *datta*saddo asamāsamhi kevalo

---

[1] √1121 *et* √431. [2] (§ 1344); *cf.* 331[28] *et* § 1345 (< mhṭ *ad* Vm 220[22]). [3] Ap 4[19]. [4] (*cf.* § 748). [5] Kcv 628. [6] Ja VI 481[16] Mp I 405[5] (*cf.* Ap 546[8]: 568[28]).

[a] Bm *om.* suddha-. [b] *ita* CeBemns. [c] CeBm sakkate (*hic et infra*).

na dissati munimate, *dinna*saddo 'va kevalo,
ten' eva *dinna*saddassa *dattā*deso kato mayā; 80
[1]"dattaṃ sirappadānan" ti kavayo pana abravuṃ,
ediso pāḷiyaṃ n' atthi nayo, tasmā na so varo. 81
[2]"Datto" ti Bhūridattassa[a] saññā paṇṇattiyaṃ gatā,
"Brahmadatto; Buddhadatto; Datto" iti hi sāsane
paṇṇattiyaṃ *datta*saddo asamāsa-samāsiko. 82
[3]"Paradattabhojanan" ti evamādisu pāḷisu
samāse guṇabhūto 'yaṃ *datta*saddo patiṭṭhito; 83
[4]"manasā dānaṃ mayā dinnaṃ; [4]dānaṃ dinno" ti ādisu
guṇabhūto *dinna*saddo asamāsamhi dissati; 84
[5]"dinnādāyī; [6]Dhammadinnā" icc evamādisu pana
samāse guṇa-paṇṇattibhāven' esa padissati. 85

Koci pana saddasatthavidū garu evaṃ saddaracanam akāsi: [7]"yass' aṅkurehi vijitambujaloditehi[b] vāteritehi patitehi suṇehi[c] tehi jenan ticīvaram asobhatha [8]brahmadattaṃ, vandāmi taṃ caladalaṃ varabodhirukkhan" ti. Ettha ca brahmadattan ti idaṃ sakkaṭabhāsāto nayaṃ gahetvā vuttaṃ na pāḷito; pāḷinayaṃ hi patvā *brahmadattiyan* ti vā *brahmadinnan* ti vā *devadattiyan* ti vā *devadinnan* ti vā rūpena bhavitabbaṃ; tathā hi [9]"Bodhisatto ca Maddī ca sammodamānā sakkadattiye assame vasiṃsū" ti pāḷinayānurūpo aṭṭhakathāpāṭho dissati, tasmā etth' [10]evaṃ vadāma:

*datta*saddassa ṭhānamhi *dattiyan* ti ravo gato:
[11]"devadattiyapatto" ca [12]"assamo sakkaddattiyo" ti. 86

Ayaṃ nīti sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā.

Atra pana paripuṇṇâparipuṇṇavasena yathārahaṃ padakkamo bhavati:

Dadāti dadanti, dadāsi dadātha, dadāmi dadāma.

Dadātu dadantu, dadāhi dadātha, dadāmi · dadāma dadāmase.

Dadeyya dade [13]"dajjā sappuriso dānaṃ" · *dadeyyuṃ daj-*

---

[1] ***. [2] (J VI 192^{11}) Ja VI 167^{30}—168^{30}. [3] *cf.* Vin I 221^{27}. [4] ($368^{20, 30}$). [5] D I 4^{6}. [6] (368^{31}), [7] ***. [8] (= Sahampati brahmā maṅ[3] sañ kap lhū ap so, ns). [9] Ja VI 573^{25}. [10] = evaṃ vinicchayaṃ | kui ||, ns. [11] *** (*cf.* Uda 379^{21} *et* Vm 62^{26}). [12] (369^{21}). [13] J VI 567^{12}.

a (Bm bhūrisaddassa). b Bens jimutambu° (= tim tuik mha kya so re, mre nhuik tañ so re sañ phrac ce ap kun so). c *ita* CeBemns (= santā asve[3] tve[3] tve[3] nī mran[3] kun so ɔ: *skr.* śoṇa!).

jum [1]"pitā mātā ca te dajjuṃ", *dadeyyasi dajjasi dajjesi* icc api [2]"dajjāsi abhayaṃ mama; [3]mātaraṃ kena dosena dajjāsi dakarakkhino[a]; [4]sīlavantesu dajjesi[b] dānaṃ Maddi yathārahaṃ" · *dadeyyātha dajjātha, dadeyyami dajjami* · *dadeyyāma dajjāma; dadetha daderaṃ, dadetho dadeyyavho*[c] *dajjavho, dadeyyaṃ dajjaṃ* [5]"n' eva dajjaṃ Mahosadhaṃ" · *dadeyyāmhe*[d] *dajjāmhe*. Ayam asmākaṃ khanti; garūnaṃ pana khanti aññathā bhavati, tathā hi

garū [6]*dajjati dajjanti* iti ādinayena tu
aṭṭhannam pi vibhattīnaṃ vasenâhu padakkamaṃ; 87
pāḷiṃ upaparikkhitvā tañ ce yujjati, gaṇhatha[e],
na hi sabbappakārena pāḷiyo paṭibhanti no. 88

Tatth' asmākaṃ khantiyā *dajjā dajjan* ti ādīni *yya*kārasahite[f] yeva sattamiyā padarūpe sijjhanti, [7]"dajjā sappuriso dānan" ti ettha hi dajjā ti idaṃ *dadeyyā* ti padarūpaṃ patiṭṭhapetvā *yya*kāre[f] pare saralopaṃ[g] katvā tato tiṇṇaṃ vyañjanānaṃ saṃyogañ ca tīsu saññogavyañjanesu dvinnaṃ sarūpānaṃ ekassa lopañ ca *da-ya*kārasaññogassa[h] ca *ja*kāradvayaṃ[i] katvā tato dīghavasen' uccāritabbattā [8]animittaṃ dīghabhāvaṃ katvā nipphajjati, evaṃ sāsanassânurūpo vaṇṇasandhi bhavati — duvidho hi sandhi: padasandhi[j] vaṇṇasandhī ti[k]; tesu yattha padacchedo labbhati, so padasandhi · yathā [9]"tatrâyaṃ", yattha pana na labbhati, so vaṇṇasandhi · yathā [10]"atrajo" yathā ca [11]"sugato" yathā ca [12]"padmāni", evaṃ duvidhesu sandhisu *dajjā* ti ayaṃ vaṇṇasandhi eva. Aparo pi rūpanayo bhavati · *tvā*paccayantavasena [13]"ayaṃ so Indako yakkho dajjā dānaṃ parittakaṃ atirocati [14]amhehi cando tārāgaṇe[m] yathā" ti dassanato, ettha hi dajjā ti datvā ti attho, idaṃ pana *datvā*saddena

---

[1] *cf.* J VI 15[26] (Sd § 1008 *cit.* J VI 15[28]). [2] J VI 20[7]. [3] J VI *470*[24]. [4] J VI *494*[26]. [5] J VI *470*[5] (Sd § 1009). [6] (*cf.* Kcv 501). [7] (369[31]). [8] (§ 71). [9] (43[13]; § 27—28). [10] (§ 76). [11] (§ 73). [12] J VI 497[28] (Sd § 69). [13] Pv 316[a—d] (Pva 139[12]). [14] **ns: amhehi alhū myā[3] cvā pe[3] lhū pā so ṅā Aṅkura nat tui[1] thak || vā | tui[1] kui || "tilehi khette va[p]pati" [§ 595] kai[1] sui[1] upayoga nhuik tatiyā sak.**

[a] *ita* C[e]B[em]ns; J: [o]rakkhato (*vide* 372 *n.* d). [b] J: dajjāsi (*cod.* L[k] dajjesi). [c] **C[e]B[em] deyyāvho.** [d] **B[m] dadeyyamhe.** [e] **(B[m] gaṇhathi).** [f] **B[m] yakār[o].** [g] **ns paralopaṃ.** [h] **B[e]ns dyakāra[o].** [i] **B[e]ns jjakāra[o].** [j] **(B[m] pakatisandhi).** [k] **B[m] *om.* ti.** [m] **C[e]B[e]ns tāragaṇe.**

samānatthaṃ [1]*dadiya*[a] iti padarūpaṃ patiṭṭhapetvā *ya*kāre pare saralopaṃ katvā saññogesu sarūpalopañ ca tato *da-ya*kārasaññogassa[b] *ja*kāradvayaṃ[c] dīghattañ ca katvā nipphajjati. Athâparo pi rūpanayo bhavati · kammani-*ya*paccayavasena, tathā hi [2]"petānaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ dajjā" ti ca "dakkhiṇā dajjā" ti ca dve pāṭhā dissanti; tattha pacchimassa dajjā ti dātabbā ti attho kammani-*ya*paccayavasena, idha pana *dā*dhātuto *ya*paccayaṃ katvā dhātussa [3]dvittañ ca pubbassa rassattañ ca tato *ya*kāre pare saralopaṃ saññogabhāvañ ca *ja*kāradvayañ[c] ca itthiliṅgattā *ā*paccayādiñ ca katvā *dajjā* ti rūpaṃ nipphajjati. Evaṃ *dajjā dadeyyā* ti ca *dajjā dadiya*[a] *datvā* ti ca *dajjā dātabbā* ti ca etāni paccekaṃ pariyāyavacanāni bhavanti. Dajjuṃ, dajjāsi dajjātha, dajjāmi dajjāma[d], dajjavho, dajjan ti etāni pi *dadeyyuṃ dadeyyāsi* ti ādinā padarūpāni patiṭṭhapetvā *ya*kāre pare saralopaṃ saññogesu sarūpalopaṃ *da-ya*kārasaññogassa[b] *ja*kāradvayañ[c] ca katvā nipphajjanti. Etesu *dajjāsi* ti yaṃ rūpaṃ, tassâvayavassa *ā*kārassa *e*kāraṃ katvā aparam pi *dajjesi* ti rūpaṃ bhavatī ti daṭṭhabbaṃ; esa nayo [4]aññatrā pi yathāsambhavaṃ yojetabbo, acinteyyānubhāvassa hi Sammāsambuddhassa [5]pāḷinayo acinteyyo yeva hoti gambhīro dukkhogāḷho na yena kenaci lakkhaṇena sādhetabbo, yathātantiviraciteh' eva lakkhaṇehi sādhetabbo. [6]Tathā hi *khattiyā titthiyā cetiyānī* ti ādisu *ya*kāre pare saralopo bhavati, tena [7]"ath' etth' ekasataṃ khatyā; [8]evam pi titthyā[e] puthuso vadanti; [9]ārāmarukkhacetyānī" ti payogā dissanti; tathā *sākacchati tacchan*[f] ti etthā pi *saha kathayatī* ti vā *saṃkathayatī* ti vā *tathiyan*[g] ti ca padarūpaṃ patiṭṭhapetvā *saha*-saddassa *ha*kāralopaṃ *saṃ*sadde ca niggahītalopaṃ katvā *sa*kāragatassa sarassa dīghaṃ katvā *ya*kāre pare saralopaṃ katvā

---

[1] dadiyya nhuik "kāmesu vineyya gedhaṃ" [Khp IX 10c] kai' sui' *yya* nhuik saṃyug nhaṅ' lui sañ || *yya*kāre nhuik lañ³ || nañ³ tū || "saññogesu sarūpalopañ ca" min' lattaṃ', ns [*cf.* Sd § 120]. [2] Pv 22c = Khp VII 10c. [3] ns *cit.* Sd § 939. [4] = *dā*dhāt mha ta pā³ so *vada*dhāt (*infra* 388²³) ca so arā nhuik lañ³, ns. [5] = pāḷigati-nañ³, ns. [6] (199 *n.* 7). [7] J VI 397¹. [8] Sn *891*c. [9] Dhp 188c.

[a] CeBens dadiyya. [b] Be dyakāra°. [c] Be jjakāra°. [d] Bm dajjāmha. [e] *ita* CeBemns; *vide* § 120. [f] *ita* Bens (*conj.*); CeBm kacchan. [g] *vide* 372²⁻⁴; Bens tathayan; CeBm kathayan.

tato *tha-ya*kārasaññogassa *cha*yugaṃ[a] katvā [1]visabhāgasaññoge eko ekassa sabhāgattam āpajjati, tena *sākacchati tacchan*[b] ti rūpāni sijjhanti, tathā hi [2]"aññamaññaṃ sākacchiṃsu; [3]kālena dhammasākacchā; [4]bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ; [5]yathātathiyaṃ viditvā [pi] dhammaṃ sammā so loke paribbajeyyā" ti [6]savikappāni payogāni dissanti; [7]*najjā* ti ādisu pi *nadiyā* ti ādīni padarūpāni patiṭṭhapetvā vaṇṇasandhivasena *ya*kāre pare lopavidhi labbhati yeva, vividho hi sāsanānukūlo rūpanipphādanūpāyo, upari ca etesaṃ sādhanatthaṃ [8]"saralopo ya-ma-na-rādisū" ti[c] ādīni lakkhaṇāni bhavissanti. Tattha

dajjā dajjun ti ādīni sattamīnaṃ vasena me
vuttāni yogirājassa sāsanatthaṃ mahesino. 89

Atr' idaṃ vattabbaṃ: kiñcā pi aṭṭhakathācariyehi [9]"mātaraṃ tena dosena dajjâhaṃ †dakarakkhino"[d] ti ettha *dajjan* ti padassa [10]"dammī" ti vattamānavasena vivaraṇaṃ kataṃ, tathā pi sattamīpayogo yeva, ācariyā hi 'sattamīpayogo ayan' ti jānantā pi 'kadāci aññe parikappattham pi gaṇheyyun' ti āsaṃkāya evaṃ vivaraṇam akaṃsu; tathā, kiñcā pi tehi [11]"anāparādhakamman taṃ na dajjaṃ †dakarakkhino"[d] ti ettha *na dajjan* ti padassa [12]"nâhaṃ dakarakkha⟨sa⟩ssa dassāmī" ti bhavissantīvasena vivaraṇaṃ kataṃ, tathā pi sattamīpayogo yeva, anāgataṃ pana paṭicca vattabbatthattā evaṃ vivaraṇaṃ kataṃ; [13]"n' eva dajjaṃ Mahosadhan" ti ettha pana [14]"na tv eva ... dadeyyan" ti sattamīpayogavasena vivaraṇaṃ katan ti. Evaṃ *dajjaṃ*padassa vinicchayo veditabbo.

Idāni parokkhādivasena padakkamo kathīyati:

Dada dadu, dadū ti ca idaṃ [15]"Nārado iti nāmena[e] Kassapo iti maṃ vidū" ti ādisu *vidū*saddena samaṃ, *dade dadittha, dadaṃ*[f] *dadimha*; *dadittha dadire, dadittho dadivho*, — ettha ca *dadittho* ti idaṃ [16]"sañjagghittho[g] mayā

---

[1] (> Sd § 124); ī nañ³ nhuik "visabhāga" kā³ tathādvandesut [Kc 324] nhuik "visabhāga" kai¹ sui¹ tañ³, ns. [2] *cf.* Vin III 159^{15}. [3] Khp V 9^{c}. [4] D I 190^{9}. [5] Sn 368^{cd}. [6] = taccham tathiyaṃ hū so vikap nhaṅ¹ ta kva kun so, ns. [7] (202^{16}). [8] Sd § 69. [9] J VI 472^{23}. [10] Ja VI 472^{34}. [11] J VI 477^{14}. [12] Ja VI 477^{18}. [13] J VI *470^{5}*. [14] Ja VI 470^{8}. [15] J VI *58^{9}*. [16] J VI *475^{17}* (*supra* 334^{21}).

[a] Bemns cchaº. [b] *ita* Bens (*conj.*); CeBm kacchan. [c] Bm ya-ma-na-dādisū ti. [d] J Ee: dakarakkhato (ɔ: ºrakkhaso; *skr.* ºrakṣas-), *cf.* J IV 469^{24} (*abl.*). [e] J: iti me nāmaṃ. [f] Ce dada. [g] J: pajagghittho.

saha; "[1]mā kisittho[a] mayā vinā; [2]mā naṃ kalale akkamittho" ti ādisu *sañjagghittho* ti ādīhi samaṃ, iminā nayena sabbattha labbhamānavasena sadisatā upaparikkhitabbā —, *dadi*[b] *dadimhe.* Parokkhāsahitarūpāni.

Adadā adadu, adado[c] *adadattha, adada*[d] *adadamha; adadattha adadatthuṃ, adadase adadavhaṃ, adadi*[e] · *adadamhase, dadamhase* iti an*a*kārapubbam pi rūpaṃ gahetabbaṃ · [3]"ye sam no[f] na dadamhase" ti dassanato. Hiyyattanīsahitarūpāni.

Adadi · *adaduṃ adadiṃsu, adado adadattha*[g], *adadiṃ adadimha; adadā*[d] *adadu, adadase adadivhaṃ, adadaṃ*[h] *adadimhe.* Ajjatanīsahitarūpāni.

Dadissati dadissanti icc ādi sabbaṃ neyyaṃ. Bhavissantīsahitarūpāni.

Adadissā dadissā · *adadissaṃsu dadissaṃsu* icc ādi ca sabbaṃ neyyaṃ. Kālātipattisahitarūpāni.

Aparāni pi vattamānādisahitarūpāni bhavanti:

Deti denti, desi detha, demi [4]*dammi* · *dema damma.*

Detu dentu, dehi detha, demi dammi · *dema damma,* attanopadāni appasiddhāni, sattamīnayo ca parokkhānayo ca appasiddho; hiyyattanīnayo pana ajjatanīnayo ca koci koci pasiddho · pāḷiyaṃ āgatattā, sakkā ca *adā adu, ado adan* ti ādinā yojetuṃ; tathā hi nayo dissati: [5]"adā dānaṃ purindado; [6]varañ ce me ado Sakka; [7]brāhmaṇānaṃ adaṃ gajaṃ; [8]adāsi me; [9]adaṃsu te mam' okāsaṃ; [10]adāsiṃ brāhmaṇe tadā" ti.

Dassati dassanti icc ādi sabbaṃ neyyaṃ.

Adassā dassā · *adassaṃsu dassaṃsu*[i] icc ādi ca sabbaṃ neyyaṃ.

Tathā:

Ādadāti ādadanti, ādadāsi ādadātha, ādadāmi ādadāma — Kaccāyanamate [11]*ādatte* ti attanopadaṃ vuttaṃ. Evaṃ *ādadātu, ādadeyya* icc ādi sabbaṃ neyyaṃ; *ādetu ādeyya* icc ādi

---

[1] J VI *495*[6]. [2] Bv 2: 53[c]. [3] J III *47*[3]. [4] *supra* 372[15], *infra* § 972 (Kc 484). [5] ***. [6] J IV 240[14] VI 482[23]. [7] Cp I 3: 5[d], I 9: 30[f]. [8] Khp VII 10[a]. [9] Bv 2: 45[a]. [10] Cp I 9: 47[d]. [11] Kc 273.

[a] J: kisittha. [b] Bens dadaṃ. [c] Bem adade. [d] Be adadaṃ. [e] CeBe adadiṃ. [f] J: ye sante (= vijjamāne, Ja). [g] Be adadittha. [h] Ce adada. [i] Be *ad.* dassiṃsu.

yathārahaṃ yojetabbaṃ. Evam eva ca *dāpeti ādāpeti* ti adīni pi yathārahaṃ.

431 Dā kucchite gamane. *Dāti suddāti, suddo suddi.* [1]Tattha suddo ti suddātī ti suddo, [2]parapoṭhanādiluddācārakammunā[a] dārukammādikhuddācārakammunā[b] ca lahuṃ lahuṃ kucchitaṃ gacchatī ti attho, tathā hi *su* iti sīghatthe nipāto *dā* iti garahattho[c] dhātu · kucchitagativācakattā; suddassa bhariyā suddī.

432 Du gatiyaṃ. *Davati, dumo.* Ettha ca davatī gacchati mulakkhandhasākhāviṭapapattapallavapupphaphalehi vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇātī ti dumo.

433 De sodhane. Sodhanaṃ pariyodāpanaṃ. *Dāyati, dāyanaṃ,* yathā *gāyati gāyanaṃ; dāyituṃ dāyitvā* — dhātvāvayavass' ekārassa *āyā*deso —, *dātuṃ datvā* icc api rūpāni. Tatra dātun ti sodhetuṃ, datvā ti sodhetvā ti attho gahetabbo; tathā hi [3]"bālo avyatto na paṭibalo anuyuñjīyamāno [4]anuyogaṃ dātun" ti [5]ettha *dātun* ti padassa sodhetun ti attho, [6]keci "dānatthan" ti atthaṃ vadanti, taṃ na yuttaṃ; na hi, yo parehi anuyuñjīyati, so 'nuyogaṃ deti nāmā ti; tasmā [7]"ācariyassa [8]anuyogaṃ datvā Bārāṇasiṃ paccāgacchī" ti ādisu pi anuyogaṃ datvā ti anuyogaṃ sodhetvā ti attho yeva gahetabbo, tathā hi pubbācariyehi [9]"anuyogadāpanatthan" ti etasmiṃ padese eso yev' attho vibhāvito, kathaṃ: [10]"anuyogadāpanatthan ti anuyogaṃ sodhāpetuṃ, vimaddakkhamaṃ hi sīhanādaṃ nadanto atthato[d] anuyogaṃ sodheti nāma, anuyuñjanto ca naṃ sodhāpeti nāmā" ti; idam pi ca tehi vuttaṃ: [10]"dātun ti sodhāpetuṃ, keci 'dānatthan' ti atthaṃ vadanti, taṃ na yuttaṃ, na hi, yo sīhanādaṃ nadati, so eva tattha anuyogaṃ detī" ti. Samantapaṭṭhānamahāpakaraṇasaṃvaṇṇanāyam pi pubbācariyehi [11]"dānaṃ datvā ti taṃcetanaṃ[e] pariyodāpetvā" ti sodhanattho vutto. Dullabhā ayaṃ nīti sādhukaṃ citte ṭhapetabbā.

---

[1] *cf.* 368^{6}. [2] *cf.* Sv *et* pṭ *ad* D III 95^{15}. [3] ***. [4] = ci cac khraṅ³, ns. [5] = ī Soṇadaṇḍasut nhuik, ns. [6] (374^{20}). [7] Ja III 415^{11} (*cf.* Mil 10^{20}, Ja II 279^{11} III 215^{24}). [8] = khai rā khai chac ci cac khraṅ³, ns. [9] Sv (Se III 82^{18}) *ad* D III 99^{16}. [10] pṭ (Be 46^{20}—47^{2}) *ad loc.* [11] Tikapaṭṭhānaaṭṭhakathā *269^{20}*.

[a] Bens °pothan°; Sv-pṭ (Be): paraviheṭhanādi°. [b] Sv-pṭ: naḷakāradāruk°. [c] Sv-pṭ: garahatthe (*om.* dhātu *etc.*). [d] pṭ *ad.* tattha. [e] Tikapa: *om.* taṃ- (*haplogr. Birm.* ti = taṃ).

434 De[a] **pālane.** *Dāyati, dānaṃ uddānaṃ, dāyituṃ dāyitvā.* Tattha dānan ti duggatito dāyati [1]rakkhatī ti dānaṃ · dānacetanā; uddānan ti vuttassa atthassa vakkhamānassa vā vippakiṇṇabhāvena nassituṃ adatvā uddhaṃ dānaṃ rakkhaṇam uddānaṃ, saṅgahavacanan ti attho, — atha vā uddānan ti [2]macchuddānādikaṃ[b] uddānaṃ.

435 Khāda bhakkhaṇe. *Khādati, khādikā, khādanaṃ,* [3]*aññamaññaṃkhādikā*[c], [4]*pupphaphalakhādikā; khajjaṃ, khādanīyaṃ, khandhā.* Tattha khajjan ti pūvo, khādanīyan ti pūvaphalāphalādi · [5]"khādanīyaṃ vā bhojanīyaṃ vā" ti visuṃ bhojanīyassa vacanato; khādanaṃ nāma khajjassa vā khādanīyassa vā bhakkhaṇaṃ, api ca [6]hiṃsā pi khādanan ti vuccati; [7]jātijarāvyādhidukkhādīhi khajjantī ti khandhā · rūpavedanāsaññāsaṃkhāraviññāṇāni, [8]"cīvarāni nassanti pi ḍayhanti pi undurehi pi khajjantī" ti ettha viya *khajjanti*saddo kammattho.

436 Bada theriye. Thirabhāvo theriyaṃ, yathā [9]*dakkhiyaṃ.* *Badati, badarī badaraṃ;* atr' idaṃ vuccati:

[10]kakkandhu badarī kolī kolaṃ †kulavam[d] icc api
phenilaṃ badarañ cā ti, nāmaṃ rukkhassa koliyā ti. 90

437 Khada dhiti-hiṃsāsu ca. *Theriyā*pekkho *ca*kāro. *Khadati, khadiro.*

438 Gada viyattiyaṃ vācāyaṃ. *Gadati,* [11]*āgadanaṃ,* [11]"tatho ... āgado etassā ti tathāgato; [12]suṭṭhu gadatī ti sugato"[e].

439 Rada vilekhane. *Radati, radano, rado, dāṭhīrado*[f]. Atra radano ti danto.

440 Nada avyattasadde. *Sīho nadati paṇadati*[g], *nādo nadī.* Pabbatesu[h] vanādisu nadatī ti nadī; *nada i* iti dhātudvayavasena pana [13]"nadantī gacchatī ti nad-ī" ti pi nibbacanaṃ vadanti. || Kec' ettha vadeyyuṃ: yā pan' esā "nada avyattasadde" ti dhātu tumhehi vuttā, sā kiṃ niccam avyattasadde yeva vattati

[1] (Wg § 22: 66: "deṅ rakṣaṇe = pālane, Kt *et* Vp"). [2] J II 425^{11} [– ⏑ – –!]. [3] M III 169^{24}. [4] = apvaṅ^{1} asī^{3} kui cā^{3} so kinnarā, ns. [5] Vin IV 92^{5}. [6] *cf.* vārt 7 *ad* Pāṇ I 4: 52. [7] (Pariccheda 19 C^{e} 508^{2}). [8] *cf.* Vin III 227^{28} I 284^{16}. [9] (325^{29}). [10] *cf.* Amk II 4: 36^{cd}. [11] *cf.* Mp I 110^{13} (Uda 131^{15}). [12] (Pj I 183^{21}). [13] (*supra* 58^{30}; Uda 26^{27}!).

[a] B^{m} do. [b] *ita* B^{m}; C^{e}B^{e}ns pacchuddān°. [c] B^{e} aññamaññakh°. [d] (*skr.* kuvalam). [e] *ita* C^{e}; B^{em}ns sugado. [f] *sic* B^{m} (C^{e} dāṭhirado); B^{e}ns (*conj.*) dāṭhā rado (Abh 261^{bc}: rado dāṭhā). [g] *ita* B^{e}ns; B^{m} paṇad° > panad°; C^{e} panad°. [h] (B^{m} pabbatāsu).

udāhu katthaci viyattiyam pi vācāyaṃ vattatī ti. | Niccam avyattasadde yeva vattatī ti. || Yaji evaṃ, [1]"sīho nadatī" ti ādisu tiracchānagatādisaddabhāvena avibhāvitatthatāya *nada*saddo avyattasaddo hotu, "sīho viya ayaṃ puriso nadatī" ti ādisu pana manussabhāsā pi avyattasaddo siyā ti. | Tan na: viyattā pi samānā manussabhāsā 'sīho viyā' ti evaṃ samupekkhāvasena sīhapadatthassāpekkhanato *nada*saddena niddisīyati, na purisāpekkhanavasena; tathā hi[a] valāhakūpamāvasena kathitaṃ [2]"kathañ ca puggalo gajjitā ca vassitā ca hotī" ti pāḷiyaṃ gajjanaṃ vassanañ ca puggale alabbhamānam pi valāhakassa gajjana-vassanasadisatāya bhāsana-karaṇakiriyāyûpalabbhanato vattabbam eva hoti, evam eva nibbhayabhāvena sīhanādasadisiyā vācāya niccharanato 'sīho viya nadatī' ti avibhāvitatthavantena *nada*saddena manussabhāsā pi niddisitabbā hoti; ettha ca [3]ambaphalūpamādayo pi āharitvā dassetabbā, na hi pakk'-āmakatādīni puggalesu vijjanti atha kho ambaphalādisu eva vijjanti, evaṃ sante pi Bhagavatā aññenākārena sadisattaṃ vibhāvetuṃ ambaphalūpamādayo vuttā, evam eva[b] *nada*saddo avyattasaddabhāvena tiracchānagatasaddādisu eva vattabbo pi [4]atthantaravibhāvanatthaṃ "sīho viya nadatī" ti ādisu manussabhāsāyam pi [5]rūḷhiyā vutto na sabhāvato, tathā hi sabhāvato *nada*saddena pi *vassita*saddādīhi pi manussabhāsā niddisitabbā na hotī ti. || Yadi evaṃ [6]"suvijānaṃ sigālānaṃ sakuṇānañ[c] ca vassitaṃ, manussavassitaṃ rāja dubbijānataraṃ tato" ti ettha kasmā *vassita*saddena manussabhāsā niddisīyatī ti. | Saccaṃ manussabhāsā pi *vassita*saddena niddiṭṭhā dissati; evaṃ sante pi sā [6]"suvijānaṃ sigālānaṃ sakuṇānañ ca vassitan" ti *vassita*saddavasena payogassa vacanato tadanurūpaṃ niddisituṃ arahatī ti mantā[d] vassitasaddasadisī niddiṭṭhā; na hi 'manusso vassatī' ti ādinā visuṃ payogā dissanti, [7]"sakuṇo vassati, [8]kūjatī" ti ādinā pana payogā dissanti — tasmā [9]"saṅgāmaṃ otaritvāna sīhanādaṃ nadī Kuso" ti ādisu viya yathārahaṃ

[1] (Th 832d). [2] *cf.* A II 103^{32} = Pp 43^{12}. [3] Pp 44^{23} *sqq.* [4] = upacā [*cf.* 389^{32}] hū so anak athū[3] kui thaṅ cvā pra khraṅ[3] ṅhā, ns. [5] = sadisūpacārarūḷhi ā[3] phraṅ[1], ns. [6] J IV 217^{6-7}. [7] √1192. [8] (321^{16}; J IV 296^{12}). [9] J V 310^{11}.

[a] *ita* Bm; CeBens (*conj.*) yathā hi (ns: ī nhuik "tathā hi" rhi kra eñ[1] || 'yathā hi' lui sañ ||). [b] CeBm evam evaṃ. [c] J: sakuntānañ. [d] Bens mantvā.

attho gahetabbo, evaṃ *nada*dhātu sabhāvato avyattasadde yeva hoti na viyattiyaṃ vācāyan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

441 Adda gatiyaṃ, yācane ca. *Addati.*

442 Nadda 443 gadda sadde. *Naddati; gaddati.*

444 Tadda hiṃsāyaṃ. *Taddati.*

445 Kadda kucchite sadde. *Kaddati, kaddamo.*

446 Khadda daṃsane. Daṃsanam iha dantasūkakattikā[a] kiriyā abhidhīyate, sabhāvattā dhātuyā [1]sādhanappayogasamavāyi. *Khaddati.*

447 Adi bandhane. *Andati, andū. Andū*saddo pan' ettha itthiliṅgo gahetabbo · pāḷiyaṃ itthiliṅgapayogadassanato: [2]"seyyathā pi Vāseṭṭha ayaṃ Aciravatī nadī pūrā udakassa [3]samatitthikā kākapeyyā, atha puriso āgaccheyya pāratthiko pāragāmī pāran taritukāmo, so orimatīre daḷhāya anduyā pacchābāhaṃ gāḷhabandhanabaddho"[b] ti; tatra andū ti yaṃ kiñci bandhanaṃ vā, [4]"yathā andughare puriso" ti hi vuttaṃ, bandhanaviseso vā, [5]"andubandhanādīni chinditvā palāyiṃsū" ti hi vuttaṃ; api ca andanaṭṭhena bandhanaṭṭhena andū viyā ti pi andū · pañca kāmaguṇā, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: [6]"ime kho Vāseṭṭha pañca kāmaguṇā ariyassa vinaye andū ti pi[c] bandhanan ti pi vuccantī" ti. Niggahītāgamavasenāyaṃ dhātu vuttā[d]; katthaci pana vigataniggahītāgamo[d] pi hoti, taṃ yathā [7]"avijjā bhikkhave pubbaṅgamā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā anvad eva ahirīkan" ti pāḷī; ettha anuandati anubandhatī ti anvadi, anvadi eva anvad' evā ti kitaviggaho sandhiviggaho ca veditabbo, tathā hi aṭṭhakathāyaṃ [8]"anvad evā ti anubandhamānam evā" ti vuttaṃ, taṃ avijjam ahirīkaṃ anubandhamānam eva hotī ti attho.

448 Idi paramissariye. *Indati, indanaṃ indo.* Ettha indo ti adhipatibhūto yo koci, so hi indati paresu issariyaṃ pāpuṇāti

---

[1] = sādhana prayug nhaṅ[1] ta kva phrac le[1] rhi eñ[1], ns; (*cf.* Mādhava: sādhanapradhānaprayogitvasthāpanārtham). [2] D I 245[7–11]. [3] = kam[3] nhaṅ[1] mhya so re rhi eñ[1], ns. [4] Bv 2: 129[a]. [5] (ns *cit.* Sp) *cf.* Ja II 139[6–12] Dhpa IV 54[2–8] (< S I 76[32]). [6] D I *245*[15]. [7] S V *1*[13]. [8] *cf.* Sv (S[e] II 293[10]) *ad* D II 172[25], *aliter* Mp I 73[20] Spk *ad* S V 1[13].

[a] (*cf.* Wg § 3: 23: dandaśūke, "Kt *et* Vp daśane, Keśava dantaśūke *perperam*") C[c] dantāsukatakattikā, B[m] dantāsukattikā, B[e]ns dantasukatakattikā. [b] D: °bandhanaṃ baddho. [c] D *ad.* vuccanti. [d] *ita* C[e]B[em]ns.

ti indo ti vuccati: api ca Indo ti Sakko, Sakkassā hi anekāni nāmāni:

[1]Sakko purindado indo vatrabhū pākasāsano
sahassanetto maghavā devarājā sujampati 91
sahassakkho dasasatalocano vajirāvudho
bhūtapati mahindo ca kosiyo devakuñjaro 92
surādhipo suranātho vāsavo tidivādhibhū
jambāri c' eva vajirahattho asurasāsano
gandhabbarājā devindo surindo asurābhibhū ti — 93

evaṃ anekāni nāmāni, eko pi hi attho anekasaddappavattinimittatāya anekanāmo, tenâha Bhagavā: [2]"Sakko Mahāli devānam indo pubbe manussabhūto samāno Magho nāma māṇavo ahosi tasmā Maghavā ti vuccati, Sakko Mahāli devānam indo pubbe manussabhūto samāno pure pure[a] dānaṃ adāsi tasmā Purindado ti vuccati, Sakko Mahāli devānam indo pubbe manussabhūto samāno sakkaccaṃ dānaṃ adāsi tasmā Sakko ti vuccati, Sakko Mahāli devānam indo pubbe manussabhūto samāno āvāsaṃ[b] adāsi tasmā Vāsavo ti vuccati, Sakko Mahāli devānam indo sahassaṃ[c] atthānaṃ muhuttena cinteti[d] tasmā Sahassakkho ti vuccati, Sakkassa Mahāli devānam indassa Sujātā nāma asurakaññā pajāpatī tasmā Sujampatī ti vuccati, Sakko Mahāli devānam indo devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ issariyadhipaccaṃ rajjaṃ kāresi tasmā devānam indo ti vuccati" ti evam ekassā pi atthassa anekāni saddappavattinimittāni dissanti; tathā hi, [3]yena pavattinimittena Tāvatiṃsādhipatimhi *Inda*saddo pavatto, na tena tattha *Sakkā*disaddā pavattā atha kho aññena; tathā, yena sammādiṭṭhiyaṃ *paññā*saddo pavatto, na tena tattha *vijjā*disaddā; [4]yena sampayuttadhammānaṃ pubbaṅgamabhāvena uppannadhammasmiṃ *citta*saddo pavatto, na tena tattha *viññāṇā*disaddā, — na hi vinā kenaci [5]pavattinimittena saddo pavattatī ti eko[e] pi attho, sammutyattho ca

---

[1] *cf.* Abh 18^{a}—20^{c}; (*supra* 78^{5-15}). [2] S I 230^{21}—231^{2}. [3] 378^{25-28} < Tha (Ce 213^{21-24}) *ad* Th 106^{a}. [4] (*cf.* Dhp 1). [5] ns *ad.*: pavattinimit-byuppattinimit athū^{3} akyay kui Abhidhān-ṭīka-Araññavag [Abh 536–648; salo *ib.* 539^{d}, *supra* 330^{31}—331^{18}] mha yū || akyañ^{3} kā^{3} | kriya vyuppattinimittaṃ | jātyadi pavattimatam (ɔ: °nimittaṃ) || Jālinī || *vide* V820.

[a] *ita* CeBm; Bens *non rep.* [b] S: avasathaṃ. [c] S *ad.* pi. [d] CeBemns cintesi. [e] Bm ekeko (*cf.* 378^{11} 379^{24}).

paramattho °ca, anekasaddappavattinimittatāya anekanāmo ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. || Ettha siyā: "nāmānī" ti vadatha, kiṃ nāmaṃ nāmā ti. | Vuccate: īdise ṭhāne atthesu saddappavattinimittaṃ nāmaṃ ti gahitaṃ, yaṃ [1]liṅgan ti pi vuccati; tathā hi 'nāman' ti ca 'liṅgan' ti ca saddo pi vuccati [2]"aññaṃ sobhanaṃ nāmaṃ pariyesissāmi; [3]liṅgañ ca nipaccate"[a] ti ādisu viya; asabhāvadhammabhūtaṃ nāmapaññattisaṃkhātaṃ atthesu saddappavattinimittam °pi vuccati [4]"nāmagottaṃ na jīrati; [1]sataliṅgo" ti ādisu viya, — iti *nāma*saddena pi *liṅga*saddena pi saddappavattinimittassa kathanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Saddappavattinimittañ ca nāma 'lokasaṃketasiddho taṃtaṃvacanatthaniyato sāmaññākāraviseso' ti gahetabbaṃ; [5]"so evaṃbhūto yeva sāmaññākāraviseso nāmapaññattī" ti pubbācariyā vadanti, so hi [6]tasmiṃ tasmiṃ atthe saddaṃ nāmeti tassa tassa atthassa nāmasaññaṃ[b] karotī ti nāmaṃ, pakārehi ñāpanato paññatti ca; [7]saviññattivikārassa pana saddassa sammuti-paramatthasaccānaṃ pakārehi ñāpanato paññattibhāve vattabbam eva n' atthi, saddass' eva hi ekantena paññattibhāvo icchitabbo · [8]"niruttipaṭisambhidā parittārammaṇā" ti ca [8]"niruttipaṭisambhidā paccuppannārammaṇā" ti ca [8]"niruttipaṭisambhidā bahiddhārammaṇā" ti ca[c] pāḷidassanato, idha pana saddappavattinimittādhikārattā nāmavasena attho pakāsito, evaṃ anekavidhassa [9]"sāmaññākāraviseso" ti pubbācariyehi gahitassa nāmapaññattisaṃkhātassa saddappavattinimittassa vasena eko pi ñeyyattho anekaliṅgo ti gahetabbo, tenâha āyasmā Suhemanto pabhinnapaṭisambhido: [10]"sataliṅgassa atthassa satalakkhaṇadhārino ekaṅgadassī dummedho satadassī va paṇḍito" ti. Evaṃ sabbābhidhānesu pi iminā nayena yathārahaṃ attho vibhāvetabbo nayaññūhi.

449 Vidi[d] **avayave.** *Vindati;* yadi abhidhānam atthi, *vindo* t' issati[e], yathā *kaṇḍati kaṇḍo.* **449A** †**Khidi avayave** ti [11]Candaviduno vadanti; tesaṃ mate †*khindatī* ti rūpaṃ.

450 Nidi kucchāyaṃ. *Kucchā*saddo garahattho. *Nindati, nindā.*

---

[1] Tha (Ce 213^{15}) *ad* Th 106^{a}. [2] (ns *cit*. Nāmasiddhijāt, *vide* Ja I $402^{2, 21}$). [3] Kc 53. [4] S I 43^{12} (Nidda *ad* Nidd I 42^{26}). [5] *** (*cf*. Tha Ce 213^{31-33}). [6] (59^{31}). [7] = vacīviñat tañ³ hū so pathavīdhāt eñ¹ vikāra nhaṅ¹ ta kva phrac so, ns. [8] Vibh $304^{6, 22, 30}$. [9] (379^{12}). [10] Th 106^{a-d}. [11] Cāndra-Dhātupāṭha I 22 (√bidi).

[a] CeBem nipp(h)ajjate (ns *comp. fecit*); *vide* 110 *n*. a. [b] Bm °saññā. [c] Bm *om.* [d] Wg § 3: 27: bidi. [e] *ita* Bm; CeBens vindo ti dissati.

[1]"Porāṇam etaṃ Atula n' etam ajjatanam iva nindanti tuṇhim āsīnaṃ nindanti bahubhāṇinaṃ mitabhāṇi(na)m[a] pi nindanti n' atthi loke anindito".

Avaṇṇo aguṇo nindā garahā ayaso pi ca
asiloko akittī ca asilāghā ca atthuti. 94

451 Nanda samiddhiyaṃ. Akammika dhātu: [2]"nandati puttehi puttimā; [3]Nandāya nūna maraṇena nandasi sirivāhana; [4]Nandanaṃ vanaṃ". *Abhi*saddayoge panâyaṃ sakammako[b] va: [5]"abhinandanti āgataṃ; [6]†nâbhinandanti maraṇaṃ; [7]sirîva rūpinim[c] disvā nanditaṃ āsi taṃ kulaṃ tena Nandā ti me nāmaṃ *sundaro*papadaṃ[d] ahu[e]; [8]rammaṃ Veḷuvanaṃ yena na diṭṭhaṃ sugatālayaṃ na tena Nandanaṃ diṭṭhaṃ iti maññe †mahesayaṃ[f], yena Veḷuvanaṃ diṭṭhaṃ naranandananandanaṃ sudiṭṭhaṃ Nandanaṃ tena amarindasunandanaṃ".

452 Cadi hilādane, dittiyañ ca. Hilādanaṃ sukhanaṃ, ditti sobhā. *Candati, †candano cando.* Ettha ca candanassa pi anekāni nāmāni: candanaṃ gandhasāro malayajo suvaṇṇacandanaṃ haricandanaṃ rattacandanaṃ [9]gosītacandanaṃ; candayati hilādayati sītaguṇasamaṅgitāya sattānaṃ pariḷāhaṃ vūpasamentaṃ sukhaṃ uppādetī ti candanaṃ. Cando ti somo, so pi candayati hilādayati sītaguṇasampattiyā attano pabhāya sattānaṃ pariḷāhaṃ vūpasamento sukhaṃ uppādetī ti cando ti vuccati, atha vā dippati siriyā virocatī ti cando, [10]āgamaṭṭhakathāsu pana [11]"chandaṃ janetī ti cando" ti vuttaṃ; tassa pi anekāni nāmāni:

cando nakkhattarājā ca indu somo nisākaro
candimā mā nisānātho osadhīso nisāpati 95
uḷurājā sasaṃko ca himaraṃsi sasī pi ca
dvijarājā sasadharo tārāpati himaṃsu ca 96
kumudabandhavo c' eva migaṃko ca kalānidhi

[1] Dhp 227a–f. [2] Sn 33a S I 6a (ns *cit.* Pj Spk Spk-ṭ). [3] J VI 457^{24} [4] J III 494^{18}. [5] Dhp 219d. [6] *cf.* Th 196a. [7] Ap 573^{23-24} = Thīa 83^{21-22}. [8] Ap 546^{23-26} = Thīa 131^{25-26}. [9] (*cf.* 242^{22}). [10] = Sut-aṭṭhakathā tui' nhuik, ns. [11] *cf.* Vm 418^{5}, Sv *ad* D III 86^{4}.

[a] *ita* Ce (= Dhp); Bemns mitabhaṇim. [b] *ita* CeBemns. [c] ns: sirīva-rūpinī hu majjhe*eva*kārabahubbīhi. [d] *dedi* (*cf.* Ap *cod.* S²); Bm sundaropamataṃ; CeBens sundaraṃ pavaraṃ (= Ap Ee, Thīa EeCe). [e] Ap(Ee) aduṃ. [f] ns: mahesayaṃ | mrat so nat tui' sañ alui rhi ap so || . . . | Khemā-therīapadān nhuik maññemase mayaṃ rhi eñ'; Ap: maññemahe (*v. l.* maññāmase = Thīa EeCe) mayaṃ.

sudhaṃsu vidhu pīyūsarasmi[a] c' eva khamākaro
nakkhatteso ca rajanīkaro subbhaṃsu eva ca. 97

453 Tadi †**cetāyaṃ**[b]. *Tandati, tandī.*

454 Kadi 455 kaladi avhāne, rodane ca. *Kandati pakkandati, pakkanduṃ; kandanto.* ⟨*Kalandati*⟩, *kalandako.*

456 Kalidi paridevane. *Kalindati.*

457 †**Khoda paṭighāte**[c]. †*Khodati.*

458 Khanda gati-sosanesu. *Khandati, Khando.* Khando nāma eko devo, yo Kumāro Sattidharo ti ca vuccati.

459 Khudi [1]**āpavaṇe.** *Khundati.*

460 Sidi sītiye[d]. Sītiyaṃ sītībhāvo. *Sindati*[e]; [2]"so sinno[f] so tatto".

461 Vanda abhivādana-thutisu. *Vandati abhivandati, abhivandanā vandanaṃ vandako.* Ettha pana vandatī ti padassa namassati thometi vā ti attho, tathā hi Suttantaṭīkākāro [3]"vande ti †vandāmi[g] thomemī ti vā" ti āha.

462 Bhadi kallāne, sokhiye ca. Kallānaṃ kalyānaṃ; sokhiyaṃ sukhino bhāvo, sukham icc ev' attho. *Bhandati, bhandako bhaddo bhadro.*

463 Madi thuti-moda-mada-supana-gatisu. *Mandati, mando.* Ettha pana mando ti aññāṇī pi bāladārako pi vuccati; tattha aññāṇī mandati aññāṇibhāvena[h] apasaṃsitabbam pi puggalaṃ thometī ti mando, mandati amoditabbaṭṭhāne pi modatī ti mando, mandati dānasīlādipuññakiriyāsu pamajjatī ti mando, mandati attano ca paresañ ca hitāhitaṃ acintento khādanīyabhojanīyādīhi attano kāyaṃ sañjātamedaṃ kurumāno supatī ti mando, mandati ayuttaṃ paresaṃ kiriyaṃ diṭṭhānugatiāpajjanena gacchati gaṇhātī ti mando atha vā mandati punappunaṃ paṭisandhigahaṇavasena gabbhaṃ gacchatī ti mando, vuttaṃ hi Bhagavatā: [4]"punappunaṃ gabbham upeti mando" ti; bāladārako pana mandati yuttāyuttam ajānanto uttānaseyyaṃ parivattanaseyyaṃ vā supatī ti mando, tathā hi [5]"nonītasukhumālaṃ maṃ[i]

[1] = phrū caṅ, ns (ɔ: śvaitya! Wg § 2: 8: skudi āpravaṇe, 9: śvidi śvaitye). [2] M I 79^{29} = J I 390^{31}. [3] pṭ *ad* Sv I 1^{3} (*infra* √1501). [4] Dhp 325[d]. [5] Ap 466^{27-30} = Tha (Ce 423^{13-16}) *ad* Th 350—354.

[a] *ita* (*conj.*) Ce; Bem piyuparasmi (ns: sudhaṃ | sudhi | dhūpi | yūparasmi!). [b] *ita* CeBemns (Wg § 3: 32: tradi ceṣṭāyām), *cf.* 353^{13} [c] (Wg § 15: 44 khorṛ gatipratighāte). [d] = khyam[3] e[3], ns; *cf. n.* 1. [e] Bm *om.* [f] M J: sīno, sīto (*sed* = tinto Ps Ja; *cf.* sinnaṃ = tintaṃ Sp *ad* Vin I 46^{27}). [g] Sv-pṭ: namāmi. [h] Bens aññāṇabhāvena. [i] Tha: °sukhumālaṅgaṃ (*om.* maṃ).

jātapallavakomalaṃ mandaṃ uttānasayanaṃ pisācībhayatajjita[a] pādamūle mahesissa sāyesuṃ dīnamānasā: idaṃ[b] dadāma te nātha saraṇaṃ hohi nāyakā" ti vuttaṃ, iti uttānasayanato paṭṭhāya yāva mandadasakaṃ tāva mando ti dārako ti daṭṭhabbo[c]; appatthavācako pi pana *manda*saddo hoti, so pāṭipadikattā idha nâdhippeto — atha vā mandati appabhāvena gacchati pavattatī ti nipphannapāṭipadikavasena pi gahetabbo[d].

464 Muda hasse[e]. Hasanaṃ[f] hasso[g] · tuṭṭhi. [2]"Modati . . . pamodati" *sammodati, sammodako;* [3]"sammodamānā gacchanti"; *muditā mudā.*

465 Hada karīsossagge. Karīsossaggo nāma karīsassa ossajjanaṃ vissajjanaṃ. *Hadati ūhadati, hadano.* Ettha ca [4]"yesaṃ no santhate[h] dārakā ūhadanti pi ummihanti pī" ti ayaṃ pāḷi nidassanaṃ; tatra ūhadanti pī ti vaccam pi karonti ummihanti pī ti passāvam pi karonti, pacchimapadass' attho [5]"miha secane" ti dhātuvasena daṭṭhabbo. Ayaṃ pana [6]*curā*digaṇe pi vattati dviganikattā, imasmiṃ hi ṭhāne [7]"mutteti ohadeti cā"[i] ti Cariyāpiṭakapāḷippadeso nidassanaṃ; tattha muttetī ti passāvaṃ karoti, ohadetī ti karīsaṃ vissajjeti.

466 †Uda mode, kīḷāyañ ca[j]. †*Udati, udānaṃ udaggo.* [8]"Tattha udānan ti ken' aṭṭhena[k] udānaṃ: udānanatthena[m], kim idam udānanaṃ nāma: pītivegasamuṭṭhāpito udāhāro, yathā hi, yaṃ telādi[n] minitabbavatthuṃ[p] mānaṃ gahetuṃ na sakkoti, vissanditvā gacchati, taṃ [9]avaseko ti vuccati, yañ ca jalaṃ taḷākaṃ gahetuṃ na sakkoti ajjhottharitvā gacchati, taṃ ogho ti vuccati, evam evaṃ[q] yaṃ pītivegasamuṭṭhāpitaṃ [10]vitakkavipphāraṃ[r] hadayaṃ sandhāretuṃ na sakkoti, so adhiko hutvā anto asanṭhahitvā[s] vacīdvārena nikkhamanto paṭiggā-

---

[1] (Ja IV 397[18]). [2] Dhp 16c. [3] J I 209[15]. [4] Vin III 227[27]. [5] √1003. [6] √1477. [7] Cp II 5: 4d. [8] Uda 2[11-19], *cf.* Sv I 140[27], Mp *ad* A I 67[6]. [9] (J I 400[1] Nidd I 471[18] *leg.* anavasekaṃ, *metr. et* Ja); avaseko nhuik *u*pubba *sica*dhat *ṇa*paccañ[3] [Kc 642] | *u*saddā uddhaṃkammattha | *u* kui *o* ¦ *o* kui *ava* pru || ns (!). [10] = vitak pyaṃ[1] khraṅ[3] kroṅ[1] phrac so | yaṃ vacanaṃ [*cf.* Sv I 141[3]] | sañ || ns.

[a] Bm Tha: pisācībh°; CeBens Ap: pisācabh°. [b] Tha (Ap *v. l.*): imaṃ; (= i sū ṅay kui, ns). [c] Bm *om.* [d] Bm vigahetabbo? [e] Bens hase. [f] Bm hassanaṃ. [g] Bens hāso. [h] (Sd *supplevit*). [i] Cp: (ohaṇeti) taṃ. [j] Wg § 2: 19: urda mane krīḍāyāṃ ca. [k] CeBm atthena. [m] Uda: udānatthena; Be udānaṭṭhena. [n] Bm tilādi. [p] CeBens Uda °vatthu. [q] Bens Uda: evaṃ eva. [r] Uda Ce *ad.* anto. [s] Uda Ee *ad.* bahi.

hakanirapekkho udāhāraviseso udānan ti vuccati"; udaggo ti sañjātasomanasso.

467 Kuda 468 khuda 469 guda kīḷāyam eva. *Kodati, khodati, godati.*

470 Sūda paggharaṇe. *Sūdati, suttaṃ, sūdo:* [1]"rañño sūdā mahānase". Ettha ca [2]suttan ti sūdati dhenu viya khīraṃ atthe paggharāpetī[a] ti suttaṃ tepiṭakaṃ buddhavacanaṃ, sakammikadhātuttā pana 'paggharāpetī' ti kāritavasena attho kathetuṃ labbhati, tathā hi *karotī* ti padassa 'nipphādetī' ti attho kathetuṃ labbhati; sūdo ti bhattakāro, yo āḷāriko odaniko sūpakāro rasako ti ca vuccati: sūdati 'evañ c' evañ ca kate khādanīyaṃ vā bhojanīyaṃ vā sugandhi[b] manāpaṃ surasañ ca bhavissatī' ti randhanakiriyāya sukusalatāya rasaṃ paggharāpeti abhinibbattetī ti sūdo.

471 Rahada avyattasadde. *Rahadati, rahado.*

472 Hilādī sukhe ca. *Ca*kāro pubbatthāpekkhako: *Hilādati, hilādanaṃ hilādo:* [3]"mettāsahāyakatasattamahāhilādo".

473 †Sadda[c] kucchite sadde. *†Saddati*[c].

474 Mida snehe. Sneho nāma vasāsaṃkhāto sneho pītisneho ti duvidho; idha pana vasāsaṃkhāto sneho adhippeto. *Medati, medo.* Ettha ca medatī ti medasahito bhavati ayaṃ puriso ti attho; [4]medo nāma thūlassa sakalasarīraṃ pharitvā, kisassa jaṃghamaṃsādīni nissāya ṭhito patthinnasineho[d], so vaṇṇena haliddivaṇṇo hoti. Kārite *medeti medayatī* ti rūpāni, tathā hi [5]"te imaṃ kāyaṃ gāhenti[e] nāma (brūhenti nāma)[f] medenti nāmā" ti pāḷī dissati, tattha medentī ti sañjātamedaṃ karontī ti attho. Imissā pana dhātuyā [6]*divā*digaṇaṃ pattāya pītisinehatthe *mejjatī* ti suddhakatturūpaṃ bhavati, [7]*curā*digaṇaṃ pana pattāya *medeti medayatī* ti suddhakatturūpāni bhavantī ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

475 Sida mocane[g]. *Sidati, sedo.*

---

[1] J V 368^{15}. [2] As 19^{20} = Sv I 17^{35} = Sp I 19^{13}. [3] *** (= mettā abho[2] rhi so cit sañ pru ap so sattavā tui[1] eñ[1] myā[3] cvā so khyam[3] sā kui ra eñ[1], ns). [4] *cf.* Vibha 245^{30}—246^{2}, Vm 262^{20-27}. [5] M I *238*^{33} (Ps). [6] √1130. [7] √1480.

[a] *ita* CeBemns (= Sp *v. l.*); *leg.* paggharati (As Sv Sp). [b] *ita* Bm; CeBens sugandhaṃ. [c] ɔ: padda(ti), *cf.* Wg § 2: 28. [d] = khai so ace[3], ns (thīna? Vibha Vm). [e] (= bạlaṃ gāhenti, Ps, *quod in* M(Ee) *irrepsit; sed* gāheti = 'gāḷhaṃ karoti'). [f] Bm *om.* [g] *addendum* ca? *cf.* snehana-mocanayoḥ, Wg § 18: 4.

476 Sanda pasavane. Pasavanaṃ sandanaṃ · avicchedappavatti. *Sandati udakaṃ;* [1]"mahanto puññābhisando". [2]Ettha ca puññābhisando ti puññappavāho, puññanadī ti pi vattuṃ yujjati. **477 Madda maddane.** *Maddati pamaddati;* [3]"mārasenappamaddano; [4]kaṇṭakaṃ maddati".

478 Kadi †**velambe**[a]. Vilambabhāvo[a] velambo[a]. *Kandati.*

479 †**Kada**[b] **avhāne, rodane ca.** †*Kadati*[b].

480 Chadi †**ujjhane**[c]. *Chandati*[d].

481 Sada sādane[e]. *Sadati, assādo.*

482 Sīda visaraṇa-gatyāvasādanesu[f]. Visaraṇaṃ vippharaṇaṃ, gatyāvasādanaṃ[g] gamanassa avasānaṃ osānaṃ abhāvakaraṇaṃ, nisīdanan ti attho. *Sīdati:* [5]"lābūni sīdanti", *saṃsīdati osīdati pasīdati vippasīdati, pasādo pasanno vippasanno, pasādako pasādito pāsādo osīdāpako, kusīto* [6]*āsīno nisinno nisinnako,* [7]"sannisīvesu pakkhisu", *nisīdanaṃ nisinnaṃ nisajjā gonisādo upanisā; sīdeti sīdayati sīdāpeti sīdāpayati pasādeti, nisīdituṃ nisīdāpetuṃ nisādetuṃ, nisīdāpeti nisīdāpetvā:* [8]"ucchaṅge maṃ nisādetvā pitā atth' ānusāsati" — "nisīditvā" ti pi [9]pāṭho, *nisīditvā nisīditvāna nisīditūna nisīdiya nisīdiyāna saṃsīditvā avasīditvā osīditvā.* Tattha kusīto ti viriyenâdhigantabbassa atthassa alābhato kucchitena ākārena sīdatī ti kusīto; [10]atha vā sayam pi kucchitenâkārena sīdati aññe pi sīdāpeti · taṃ nissāya aññesaṃ sīdanassa sambhavato ti kusīto, tathā hi vuttaṃ: [11]"parittaṃ kaṭṭham[h] āruyha yathā sīde mahaṇṇave evaṃ kusītam āgamma sādhujīvī pi sīdatī" ti, — *kusīto* ti c' ettha *da*ssa *ta*ttaṃ, [12]*sugato* ti ettha viya [13]"sata smī ti hotī" ti ettha viya ca, tatha hi [14]sīdatī ti sataṃ, aniccass' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ, iminā ucchedadiṭṭhi vuttā, *sata* iti c' ettha [15]avibhattiko niddeso. Sannisi-

---

[1] *cf.* A II 54[26] 56[13]. [2] = ī Aṅguttara-Puññābhisandasut-pāḷi nhuik, ns. [3] Sn 561[b]. [4] (*cf.* Ud 24[16]). [5] Ja I 336[14]. [6] (*cf.* Ja I 363[17–20]). [7] S 1 *7*[2] (Sd § 102, 1214). [8] J VI *17*[8] (nisīdetvā). [9] ns: nisīditvā ti pi | . . . || pāṭho | Temijat pāṭh rhi eñ[1] ||. [10] ns *cit.* Tha *ad* Th 147[c] *et* Sv-pṭ *ad* D III 255[7] (*infra* § 73). [11] It *71*[1–4] = Th *147*[a–d]. [12] Sp I 117[13] *sqq.* [13] A II 212[14] (Mp), Vibh *392*[31] (Vibha). [14] Vibha 514[18] ($\sqrt{970}$). [15] (15[9]).

[a] *cf.* Wg § 19: 10—12: kadi kradi kladi [Nandi *ib.* kada, *etc., cf. infra* 384[7]] vaiklavye; *leg.* veklabbe *et* viklavabhāvo? *cf.* $\sqrt{674}$, 810, 841. [b] ɔ: kadi *et* kand° (Wg § 3: 33). [c] *ita* CeBens (= cvan[1] khraṅ[3]); Bm uccane (ɔ: ujjane, Wg § 19: 52). [d] *ita* Bens; Ce chadati; Bm *om.* [e] = sā yā khraṅ[3], ns (āsvādane, Wg § 2: 17). [f] *ita* Ce (*cf.* Wg § 20: 24); Bemns °āvasānesu. [g] CeBm °āvasāraṇaṃ (*vide n.* f); Bens °āvasānaṃ. [h] It Th: dārum.

vesū ti [1]parissamavinodanattham [2]sabbaso nisīdantesu vissamamānesū ti attho, [3]*da*kārassa *va*kāraṃ katvā niddeso. Nisīdanan ti nisīdanakiriyā, mañcapīṭhādikaṃ vā āsanaṃ, taṃ hi nisīdanti etthā ti nisīdanan ti vuccati; nisinnan ti nisīdanakiriyā eva, ettha pana [4]"gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsite tuṇhībhāve sampajānakārī hoti; [5]mātugāmena saddhiṃ raho maññe tayā nisinnan ti kukkuccaṃ upadahatī" ti ādisu c' assa payogo veditabbo, ettha hi gamanaṃ gataṃ, ṭhānaṃ ṭhitaṃ, nisīdanaṃ nisinnaṃ, supanaṃ suttaṃ, jāgaraṇaṃ jāgaritaṃ, bhāsanaṃ bhāsitan ti vuccati; nisajjā ti nisīdanā; gonisādo ti [6]gonisajjanā; upanisā ti upanisīdati phalam etthā ti upanisā · kāraṇaṃ; nisādetun ti nisīdāpetuṃ; nisādetvā ti nisīdāpetvā,

bhāve-napuṃsako ñeyyo *nisinnan* ti ravo pana,
vāccaliṅge tiliṅgo so; *gatā*dīsu py ayaṃ nayo. 98

483 Cada yācane[a]. Yācanaṃ ajjhesanaṃ. *Cadati.*

484 Mida 485 meda medhā-hiṃsāsu. *Midati; medati.*

486 Nida 487 neda kucchā-sannikarisesu. Kucchā garahā, [7]sannikarisaṃ vohāraviseso. *Nidati; nedati.*

488 Bundi nisāne[b]. Nisānaṃ tejanaṃ tikkhatā. *Bundati, bondi.* Ettha ca bondī ti sarīraṃ, taṃ hi bundāni[c] tikkhāni pisuṇapharusavācādīni vā paññā-viriyādīni vā ettha santī ti bondī ti vuccati, saññogaparatte pi *u*kārass' *o*kārādeso; pāpa-kalyāṇajanavasen' esa attho daṭṭhabbo; *bondī*saddassa sarīravācakatā pana [8]"nâhaṃ puna na ca puna na cā pi apunappunaṃ[d] hatthibondiṃ pavekkhāmi tathā hi bhayatajjito" ti ādisu daṭṭhabbā, — imāni 'ssa nāmāni:

kāyo dehaṃ sarīrañ ca vapu bimbañ ca viggahaṃ
bondī gattaṃ[e] tanū c' eva attabhāvo tathûpadhi
samussayo ti c' etāni dehanāmāni honti hi. 99

489 Vada viyattiyaṃ vācāyaṃ. *Vadati vajjati vadeti, ovadati ovadeti, paṭivadati abhivadati anuvadati upavadati apavadati* [9]*nivadati* aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Tattha [10]"vajjantu bhonto amman"

---

[1] *cf.* Spk *ad* S I 7[2]. [2] ns: sabbaso ti samantato āgamma | sabbehi disābhāgehi sannivesavasena vā | ṭīkā dvāra kui rhu rve[1] samban ||. [3] < Spk-(p)ṭ *teste* ns. [4] D I 70[31]. [5] Vin IV 149[18]. [6] = nvā[3] tui[1] vaṅ rve[1] ne rā, ns [*sed vide* Sp (I) 298[30]]. [7] (Pāṇ I 4: 109?). [8] J I 503[19–20]. [9] = chui eñ[1], ns. [10] J VI 555[5].

[a] Bm *om.* [b] *cf.* Wg § 21: 12 *v. l. et* Cāndra-dh I 600 (ucundir niśāne). [c] *ita* CeBemns. [d] Bm na ca pi || anu puna na cā pi || anupunappunaṃ. [e] Bm gatta-.

ti. pāḷidassanato [1]vajjati ti padaṃ vuttaṃ, keci pana garū [2]*vajjetī* ti rūpaṃ icchanti, taṃ upaparikkhitvā, yuttañ ce, gahetabbaṃ; [3]"upāsako bhikkhuṃ vadeti; [4]tena yogena janakāyaṃ ovadeti mahāmunī" ti ca dassanato vadeti ovadeti ti ca vuttaṃ, sabbān' etāni suddhakattupadāni. [O]*vadeti*[a] *vadayati vadāpeti*[b] *vadāpayati, vajjento vajjayanto* imāni hetukattupadāni. Kamme *vadīyati ovadīyati vajjīyati, vadīyamāno vajjamāno, ovadīyamāno,* [5]"ovajjamāno na karoti sāsanaṃ" icc ādīni bhavanti. *Vādo ovādo paṭivādo, pavādo*[c], *abhivādanaṃ anuvādo upavādo apavādo vivādo* [6]*nivādanaṃ vajjaṃ vadanaṃ*[d] icc evamādīni nāmikapadāni yojetabbāni, *vadituṃ*[e] *vaditvā*[f] *vivaditvā* icc evamādīni ca *tum*antādīni padāni. Tattha vādo ti kathā; vaditabbaṃ vattabban ti vajjaṃ, kin taṃ: vacanaṃ, [7]"etena saccavajjena samaṅginī sāmikena homī" ti ettha hi vacanaṃ vajjan ti vuccati; vadanti etenā ti vadanaṃ · mukhaṃ, mukhassa hi imāni nāmāni:

vadanaṃ lapanaṃ tuṇḍaṃ mukham assañ ca ānanaṃ,
sūkarādimukhaṃ tuṇḍam iti ñeyyaṃ visesato. 100

Tatra vadatī ti *pitā puttaṃ vadati;* api ca vadatī ti *bheri vadati,* nādaṃ muñcatī ti attho, esa nayo vajjatī ti ettha pi. Tatrâyaṃ padamālā:

Vadati vadanti, vadasi vadatha, vadami vadāma; vadate vadante, vadase vadavhe, vade vadāmhe[g].

Vadatu vadantu, vadāhi vada · vadatha, vadāmi vadāma; vadataṃ vadantaṃ, vadassu vadavho, vade vadāmase.

Vajjati vajjanti, vajjasi[h] *vajjatha, vajjāmi vajjāma; vajjate vajjante, vajjase vajjavhe, vajje vajjāmhe*[i].

Vajjatu vajjantu, vajjāhi vajja · vajjatha, vajjāmi vajjāma; vajjataṃ vajjantaṃ, vajjassu vajjavho, vajje vajjāmhase[j].

Imā dve padamālā *vada*dhātussa *vajjā*desavasena vuttā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Atrâyaṃ sukhumatthavinicchayo: [8]"mānusakā[k]

[1] Kc 502 (Sd § 1006). [2] Rūp 473 (Sd § 1011 1023). [3] ***. [4] Bv 2: *193*[ab]. [5] J III 243[14]. [6] = mrac khraṅ[3], ns [*sed* mrac = nivāraṇa! *vide supra* 35 *n.* b]. [7] J VI 154[30]. [8] Bv 2: 90[ab].

[a] Bm ovādeti; CeBens ovadeti. [b] Ce vādāpeti. [c] Bm *om.* [d] (Bm vivadanaṃ). [e] Ce *ad.* vivadituṃ. [f] Bm viditvā (ɔ: vi[vadituṃ va]ditvā?). [g] CeBemns vadamhe. [h] Bem vajjesi. [i] CeBem vajjamhe (ns *comp. fecit*). [j] *ita* Bem; Ce vajjāmase (ns *comp. fecit*). [k] CeBem mānussakā (*metr.*, *cf.* Vv 966[c]).

ca dibbā ca turiyā vajjanti tāvade" ti pāḷī; ettha *vajjantī* ti idaṃ suddhakattupadaṃ · taddīpanattā[a], kiṃ viya: [1]"udīrayantu saṃkhapaṇavā vadantu[b] ekapokkharā nadantu bherī sannaddhā vaggu vada[n]tu dudrabhī" ti ettha *udīrayantu-vada[n]tu*ādīni viya, tathā hi aṭṭhakathāyaṃ [2]"vajjantī ti . . . vajjiṃsū ti, atītavacane[c] vattamānavacanaṃ veditabban" ti suddhakattuvasena vivaraṇaṃ kataṃ, tasmā īdisesu ṭhānesu *vada*dhātussa *vajjā*deso daṭṭhabbo. [3]"Saṃkhā ca paṇavā c' eva atho pi diṇḍimā bahū antalikkhasmiṃ vajjanti disvān' accherakaṃ nabhe" ti ettha pana *vajjantī* ti hetukattupadaṃ · taddīpanattā[d], tañ ca kho vaṇṇasandhivisayattā *vādayantī* ti kāritapadarūpena siddhaṃ, tathā hi *vādayantī* ti padarūpaṃ patiṭṭhapetvā *ya*kāre pare saralopo kato, *da-ya*kārasaññogassa *ja*kāradvayaṃ[e] pubbakkharassa rassattañ ca bhavati, tenāha aṭṭhakathāyaṃ: [4]"vajjantī ti vādayantī" ti hetukattuvasena vivaraṇaṃ, tathā hi 'devatā nabhe accherakaṃ Bhagavato Yamakapāṭihāriyādisu[f] disvā antalikkhe etāni saṃkhapaṇavādīni turiyāni vādayantī' ti hetukattuvasena attho gahetabbo bhavati, tasmā īdisesu ṭhānesu *vada*ssa *vajjā*deso na bhavati. || Kec' ettha vadeyyuṃ: [3]"antalikkhasmiṃ vajjanti disvān' accherakaṃ nabhe" ti etthā pi *vajjantī* ti padaṃ suddhakattupadam eva na hetukattupadaṃ · "vajjantī ti vādayantī" ti vivaraṇe kate pi, tathā hi [5]"ye kec' ime diṭṭhi paribbasanā[g] idam eva saccan ti ca[h] vādayantī" ti ca [6]"evam pi viggayha vivādayantī"[i] ti ca evamādisu *vadanti*padena samānatthaṃ *vādayantī* ti padañ ca sāsane diṭṭhan ti. | Tan na · "disvā" ti dassanakiriyāvacanato, na hi saṃkhapaṇavādīnaṃ pāṭihāriyādidassanaṃ upapajjati · dassanacittassa abhāvato ti. || Saccaṃ, tathā pi [7]"rodante dārake disvā ubbiggā[j] vipulā dumā sayam ev' onamitvāna upagacchanti dārake" ti ettha viya upacaritattā upapajjat' eva dassanavacanaṃ, tasmā [4]"vajjantī ti vādayantī" ti vivaraṇaṃ suddhakattuvasena katan ti. | Tan na · heṭṭhā [8]"saṅgītiyo pavattenti[k] ambare anilañjase

[1] J VI 21[21–22]. [2] Bva *ad* Bv 2: 90b. [3] Bv 1: 32a–d. [4] Bva *ad* Bv 1: 32c. [5] Sn 895a. [6] Sn *879*a. [7] J VI 513[24–25] (*supra* 77[1]). [8] Bv 1: 31a–d.

[a] *ita* Ce Bemns, *vide* 387[10]. [b] (*vide supra* 38[1] *infra* 389[30]; Ja: vadataṃ, *v. l.* nadantu). [c] Bva: atītatthe. [d] ns taddīpakattā (367[23, 26]). [e] Bens jjakārao. [f] Bens ohāriyaṃ. [g] *sic* Ce Bemns. [h] *sic* Be; Ce Bm *om.* (Sn: vivādo). [i] Ce Bm *om.* vi-. [j] Bens ubbiddhā. [k] Bv: pavattanti.

cammanaddhāni vādentī disvān' accherakaṃ nabhe" ti imissa gāthāya [1]"vādentī ti vādayanti" 'devatā' ti sapaṭhasesassa atthavivaraṇassa hetukattuvasena katattā. || Athā pi vadeyyuṃ: [2]"saṃkhā ca paṇavā c' eva atho pi deṇḍimā[a] bahū" ti paccattavacanavasena vuttattā *vajjantī* ti padaṃ kammavācakapadan ti ce, tam pi na · kammavasena vivaraṇassa akatattā kattuvasena pana katattā ti niṭṭham ettha gantabbaṃ. Ayam ettha vinicchayo veditabbo: dvigaṇiko *vada*dhātu: *bhuv*ādigaṇiko ca *curā*digaṇiko ca; so hi *bhuv*ādigaṇe vattanto *vadati vajjati* ti suddhakatturūpāni janetvā *vādeti vādayati vādāpeti vādāpayati* ti cattāri hetukatturūpāni janeti, [3]*curā*digaṇe pana *vādeti vādayatī* ti suddhakatturūpāni janetvā *vādāpeti vādāpayati* ti ca dve hetukatturūpāni janeti, tasmā sāsane *vādenti vādayanti* ti[b] suddhakatturūpāni dissanti.

Vadeyya vadeyyuṃ icc ādi sabbaṃ neyyaṃ,

vajjeyya vajjeyyuṃ icc ādi ca sabbaṃ neyyaṃ *vajja*desavasena; atha vā:

vadeyya · *vadeyyuṃ vajjuṃ* [4]"pitā mātā ca te[c] dajjun" ti padam iva, ettha ca [5]"vajjuṃ vā te[d] na vā vajjuṃ n' atthi nāsāya rūhanā" ti pāḷī nidassanaṃ, vadeyyuṃ vā na vadeyyuṃ vā ti attho,

vadeyyāsi vajjāsi vajjesi icc api [6]"vutto vajjāsi vandanaṃ; [7]vajjesi[e] kho taṃ[e] vāmūruṃ" ·

vadeyyātha vajjātha [8]"ammaṃ arogaṃ[f] vajjātha", *vadeyyāmi vajjāmi* · *vadeyyāma vajjāma; vadetha vaderaṃ, vadetho* · *vadeyyavho vajjavho, vadeyyaṃ vajjaṃ* · *vadeyyāmhe vajjāmhe*[g] pubbe viya idhā pi *ya*kāre pare saralopo daṭṭhabbo, aññāni pi upaparikkhitvā gahetabbāni.

Idāni parokkhādirūpāni kathayāma:

Vada pāvada yathā *babhūva,*— *da*kāralope *pāva* iti pi rupaṃ bhavati [9]"paṭipaṃ vadehi bhaddan" ti ettha *paṭipaṃ* ti padaṃ viya, tathā hi [10]"yo ātumānaṃ sayam eva pāva" iti pāḷī dissati, ettha *pa*saddo upasaggo dīghaṃ katvā vutto [11]*pāvadati pāva-*

[1] Bva *ad* Bv 1: 31c. [2] (387[8]). [3] √1499. [4] (370[1]). [5] J II 322[22]. [6] J VI 19[5]. [7] J II *443*[11]. [8] J VI 555[4]. [9] Sn *921*c (Sd § 181 158); Sn 711a *leg.* paṭipa', *cf.* Kva 38[17]). [10] Sn 782d. [11] Nidd I 68[10], [29] 69[13] 70[2].

[a] *ita h. l.* Bm; Be diṇḍimā. [b] Bm vā; Ce ti vā. [c] *ita* CeBemns. [d] (Bm me). [e] Be tvaṃ. [f] Ja: ārogyaṃ. [g] Bem vajjamhe.

canan ti ādisu viya, *pāvā* ti ca idaṃ atītavacanaṃ, aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana 'atītavacanaṃ idan' ti jānanto pi garu vattamānavacanavasena [1]"pāvā ti vadatī" ti vivaraṇam akāsi · īdisesu ṭhānesu kālavipallāsavasena atthassa vattabbattā, āyasmā pi ca Sāriputto Niddese [2]"yo ātumānaṃ sayam eva pāvā" ti padaṃ nikkhipitvā [2]"ātumā vuccati attā[a], sayam eva pāvā ti sayam eva attānaṃ pāvadati: aham asmi sīlasampanno ti vā vatasampanno[b] ti vā" ti vattamānavacanena[c] atthaṃ niddisi; atha vā *pāvā* ti idaṃ na kevalaṃ *vada*dhātuvasen' eva nipphannaṃ atha kho *u*dhātuvasena pi, tathā hi idaṃ *pa*pubbassa [3]"u sadde" [u][d] ti dhātussa payoge *u*kārassa *o*kārādesaṃ katvā, tato parokkhābhūte *a*kāre pare *o*kārassa *āvā*desaṃ, tato ca sandhikiccaṃ katvā sijjhati, tasmā *u*dhātussa *vada*dhātuyā samānatthattā tannipphannarūpassa ca *vada*dhātuyā nipphannarūpena samānarūpattā [4]"sayam eva attānaṃ pāvadatī" ti *vada*dhātuvasena niddisī ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. — Idāni [5]vicchinnā padamālā ghaṭīyati:

Vada vadu, vade vadittha, vada vadimha: vadittha vadire, vadittho vadivho, vadi[e] *vadimhe;*
pāvada pāva icc api[f] · *pāvadu, pāvade pāvadittha, pāvada*[g] *pāvadimha; pāvadittha pāvadire, pāvadittho pāvadivho*[h], *pāvadi*[i] *pāvadimhe*, tathā *vajja vajju* icc ādīni parokkhārūpāni.
Avadā avadu; avajjā avajju icc ādīni hiyyattanīrūpāni.
Avadi vadi · avaduṃ vaduṃ avadiṃsu vadiṃsu; avajji vajji icc ādīni ajjatanīrūpāni.
Vadissati vadissanti; *vajjissati vajjissanti* icc ādīni bhavissantīrūpāni.
Avadissā vadissā; avajjissā vajjissā icc ādīni kālātipattirūpāni.

Sesāni sabbāni pi yathāsambhavaṃ vitthāretabbāni. Yā pan' ettha *vada*dhātu viyattiyaṃ vācāyaṃ vuttā, sā katthaci [6]"vadantaṃ[j] ekapokkharā; [7]bherivādako" ti ādisu [8]avyattasadde pi vattati · [9]upacaritavasenā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

---

[1] Pj II 521[8]. [2] Nidd I 69[12–14]. [3] (323[1]). [4] (389[7]). [5] (*vide* 388[30]). [6] J VI 21[21] 580[28] (*supra* 387[8]). [7] Ja I 283[18]. [8] (*cf.* 386[19] *et* 375[29]—377[2]). [9] (ns: ... sadisūpacāra, *vel* abhedavivakkhūpacāra, *vel* 'so 'yam' ity upacāra).

a (Bm atto). b Bm vatta°. c Ce °vacanavasena. d Bens *om.* e Be vadiṃ. f (Bm icch āpi). g Be pāvadaṃ. h Be *om.* i Be pāvadiṃ; Bm *om.* j *ita* CeBemns.

490 Vida ñāṇe. Ñāṇaṃ jānanaṃ. *Vidati, vedo vidu:* karite *vedeti.* [1]"sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti; [2]vedayanti ca te tuṭṭhiṃ[a] devā mānusakā ubho" ti payogā. Tattha pavedetī ti [3]bodheti ñāpeti pakāseti; vedo ti vidati sukhumam pi kāraṇaṃ ājānātī ti vedo, paññāy' etaṃ nāmaṃ, [4]*Vedehamuni* ti ettha ñāṇaṃ hi[b] vedo ti vuccati, vedo ti vā vedaganthassa pi nāmaṃ, vidanti jānanti etena uccāritamattena tadādhāraṃ puggalaṃ 'brāhmaṇo ayan' ti, vidanti vā etena brāhmaṇā attanā kattabbakiccan ti vedo, so pana Irubbeda-Yajubbeda-Sāmavedavasena tividho, Āthabbanavedaṃ pana paṇītajjhāsayā na sikkhanti · [5]parūpaghātasahitattā, tasmā pāḷiyaṃ [6]"tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū" ti vuttaṃ, ete yeva chando manto sutī ti[c] ca vuccanti:

paññāyaṃ tuṭṭhiyaṃ vede *veda*saddo pavattati;
pāvake pi ca so diṭṭho [7]*jāta*saddapurecaro, 101
pacchānuge [8]*jāta*sadde sati tuṭṭhajane pi ca,
[9]"vedagū sabbadhamme" ti ettha pi viditesu ca; 102

vidū ti paṇḍitamanusso, so hi yathāsabhāvato kammañ ca phalañ ca kusalādibhede ca dhamme vidatī ti vidū ti vuccati.

491 Ruda assuvimocane. Sakammikavasen' imissā[d] attho gahetabbo. *Rodati, rudati* icc api, *ruṇṇaṃ ruditaṃ rodanaṃ, rodanto rodamāno rodantī rodamānā rudammukhā rudaṃ rudanto.* Tattha rodatī ti, kiṃ rodati: mataṃ puttaṃ vā bhātaraṃ vā rodati, tatrâyaṃ pāḷī: [10]"nâhaṃ bhante etaṃ rodāmi yaṃ maṃ [bhante] Bhagavā evam āha", ayaṃ pan' ettha attho: yaṃ maṃ bhante Bhagavā evam āha, [11]ahaṃ etaṃ Bhagavato vyākaraṇaṃ na rodāmi na paridevāmi na anutthunāmī ti evaṃ sakammikavasen' attho[e] veditabbo na assumuñcanamattena, [12]"mataṃ vā amma rodanti yo vā jīvaṃ na dissati jīvantaṃ amma passantī[f] kasmā maṃ amma rodasī" ti ayañ c' ettha payogo" ti idaṃ aṭṭhakathāvacanaṃ, idaṃ pana [13]ṭīkāvacanaṃ: "yathā sakammakā[g] dhātusaddā atthavisesavasena akammakā honti: "vibud-

---

[1] D I 62[28]. [2] Bv 2: *179*[ab]. [3] Sv I 175[17]. [4] *cf.* Sv I 139[9–11]. [5] (Nidda *ad* Nidd I 381[6]). [6] D I 88[5] (*vide* Bva *ad* Bv 2: 6[b]). [7] (Ja I 214[23]). [8] (Bv 2: 39[a]; *cf.* 414[25]). [9] J II 34[12] (Ja II 34[19]). [10] M I 388[18]. [11] Ps (Se) III 97[12]. [12] S I 209[7–8], Th *44*[a–d]. [13] = Majjhimapaṇṇās-ṭīkā ca kā[3], ns.

[a] Bv: sotthiṃ (sotthin ti sotthibhāvaṃ, Bva). [b] Be ettha hi ñāṇaṃ. [c] Bm *om.* [d] ns sakammakav°. [e] Ce sakammakav°. [f] *ita* CeBemns Ps S; Th: dissantī. [g] *ita* CeBemns.

dho puriso; vibuddho kamalasaṇḍo" ti, evaṃ atthavisesavasena akammakā pi sakammakā hontī ti dassetuṃ [1]"na paridevāmi na anutthunāmī" ti āha, *anutthuna*saddo sakammakavasena payujjati [2]"purāṇāni anutthunan" ti ādisu, ayañ c' ettha payogo [ti], imāya pi gāthāya anutthunanaṃ rudanaṃ adhippetan ti dassetī" ti.

492 Dalidda duggatiyaṃ. [3]Dukkhassa gati patiṭṭhā[a] ti duggatī ti ayaṃ attho [4]"apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjatī" ti ādisu yujjati; idha pana idaṃ[b] atthaṃ agahetvā añño attho gahetabbo, kathaṃ: duggatī ti dukkhena kicchena gati gamanaṃ annapānādilābho duggatī ti. *Daliddati, daliddo daliddī dāliddiyaṃ.* Tattha daliddatī ti sabbaṃ icchiticchitaṃ paraṃ yācitvā eva dukkhena adhigacchati na ayācitvā ti attho; daliddo ti duggatamanusso, daliddī ti duggatanārī, daliddassa bhāvo dāliddiyaṃ. Ettha ca [5]"sabbam eva daliddatī" ti lokikapayogadassanato *daliddatī* ti kiriyāpadaṃ vibhāvitaṃ, sāsane pana taṃkiriyāpadaṃ na āgataṃ, *daliddo daliddī* ti nāmapadāni yeva āgatāni; anāgatam pi taṃ [6]*nāthati*padam[c] iva sāsanānulomattā gahetabbam eva, garū pana Kaccāyanamatavasena [7]"dala duggatimhī" ti[d] duggativācaka*dala*dhātuto *idda*ppaccayaṃ katvā *daliddo* ti nāmapadaṃ dassesuṃ.

493 Tuda vyathane. *Tudati vitudati;* kammani *tujjati* [8]*vitujjamāno* [9]*vedanābhitunno* ti rūpāni; [10]"tudanti vācāhi janā asaññatā sarehi saṅgāmagataṃ va kuñjaraṃ sutvāna vākyaṃ pharusaṃ udīritaṃ adhivāsaye bhikkhu aduṭṭhacitto".

494 Nuda peraṇe. Peraṇaṃ cuṇṇi[ya]karaṇaṃ[e] piṃsanaṃ. [11]*Nudati panudati, panudanaṃ*[f].

495 Vidi lābhe. *Vindati,* [12]"uṭṭhātā vindate dhanaṃ", *Govindo.*

496 †Khādi[g] parighāte. Parighātaṃ samantato hananaṃ. †*Khandati.* — *Da*kārantadhāturūpāni.

---

[1] (390[26]). [2] Dhp 156[d]. [3] Uda 418[7] Vm 427[12] Sv *ad* D II 93[18]. [4] Ud 87[5]. [5] (*cf.* Hitopadeśa II *v.* 2). [6] (365[22]). [7] Kc 663 (Mmd). [8] (*cf.* M II 73[9]). [9] (S II 20[30]). [10] Ud 45[28–31]. [11] ns *cit.* Dhp 28[ab] *et* Dhpa I 259[17]. [12] Sn 187[b].

[a] *ita* CeBemns; *vide tamen* Uda, *etc.*. [b] *sic* CeBemns. [c] Bens nāthatī ti padam. [d] Bm *om.* dala duggatimhī ti. [e] Bens cuṇṇīkaraṇaṃ [*vide* 318 *n.* c, 404[5] *et* √1431; peraṇa *potius* preṣaṇa *quam* peṣaṇa!]. [f] Bens panūdanaṃ (Sn 1106[c]). [g] Bens khadi; *vide* Wg § 28: 142.

497 Dhā dhāraṇe. *Dadhāti vidadhāti* [1]"yaṃ paṇḍito nipuṇaṃ saṃvidheti; [2]nidhiṃ nidheti ... nidhi nāma nidhīyati ... tāvasunihito santo; [3]yato nidhiṃ parihari⟨ṃ⟩", *nidahati*; [4]"kuhiṃ deva nidahāmi"[a], *paridahati* [5]"yo vatthaṃ paridahissati", *dhassati* [6]*paridhassati;* [7]"bālo ti paraṃ dahāti[b]; [8]Sakyā kho Ambaṭṭha rājānaṃ Ukkākaṃ[c] pitāmahaṃ dahanti; [9]saddahati tathāgatassa bodhiṃ; [10]saddhā saddahanā", *saddhatabbaṃ saddahitabbaṃ,* [11]"saddhāyiko paccayiko; [12]saddheyyavacasā upāsikā", *saddahituṃ saddahitvā, visesādhānaṃ sotāvadhānaṃ, sotaṃ odahati, ohitasoto, sotaṃ odahitvā, maccudheyyaṃ māradheyyaṃ nāmadheyyaṃ, dhātu,* [13]"Dhātā Vidhātā", *vidhi, abhidhānaṃ abhidheyyaṃ,* [14]"nidhānavatī vācā", [15]*ādhānagāhī, sandhi* aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

[16]*Vi*pubbo *dhā* karotyatthe, *abhi*pubbo tu bhāsane,
*ny-ā-saṃ*pubbo yathāyogaṃ nyās'-āropana-sandhisu. 103

Imasmā pana *dhā*dhātuto pubbassa *api* icc upasaggassa *a*kāro kvaci niccaṃ lopaṃ pappoti kvaci[d] lopaṃ na pappoti, atrā lopo vuccate: *dvāraṃ pidahati, dvāraṃ pidahanti*[e], *pidahituṃ pidahitvā* evaṃ *a*kāralopo bhavati; *dvāraṃ apidahitvā* evaṃ *a*kāralopo na bhavati, ettha hi *a*kāro *api*upasaggassa avayavo na hoti, kin ti ce: paṭisedhatthavācako nipāto yeva, upasaggāvayavo pana adassanaṃ gato, ayaṃ niccālopo[f] — evaṃ *dhā*dhātuto pubbassa *api* icc upasaggassa *a*kāro kvaci niccaṃ lopaṃ pappoti kvaci niccaṃ lopaṃ na pappoti. Idam acchariyaṃ idaṃ abbhutaṃ yatra hi nāma Bhagavato pāvacane evarūpo pi nayo sandissati viññūnaṃ hadayavimhāpanakaro, yo ekasmiṃ yeva dhātumhi ekasmiṃ yeva upasagge ekasmiṃ yev' atthe kvacilopālopavasena vibhajituṃ labbhati; idāni mayaṃ sotūnaṃ paramakosallajananatthaṃ tadubhayam pi ākāraṃ ekajjhaṃ karontā[g] tadākāravatiṃ jinavarapāḷiṃ ānayāma:

---

[1] J VI 362^{21}. [2] Khp VIII 1a 2d 3a. [3] J VI 79^{5}. [4] J VI 494^{21}. [5] Dhp 9b. [6] Dhp 9b (*v. l.*). [7] Sn 888a. [8] D I 92^{14} (Sd V 1004). [9] A III 65^{14}. [10] Dhs § 12. [11] M II 71^{25}. [12] Vin III 188^{19}. [13] J VI 201^{24}. [14] (D I 4^{31}; ns *cit.* Sv I 76^{23}). [15] = cit nhuik taṅ kā mrai cvā yū le^{1} rhi, ns. [16] ns: ī gatha kui ka^{3} *vi*dhi *abhi*dhāna *ni*dhānavatī *ā*dhānagāhī *san*dhi ī pud tui^{1} kui rañ rve^{1} chui ap eñ^{4}.

[a] J (Cks): kuhiṃ deva nidaheyyāmi [⏑ ⏑ – ⏑, ⏑ ⏑ – – ⏑, *cf. ib.* 494^{17}]. [b] *ita* Sn; Ce Bm padaṃ dahati, Bens paraṃ padahati. [c] Ce Okkakaṃ. [d] Bens *ad.* niccaṃ (*cf.* 392^{24}). [e] Ce Bens pidahanto. [f] (Ce nicco lopo). [g] Ce Bm karonto.

[1]"Gaṅgaṃ me pidahissanti taṃ na[a] sakkomi brāhmaṇa apidhetuṃ mahāsindhuṃ taṃ kathaṃ so bhavissati na te sakkomi akkhātuṃ atthaṃ dhammañ ca pucchito",

[2]cittatthasādhaniṃ[b] etaṃ gāthaṃ Sambhavajātake
paññāsambhavam icchanto kare citte sumedhaso ti. 104

498 Dhu [3]gati-theriyesu. Gati gamanaṃ, theriyaṃ thirassa[c] bhāvo. *Dhavati, dhuvaṃ.* Ettha ca dhuvan ti thiraṃ [4]"nicco dhuvo sassato'aviparināmadhammo" ti ādisu viya, tasmā dhuvan ti thiraṃ yaṃ[d] kiñci dhammajātaṃ; atha vā dhuvan ti idaṃ gati-theriyatthavasena nibbānass' eva adhivacanaṃ bhavitum arahati, taṃ hi jātijarāvyādhimaraṇasokādito muccitukāmehi dhavitabbaṃ gantabban ti dhuvaṃ, uppādavayābhāvena vā niccasabhāvattā dhavati thiraṃ sassataṃ bhavatī ti dhuvaṃ, yaṃ[e] hi sandhāya Bhagavatā [5]"dhuvañ ca vo bhikkhave desessāmi dhuvagāminiñ ca paṭipadan" ti vuttaṃ. *Dhuva*saddo [6]"vacanaṃ dhuvasassatan" ti ettha thire vattati, [5]"dhuvañ ca . . . bhikkhave desessāmī" ti ettha nibbāne, [7]"dhuvaṃ buddho bhavissatī" ti[f] ettha pana ekaṃse-nipātapadabhāvena vattatī ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

499 Dhū vidhūnane[g]. *Ū*kārassa *uva*ttaṃ. *Dhuvati dhuvitā dhuvitabbaṃ,* rassatte *dhuto dhutava* icc api rūpāni bhavanti.

500 Dhe pāne. *Dhayati dhīyati, dhenu.* Ettha ca dhenū ti dhayati pivati ito khīraṃ potako[h] ti dhenu: *godhenu assadhenu migadhenū* ti *dhenu*saddo sāmaññavasena sapotikāsu tiracchānagatitthīsu vattati; evaṃ sante pi yebhuyyena gāviyaṃ vattati, tathā hi [8]"satta dhenusate datvā" ti pāḷī dissati.

501 Sidhu [9]gatiyaṃ. *Sedhati nisedhati paṭisedhati, siddho pasiddho nisiddho paṭisiddho paṭisedhito paṭisedhako paṭisedho paṭisedhituṃ paṭisedhitvā;* idha acinteyyabalattā upasaggānaṃ taṃyoge *sidhu*dhātussa nānappakārā atthā sambhavanti[i], aññesam pi evam eva.

502 Sidhu satthe, maṅgalye ca. Satthaṃ sāsanaṃ, maṅgalyaṃ pāpavināsanaṃ vuddhikāraṇaṃ vā. *Sedhati, siddho pasiddho pasiddhi.*

---

[1] J V 60^{5-8}. [2] = chan[3] kray so anak kui prī[3] ce tat, ns. [3] (Vp *apud* Wg § 22: 45). [4] D I 18^{35}. [5] (*cf.* S IV 370^{3}). [6] Bv 2: 111^{d} . . . 115^{d}. [7] Bv 2: *82*^{b} . . . *108*^{d}. [8] J VI 503^{17}. [9] = kāyaññāṇapavattanagati nhuik, ns.

[a] J: na naṃ. [b] *ita* CeBe; Bm ⁰ni; ns ⁰naṃ. [c] CeBens thira-. [d] Bens *om.* (*haplogr.* -raṃ: yaṃ). [e] *ita* CeBemns. [f] Bens bhavissasī ti (= Bv). [g] Wg § 27: 9: kampane (*infra* 401^{8}). [h] Bm khīraṃ pa potako. [i] Bm bhavanti.

503 Dadha dhāraṇe. *Jaṅassa tuṭṭhiṃ dadhate ti dadhi; dha*karassa *ha*kāratte *dahatī* ti rūpaṃ: *ayaṃ itthī imaṃ itthiṃ aggikaṃ dahati, ime purisā imaṃ purisaṃ* [1]*pitāmahaṃ dahanti*; [2]"cittaṃ †samādahātabbaṃ; [3]samādahaṃ cittaṃ".

504 Edha vuddhiyaṃ, lābhe ca. *Edhati, edho sukhedhito:* [4]"gambhīre gādham edhati". Ettha edho ti edhati vaḍḍhati etena pāvako ti edho · indhanaṃ upādānaṃ; sukhedhito ti sukhena edhito sukhasaṃvaḍḍhito ti attho; [5]gādham edhati ti gādhaṃ patiṭṭhaṃ edhati labhati.

505 †Bandha[a] saṃharise. Saṃhariso vinibandhakiriyā. *Bandhati*[b] *vinibandhati*[b], *vinibaddhā.*

506 Gādha patiṭṭhā-nissaya[c]-ganthesu. [6]*Gādhati,* [7]"gādhaṃ khattā[d]; [8]gambhīrato agādhaṃ".

507 Bādha viloḷane. *Bādhati vibādhati, abādho.* Ābādhati cittaṃ viloḷetī ti [9]ābādho.

508 Nādha [10]**yācanādisu.** *Nādhati nādhanaṃ.*

509 Bandha bandhane. *Bandhati bandhanako*[e] *baddho*[f] *bandhāpito paṭibaddho, bandhanaṃ bandho sambandhanaṃ sambandho pabandho bandhu.* Tattha bandhanan ti bandhanti satte etena ti bandhanaṃ saṅkhalikādi; 'ayaṃ amhākaṃ vaṃso' ti sambandhitabbaṭṭhena bandhu, Theragāthāsaṃvaṇṇanāyaṃ pana [11]"pemabandhanena bandhū" ti vuttaṃ.

510 Dadhi asīghacāre. Asīghacāro asīghappavatti. *Dhandhati, dandho dandhapañño,* [12]"yo dandhakāle tarati taraṇīye ca dandhati".

511 Vaddha vaddhane. *Vaddhati, vaddhi vuddhi vaddho vuddho:* [13]*jātivuddho guṇavuddho vayovuddho;* [14]"ye vuddham apacāyanti narā dhammassa kovidā diṭṭhe va dhamme pāsaṃsā samparāye ca suggatiṃ"[g].

---

[1] (392[6]). [2] M III 111[10]. [3] M III 83[9]. [4] S I *176*[20]. [5] < Spk *ad loc.*; *hinc* lābhe 394[7] (*cf.* Ja I 488[24]). [6] (*hinc et* ogadha, Uda 343[19–24]; *sed* [nibban-, ant]ogadha = '[antar]līna', *vide* Pv 10[16] = Vva 12[17], mhṭ *ad* Vm 219[16], *et cf.* Ṛgveda I 126: 6[ab], *nec non* giddho gadhito . . . *et* loke gadhitāni [Sn *940*[b] :.. jagatogadhaṃ S I 186[28]]), *cf.* Mp *ad* A III 297[15]. [7] Pp 43[22]. [8] (Pva 77[14]: gambhīrā ti agādhā). [9] (*aliter* Sv I 212[13]). [10] (*vide* 365[20]; Ja V 90[18]). [11] ***. [12] Th *291*[ab] (ns: Varaṇajāt [J I 319[1]]!). [13] (Ja I 219[30]). [14] J I 219[28-29].

[a] (ɔ: phaddha; Wg § 2: 2); Be baddha-. [b] Be (vini)baddhati. [c] *vide* Wg § 2: 3 (lipsā). [d] CeBemns kattā (Ppa 225[5–8]). [e] Be bandhako. [f] Bm *om.* [g] *ita* Bemns (= suggatiṃ | sugati sui[1] || yanti | rok kun eñ[1]); Ce suggati (*cf.* Ja I 220[6]: sugati yeva hoti).

512 Sadhu †**saddakucchiyaṃ**[a]. *Sadhati*[b].

513 Piḷadhi alaṃkāre. *Piḷandhati piḷandhanaṃ,*

piḷandhanam alaṃkāro maṇḍanañ ca vibhūsanaṃ
pasādhanañ cābharaṇaṃ pariyāyā ime matā. 105

514 Medha hiṃsāyaṃ, saṅgame ca. *Medhati medhā medhāvī.* Atra medhā ti [1]asani viya siluccaye kilese medhati hiṃsatī ti medhā, medhati vā siriyā sīlādīhi ca sappurisadhammehi saha gacchati na ekikā hutvā tiṭṭhatī[c] ti medhā, paññāy' etaṃ nāmaṃ, tathā hi [2]"paññā hi seṭṭhā kusalā vadanti nakkhattarājā-r-iva tārakānaṃ, sīlaṃ †siriñ cā pi satañ ca dhammo anvāyikā paññavato bhavantī" ti vuttaṃ; [3]medhāvī ti [4]dhammojapaññāya [ca] samannāgato puggalo.

515 Sadhu 516 madhu unde. *Sadhati; madhati, madhu.*

517 Budha bodhane. *Bodhati, buddho* [5]*abhisambu[d]dhāno sambu[d]dhaṃ* [6]*asambu[d]dhaṃ bodhi,* — [7]*divā*digaṇe pi ayaṃ dissati, tatra hi *bujjhatī* ti rūpaṃ, idha pana *bodhatī* ti rūpaṃ, [8]"yo nindaṃ a[p]pabodhatī"[d] ti hi pāḷī dissati; kārite pana *bodheti* icc ādīni.

518 Yudha sampahāre. *Yodhati, yodho*; [9]"yodhetha Māraṃ paññāvudhena", *yuddhaṃ, caraṇāyudho caraṇāvudho* vā, *āvudhaṃ;* [10]*divā*digaṇikassa pan' assa *yujjhatī* ti rūpaṃ.

519 Dīdhi ditti-devanesu[e]. *Dīdhati, dīdhiti.* Ettha ca dīdhitī ti rasmi, anekāni hi rasmināmāni:

rasmi ābhā pabhā raṃsi ditti bhā ruci dīdhiti
marīci juti bhāṇv aṃsu mayūkho kiraṇo karo
nāgadhāmo[f] ca āloko icc ete rasmivācakā. 106

— *Dha*kārantadhāturūpāni.

520 Nī naye. *Neti nayati*[g] *vineti*: [11]"vineyya hadaye daraṃ", *āneti ānayati,* [12]"netā vinetā", *nāyako neyyo*[h] *veneyyo venayiko,*

[1] (*cf.* 410^{30}—411^{7}). [2] J V 148^{8-11}. [3] ns *cit.* Th 988a. [4] Dhpa I 257^{19}; ns *cit.* Tha (*ad* Th 988a): dhammojapaññāya pārihārikapaññāya paṭivedhapaññāya ca vasena medhāvī. [5] (Dhp 46b). [6] (Sp I 1^{8}). [7] √(1132) 1133. [8] S I 7^{23} (Dhp 143c). [9] Dhp 40c. [10] √1137. [11] J VI 300^{24}. [12] Nidd I 446^{21}.

[a] *sic* $C^{e}B^{em}$ns (= cak chup bhvay so asaṃ nhuik; śabdakutsāyām, Wg § 18: 21). [b] (*skr.* śardhate). [c] B^{m} *om.* [d] $C^{e}B^{m}$ appa°; B^{e}ns apa° (ns: apa | pay rve[1] || bodhati | . . . si eñ[1]). [e] *ita* C^{e} (Wg § 24: 68); B^{m} -vedanesu; B^{e}ns -vedhanesu. [f] = nagā[3] eñ[1] acvay tañ[3] hū so aroṅ || nārâtamo lañ[3] rhi eñ[1] || "nārā vuccanti rasmiyo" hū so ṭīkā tui[1] [Mpṭ *ad* Mp (= Vibha 397^{32}) *ad* A V 33^{7}] nhaṅ[1] añī 'nārā atamo' phrat || nārā | roṅ || atamo | roṅ ||, ns. [g] B^{m} *ad.* niyati. [h] (B^{m} nayo).

vinīto puriso, [1]"nīyamāne pisācena kin nu tāta udikkhasi", *nīyanto, nettaṃ netti*, [2]"bhavanetti samūhatā", *nettiko*: [3]"udakaṃ hi[a] nayanti nettikā", *nettā*: [4]"nette ujugate sati", *nayo vinayo* [5]*āyata-naṃ, netuṃ vinetuṃ netvā vinetvā* icc ādīni. Tattha nettan ti [6]samavisamaṃ dassentaṃ attabhāvaṃ netī ti nettaṃ · cakkhu; nettī ti nenti etāya satte ti netti · rajju, [7]bhavanetti ti bhavarajju, taṇhāy' etaṃ nāmaṃ, tāya hi sattā goṇā viya gīvāya bandhitvā taṃ taṃ bhavaṃ niyyanti, tasmā bhavanettī ti vuccati; nettikā ti kassakā; nettā ti gavajeṭṭhako yūthapati; nayo ti nayanaṃ gamanaṃ nayo · pāḷigati, atha vā tattha tattha netabbo ti nayo · [8]sadisabhāvena netabbākāro, nīyatī ti nayo · tathattanayādi, nīyati etenā ti nayo · antadvayavivajjananayādi[b], tathā hi chabbidho nayo: tathattanayo pattinayo desanānayo antadvayavivajjanānayo[c] acinteyyanayo adhippāyanayo ti, tesu tathattanayo antadvayavivajjanānayena[c] nīyati, pattinayo acinteyyanayena, desanānayo adhippāyanayena nīyati, etthâdimhi tividho nayo kammasādhanena 'nīyatī' ti nayo ti vuccati, pacchimo pana tividho nayo karaṇasādhanena 'nīyati etena tathattādinayattayam' iti nayo ti vuccati — imasmiṃ atthe papañcīyamāne ganthavitthāro siyā ti vitthāro na dassito; aparo pi catubbidho nayo: ekattanayo nānattanayo avyāpāranayo evaṃdhammatānayo ti; vineti satte ettha etenā ti vā vinayo, kāyavācānaṃ vinayanato[d] pi vinayo; [9]āyatanan ti [10]anamatagge saṃsāre pavattaṃ atīva āyataṃ saṃsāradukkhaṃ yāva na nivattati tāva nayat' eva pavattayat' evā[e] ti āyatanaṃ, ayaṃ pan' ettha atthuddhāro: āyatanan ti [11]"assānaṃ Kambojo[f] āyatanaṃ gunnaṃ Dakkhiṇāpatho āyatanan" ti ettha sañjātiṭṭhānaṃ āyatanaṃ nāma, [12]"manorame āyatane sevanti

---

[1] J VI 549^{3}. [2] Vin I 231^{8} = M II 105^{14}. [3] Dhp 80[a] = M II 105^{5}. [4] J III 111^{23} = A II 76^{3}. [5] (Vibha 45^{19-20}). [6] As 308^{33}. [7] Ps *ad* M II 105^{14} (As 364^{17}). [8] sadisabhāvena | tū sañ eñ[1] aphrac phrañ[1] || netabbākāro | choṅ ap so akhrañ[3] arā kui ra eñ[1] || vā | choṅ ap so akhrañ[3] arā rhi so paccāsanna ca so nañ[3] kui ra eñ[1] || ns. [9] Sv I 124^{30} As 140^{34} (*supra* 361^{5-20} *n.* 4). [10] Vibha 45^{24-26}; ns: anamatagge | anuamatagge | nhac rā thoṅ l*ok* | ñāṇ phrañ[1] lhy*ok* rv*e*[1] | *ok* m*e*[1] so[2] lañ[3] | ma si thuik koṅ[3] so rhe[1] nok acvan[3] rhi so || [*re vera* an + amutaḥ + agra, -a- *pro* -u- *verbis* ajj*a*tagge ettāv*a*taggaṃ *cet. debetur*]. [11] ***. [12] A III 43^{6-7}.

[a] Bm *om.* [b] *ita* CeBemns (*vide* 396^{14-15}). [c] *ita* CeBm; Bens °vivajjanan°. [d] Bm vinayato. [e] Bm pavattiyat' evā; Bens pavattat' evā. [f] *ita* CeBem.

naṃ vihaṅgamā chāyaṃ chāyatthino[a] 'yanti phalatthaṃ phala-bhojino" ti ettha samosaraṇaṭṭhānaṃ, [1]"pañc' imāni bhikkhave vimuttāyatanāni" ti ettha kāraṇaṃ, aññe pi pana payogā [2]"yata patiyatane" ti ettha pakāsitā.

521 Nī pāpane. *Neti nayati, nayanaṃ.*

522 Nu thutiyaṃ. *Noti navati, nuto.*

523 Thana 524 pana 525 dhana sadde. [3]*Thanati,* [4]*panati,* [5]*dhanati.*

526 Kana ditti-kantisu. *Kanati, kaññā kanakaṃ.* Ettha ca yobbanibhāve[b] ṭhitattā rūpavilāsena kanati dippati virocatī ti kaññā, atha vā kanīyati kāmīyati abhipatthīyati purisehī ti pi kaññā · yobbanitthī; kanakan ti kanati kanīyatī ti vā kanakaṃ · suvaṇṇaṃ, suvaṇṇassa hi anekāni nāmāni:

suvaṇṇaṃ kanakaṃ hemaṃ kañcanaṃ haṭakam[c] pi ca
jātarūpaṃ tapanīyaṃ [6]vaṇṇaṃ, tabbhedakā pana
jambūnadaṃ siṅgikañ ca cāmīkaran[d] ti bhāsitā. 107

527 Vana 528 sana sambhattiyaṃ. *Vanati, vanaṃ; sanati.* [7]Tattha vananti taṃ sambhajanti mayūrakokilādayo sattā ti vanaṃ araññaṃ; vanati sambhajati saṃkilesapuggalan ti vanaṃ taṇhā.

529 [8]Mana abbhāse. *Manati, mano.*

530 [9]Māna vīmaṃsāyaṃ. *Vīmaṃsati, vīmaṃsā.*

531 Jana 532 suna sadde. *Janati, sunati.* Ettha ca [10]"kasmā te eko bhujo janati eko te na janati bhujo" ti pāḷī nidassanaṃ, tattha [10]"janatī ti sunati[e] saddaṃ karoti".

533 Khanu avadāraṇe. *Khanati, sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ, khato āvāṭo.* Tattha sukhan ti [11]suṭṭhu dukkhaṃ khanatī ti su-khaṃ, duṭṭhu khanati kāyikacetasikasukhan ti du-kkhaṃ, aññamaññaṃ[f] paṭipakkhā hi ete dhammā, dvidhā cittaṃ khanatī ti vā du-kkhaṃ; [12]*curā*digaṇavasena pana [13]sukhayatī ti sukhaṃ, dukkhayatī ti dukkhan ti nibbacanāni gahetabbāni; samāsapadavasena 'suka-

---

[1] A III 21^{9}. [2] 361^{12-17}. [3] = thac krui³ eñ¹, ns. [4] = pro chui eñ¹, ns. [5] = dun³ dun³ daṅ³ daṅ³ duiṅ³ duiṅ³ mrañ eñ¹, ns. [6] (Hemacandra Anekārth II 150b). [7] (Pj I 111^{16-21} II 24^{24} Nirukta VIII 3). [8] Wg § 22: 31. [9] Kc 435 (Mmd Ce 358^{30}). [10] J VI 64^{19} *et* Ja VI *64*^{21} (*unde utraque radix*). [11] (As 117^{13}). [12] *cf.* 328^{6}. [13] As 117^{12}.

[a] A: chāyatthikā. [b] *ita* CeBemns (*cf.* 397^{11} yobbaniṭṭhi). [c] *ita* [⏑ ⏑ –] *et* A I *215*^{14} IV 255^{4} . . . 262^{14} (*supra* 352^{26}), *contra* hāṭaka [– ⏑ ⏓] Thī 382b J V 90^{27}. [d] *sic* CeBemns [*metr.* – ⏓ – –]. [e] Ja: sanati. [f] CeBens aññamañña-.

raṃ [1]kham [2]assā' ti su-kham, 'dukkaraṃ kham assā' ti du-kkhan ti nibbacanāni [3]pi, — vividhā hi saddānaṃ vyuppatti [4]pavatti-nimittañ ca.

534 Dāna avakhaṇḍane[a]. *Dānati, apadānaṃ.*

535 Sāna tejane. Tejanaṃ nisānaṃ. *Sānati.*

536 Hana hiṃsā-gatisu. Ettha pana *hiṃsā*vacanena pharusāya vācāya pīḷanañ ca daṇḍādīhi paharaṇañ ca gahitaṃ, tasmā 'hana hiṃsā-paharaṇa-gatisū' ti attho gahetabbo, tathā hi [5]"rājāno coraṃ gahetvā haneyyuṃ vā bandheyyuṃ vā" ti pāṭhassa atthaṃ saṃvaṇṇentehi [6]"haneyyun ti poṭheyyuñ c' eva chindeyyuñ cā" ti vuttaṃ, ettha ca chedanaṃ nāma hatthapādādicchedanaṃ vā sīsacchedavasena māraṇaṃ vā. [7]*Hana*ssa *vadhā*deso *ghātā*deso ca bhavati.

Hanti hanati · ⟨*hanti*⟩[b] *hananti, hanasi hanatha* sesaṃ sabbaṃ neyyaṃ, [8]hiṃsādayo cattāro atthā labbhanti; [9]"hanti hatthehi pādehī" ti ettha pana paharatī ti attho, [10]"kuddho hi pitaraṃ hanti"; — [11]"vikkosamānā tippāhi hanti nesaṃ varaṃ varan" ti ettha hantī ti mārentī[c] ti[c] attho.

Vadhati vadheti ghāteti icc api rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha [12]"vadhati na rodati āpatti dukkaṭassa; [13]attānaṃ vadhitvā vadhitvā rodatī" ti ādisu vadho paharaṇaṃ, *pāṇaṃ vadheti,* [14]"pāṇavadho; [15]esa vadho Khaṇḍahālassa; [16]satte ghātetī" ti ca ādisu vadho māraṇaṃ, *upāhanaṃ vadhū* ti ca ettha *hana-vadha*saddattho[d] gamanaṃ.

Purisaṃ hanati, [17]"sītaṃ uṇhaṃ paṭihanati"[e] icc ādīni kattupadāni; *Devadatto Yaññadattena haññati,* [18]"tato vātātape ghore sañjāte paṭihaññati" — paccattavacanass' *e*kārattaṃ yathā [19]"vanappagumbe" ti, *vihārenā* ti padaṃ sambandhitabbaṃ — icc ādīni kammapadāni; *hantā hato vadhako vadhū āghāto upāghāto ghātako paṭigho saṃgho vyaggho sakuṇagghi,*

[1] = akhvaṅ^{1} pe^{3} khraṅ^{3}, ns. [2] = thui vedanā ā^{3}, ns. [3] sukhena khamitabbaṃ ca sa phraṅ^{1} lañ^{3} pru ap eñ^{1}, ns. [4] (378^{10} *sqq*). [5] Vin III 45^{16}. [6] Sp (I) 309^{18}. [7] Kc 593—594 (Sd § 1058 1195). [8] ɔ: paharaṇa māraṇa paṭihanana gati, ns (398$^{6-12}$). [9] J VI 376^{14} (Ja). [10] A IV 97^{9}. [11] J VI 582^{10}. [12] Vin IV 277^{27}. [13] Vin IV 277^{16}. [14] As 97^{13}. [15] J VI 155^{23}. [16] (*cf.* 399$^{14-15}$). [17] Vin II 147^{31} (Sp; *infra* √1268). [18] Vin II 147^{33} (Sp) = Ja I 93^{21}. [19] (124^{26}).

[a] = Cāndra-dh I 623; Wg § 23: 25: khaṇḍane. [b] *vide* 398^{18}. [c] Bm *om.* [d] Bm *om.* -vadha-(?). [e] *ita* CeBemns [*metr.* – – – – ⏑ ⏑ ⏑ – ⏑ ɔ: °hanāti, *ut* J VI 210^{32} *cet.*?].

hantuṃ hanituṃ hant(v)ā[a] *hanitvā vajjhetvā*[b] *vadhitvā* icc ādīni sanāmikāni *tum*antādipadāni. Tattha upāhanan ti taṃ taṃ ṭhānaṃ upahananti upagacchanti tato tato ca āhananti āgacchanti etenā ti upāhanaṃ; vadhū ti kilesavasena sunakham pi upagamanasīlā ti vadhū, sabbāsaṃ itthīnaṃ sādhāraṇam etaṃ, atha vā vadhū ti suṇisā, tathā hi [1]"tena hi vadhu yadā utunī ahosi pupphan te uppannaṃ, atha me āroceyyāsī" ti ettha vadhū ti suṇisā vuccati, sā pana 'ayan no puttassa bhariyā' ti sasurehi[c] adhigantabbā jānitabbā ti vadhū ti vuccati, [2]gatyatthānaṃ katthaci buddhiyatthakathanato ayam attho labbhat' eva, suṇhā suṇisā vadhū icc ete pariyāyā; saṃgho ti bhikkhusamūho, samaggaṃ kammaṃ samupagacchatī ti saṃgho, suṭṭhu vā kilese hanti tena tena maggāsinā māretī ti saṃgho, puthujjanāriyavasena vuttān' etāni; vividhe satte āhanati bhuso ghātetī ti vyaggho, so eva *viyaggho vaggho* ti ca vuccati, aparam pi *puṇḍarīko* ti 'ssa nāmaṃ; dubbale sakuṇe hantī ti sakuṇagghī · seno. Ayaṃ pana *hana*dhātu [3]*divā*digaṇe *paṭihaññatī* ti akammakaṃ kattupadaṃ janeti, tathā hi [4]"buddhassa Bhagavato vohāro lokiye sote paṭihaññatī" ti ādikā pāḷiyo dissanti.

537 Ana pāṇane. Pāṇanaṃ sasanaṃ. *Anati, ānaṃ pāṇaṃ.* Tattha [5]"ānan ti assāso ... pāṇan ti passāso", etesu [6]"assāso ti bahinikkhama(na)vāto[d], passāso ti anto-pavisanavāto" ti Vinayaṭṭhakathāyaṃ vuttaṃ, Suttantaṭṭhakathāsu[e] pana uppaṭipāṭiyā āgataṃ; tattha yasmā sabbesam pi gabbhaseyyakānaṃ mātukucchito nikkhamanakāle paṭhamaṃ abbhantaravāto bahi nikkhamati pacchā bāhiravāto sukhumaṃ rajaṃ gahetvā abbhantaraṃ pavisanto tāluṃ āhacca nibbāyati, tasmā Vinayaṭṭhakathāyaṃ "assāso ti bahi-nikkhamanavāto, passāso ti anto-pavisanavāto" ti vuttaṃ; etesu dvīsu nayesu Vinayanayena anto-uṭṭhitasasanaṃ assāso, bahi-uṭṭhitasasanaṃ passāso, Suttantanayena pana bahi uṭṭhahitvā pi anto sasanato assāso, anto uṭṭhahitvā pi bahi sasanato passāso, ayam eva ca nayo [7]"as-

[1] Vin III 18$^{11-12}$. [2] (315^{7}). [3] √1155. [4] Kv 221^{8}. [5] Sp (I) 403^{10}. [6] 399$^{22-28}$ < Vm 272$^{1-7}$ = Sp (I) 408^{24}—409^{4}. [7] Paṭis I 165$^{24-28}$ (*vide* Vm 280^{12} Sp (I) 421^{15}).

[a] CeBm hantā. [b] *ita* CeBemns (J VI 527^{21}, *sed vide supra* 118 *n.* e). [c] CeBens sassu-sasurehi. [d] Bemns *h. l.* bahinikkhamavāto. [e] ns °kathāyaṃ.

sāsādimajjhapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato ajjhattaṃ vikkhepagatena cittena kāyo pi cittam pi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā cā ti, passāsādimajjhapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato bahiddhā vikkhepagatena cittena[a] kāyo pi cittam pi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā cā" ti imāya pāḷiyā sametī ti veditabbaṃ.

538 Dhana dhaññe. Dhananaṃ dhaññaṃ, siri-puñña-paññānaṃ sampadā ti attho, dhātuattho hi yebhuyyena bhāvavasena kathīyati · ṭhapetvā [1]"vakka rukkhattace" ti evamādippadesaṃ; yathā bhāvatthe vattamānena *ya*ppaccayena saddhiṃ *na*kārassa *yya*kāraṃ katvā thenanaṃ *theyyan* ti vuccati, evam idha *ya*ppaccayena saddhiṃ *na*kārassa *ñña*kāraṃ katvā dhananaṃ *dhaññan* ti vuccati; dhanino vā bhāvo dhaññaṃ — tasmiṃ dhaññe. *Dhanti dhanati, dhanitaṃ dhaññaṃ.* Yasmā pana *dhañña*saddena siri-puñña-paññāsampadā gahitā, tasmā [2]"dhaññapuññalakkhaṇasampannaṃ puttaṃ[a] vijāyī" ti [3]ādisu *dhañña*saddena siri-paññā va gahetabbā · puññassa visuṃ vacanato; [4]"nadato parisāyan te vāditabbapahārino[b] ye te dakkhanti vadanaṃ dhaññā te narapuṅgava, dīghaṅgulī tambanakhe subhe āyatapaṇhike ye pāde paṇamissanti te pi dhaññā raṇantarā[c], madhurāni [5]pahaṭṭhāni dosagghāni hitāni ca ye te vākyāni sossanti te pi dhaññā naruttamā" ti evamādisu pana *dhañña*saddena puññasampadā gahetabbā puññasampadāya vā saddhiṃ siri-paññāsampadā pi gahetabbā — idam ettha nibbacanaṃ: dhaññaṃ siri-puñña-paññāsampadā etesaṃ atthī ti dhaññā ti; [6]"dhaññaṃ maṅgalasammatan" ti ettha tu 'uttamaratanaṃ idan' ti

---

[1] Mmd 667. [2] Ja VI 2^{17}. [3] = ī sui[1] so Temijāt ca sañ tui[1] nhuik, ns. [4] Ap 533^{21}—534^{2} (Thīa 147^{25-30}). [5] = aprā[3] ā[3] phraṅ[1] rhvaṅ ce tat kun so, ns. [6] Cp I 9: 16^{d}.

[a] (B^m *om.*). [b] *sic* B^ens Thīa (= cakravaḷā | cañ myak nhā kui | mre khyā toṅ mr*at* | cañ lakkh*at* phraṅ[1] | tī[3] l*at* so l*ā*[3] | tar*ā*[3] cañ kr*ī*[3] | khat t*ī*[3] choṅ rvam[3] lyak || *cf.* Vin I 8^{26} Bv 4: 6^{d} [vāditabba = bheri!]); C^e vāditabbāp°, B^m vaditabbhāp°; *leg.* vādidappāp° (ɔ: vādi-darpa-apahāriṇaḥ); Ap: vādidappāpabharino. [c] *ita* B^m (Ap *codd.* G S[1]); C^e (Thīa *v. l.*) guṇandhara; B^ens (*conj.*) guṇandhara (guṇaṃ dhāretī ti guṇandharo | . . . || Saddanīti hū sa mhya nhuik guṇandharā khyañ[3] rhi kra eñ[1] | Gotamīapadān nhuik raṇandhara rhi eñ[1] | *ra*akkharā ma saṅ[1] | *gu*akkharā sā saṅ[1] sañ | guṇandhara hū rve[1] lañ[3] ākaran ma lui | rhe[3] gāthā nhuik "narapuṅgava" [400^{19}] | noṃ (ɔ: nok) gātha nhuik "naruttama" [400^{22}] kai[1] sui[1] ālup-pud sā || yaṅ[3] sui[1] ālup yū mha ocitya phrac mañ).

dhanāyitabbaṃ saddāyitabban[a] ti dhaññaṃ, sirisampannaṃ puññasampannaṃ [paññāsampannan][b] ti pi attho yujjati; [1]"dhaññaṃ dhanaṃ rajataṃ jātarūpan" ti ca ādisu [2]"n' atthi dhaññasamaṃ dhanan" ti vacanato dhanāyitabban ti dhaññaṃ, kin taṃ: pubbaṇṇaṃ; api ca [3]osadhaviseso pi dhaññan ti vuccati; *dhana*-saddassa ca pana samāsavasena *adhano niddhano* ti ca 'n' atthi dhanaṃ etassā' ti atthena daḷiddapuggalo vuccati; [4]"nidhanaṃ yātī" ti ettha tu [5]kampanatthavācakassa *dhū*dhātussa vasena vināso nidhanan ti vuccatī ti.

539 Muna[c] gatiyaṃ. *Munati*[c].

540 Cine maññanāyaṃ. Aluttanto 'yaṃ dhātu yathā [6]*gile* yathā ca [6]*mile*. *Cināyati ocināyati*: [7]"sabbo tañ jano ocināyatū" ti idam ettha pāḷinidassanaṃ, ocināyatū ti [8]avamaññatū ti. — Iti *bhuv*ādigaṇe *ta*vaggantadhāturūpāni samattāni.

Idāni *pa*vaggantadhāturūpāni vuccante:

541 Pā pāne. Pānaṃ pivanaṃ. *Pāti panti*[d]; *pātu pantu*[d] icc ādi yathārahaṃ yojetabbaṃ, [9]"khippaṃ gīvaṃ pasārehi na te dassāmi jīvitaṃ ayañ hi te [10]mayā nunno[e] saro pās(s)ati[f] lohitan" ti atra hi pāssatī ti pivissati: *pāssati pāssanti, pāssasi pāssatha, pāssāmi pāssāma* icc ādinā *apassā apassaṃsu* icc ādinā ca nayena sesaṃ sabbaṃ yojetabbaṃ nayaññūhi, ko hi samattho sabbāni buddhavacanasāgare vicitrāni vippakiṇṇarūpantararatanāni uddharitvā dassetuṃ, tasmā sabbāsu pi dhātusu saṃkhepena gahanūpāyamattam eva dassitaṃ. *Pivati pivanti, pivaṃ pivanto pivamāno*: [11]"pivaṃ Bhāgīrasodakaṃ"; kārite

[1] S I 93[3]. [2] S I 6[19]. [3] *skr.* dhānya(ka) *et* dhānyāka (Amk II 9: 38[ab]). [4] Ap 534[16] (Thīa 148[14]). [5] √1244 (ns: "nidhanavapudharaṃ" hū so namakkāra | "Gotamī nidhanaṃ yātaṃ"(!) hū so Gotamīapadān nhuik kā[3] avasāna anak rhi so *ni* hū so upasāra | gati anak rhi so *dhu*dhāt [√498] eñ[1] acvam[1] phraṅ[1] avasāna kui nidhana hu chui ap eñ[1]). [6] √794 *et* 795. [7] J VI 4[19] (*supra* 17[19]). [8] (Ja VI 4[22] *unde hæc radix*). [9] *cf.* J VI 527[20] + 199[16]. [10] = mayā | sañ || ārūḷho | le[3] thak sui[1] taṅ ap so ||, ns. [11] J V 255[13].

[a] *ita* Bm (*vide* √1517); CeBens saddhāyitabbaṃ (= yuṃ krañ ap eñ[1]). [b] Bm *om.*; (ns: puññasampannaṃ | eñ[1] || dhaññasampannaṃ | mañ eñ[1] || iti pi attho | ī sampadā anak sañ lañ[3] || yujjati | eñ[1] || ī nhuik paññāsampannaṃ pud kā[3] ma rhi kra | rhi mha kui sampadā lañ[3] prañ[1] cuṃ mañ || "khettaññuṃ sabbayuddhānaṃ" [J VI 490[10]] hū so Vessantarā nhaṅ[1] lañ[3] ñī mañ). [c] *ita* CeBens; Bm muna, *sed* dhunati. [d] Bens pānt°. [e] Bm ruṇṇo (ɔ: nuṇṇo); CeBens rūḷho. [f] Bm pāsa° *ubique*.

kumāraṃ khīraṃ pāyeti, [1]"muhuttaṃ taṇhāsamānaṃ khīraṃ tvaṃ pāyito mayā"; kamme *pīyati pītaṃ; tumādisu pātuṃ pivituṃ pitvā pivitvā pāyetvā* icc ādīni yojetabbāni; aññesu pi ṭhānesu pāḷinayānurūpena saddarūpāni evam eva yojetabbāni.

542 Pā rakkhaṇe. *Pāti* [2]*nipāti, pitā gopo.*

543 Pā pūraṇe. *Pāti vippāti, vippo.* V i p p o ti brāhmaṇo, so hi vippeti[a] pūretī ti[a] visiṭṭhena veduccāraṇādinā attano brāhmaṇakammena lokassa ajjhāsayaṃ attano ca hadaye vedānī ti vippo ti vuccati, [3]"jāto vippakule ahan" ti ettha hi brāhmaṇo vippo ti vuccati, tassa kulaṃ vippakulan ti.

544 Pū pavane. *Pavati, putto puññaṃ.* Ettha p u t t o ti attano kulaṃ pavati sodhetī ti putto, [4]*kiyādigaṇaṃ* pana patvā *punāti* ti vattabbaṃ.

Putto 'trajo suto sūnu tanujo tanay' oraso,
puttanattādayo[b] câtha apaccan ti pavuccare; 108
itthiliṅgamhi vattabbe puttī ti atrajā ti ca
vattabbaṃ, sesaṭhānesu yathāraham udīraye, 109

pāḷiyaṃ hi a t r a j ā ti itthī puttī kathīyati, ettha pana [5]"tato dvesattarattassa Vedehass' atrajā piyā rājakaññā Rucā[c] nāma dhātimātaram abravī" ti ayaṃ pāḷī nidassanaṃ — puttī dhītā duhitā[d] atrajā ti icc ete pariyāyā; evaṃ *atrajā* ti itthivācakassa itthiliṅgassa dassanato *suta*saddādisu pi itthiliṅganayo labbhamānâlabbhamānavasena upaparikkhitabbo, tathā[e] hi loke *vesso suddo naro kimpuriso* icc ādīnaṃ yugaḷabhāvena *vessī suddī nārī kimpurisī* ti ādīni itthivācakāni liṅgāni[f] dissanti, *puriso pumā* icc ādīnaṃ pana yugaḷabhāvena itthivācakāni itthiliṅgāni na dissanti; p u ñ ñ a n ti ettha pana [6]attano kārakaṃ[g] pavati sodhetī ti puññaṃ, [4]*kiyādigaṇaṃ* pana patvā punātī ti puññan ti vattabbaṃ —

añño 'ttho pi vattabbo niruttilakkhaṇassito,
tasmā nibbacanaṃ ñeyyaṃ *jana-pūjā*dito idha: 110
paraṃ pujjabhāvaṃ janetī ti pu-ññaṃ
sadā pūjitaṃ vā janetī ti pu-ññaṃ

[1] Ap 532^{5} (Thīa 146^{13}). [2] mhṭ *ad* Vm 3^{23} (. . attānaṃ nipāti rakkhatī ti nipako), *cf.* 403^{18}. [3] Ap *apud* Tha (C^{e} 407^{3}) *ad* Th 320. [4] √1246. [5] J VI 230^{24-25} (*supra* 364^{19}). [6] (Vibha 142^{6-7} *et* mṭ).

[a] *ita* $C^{e}B^{em}$ns. [b] (C^{e} puttānatt°, B^{m} putto natt°). [c] *ita* $C^{e}B^{em}$ns (364 *n.* e). [d] B^{m} *om.* [e] (B^{m} tasmā). [f] *ita* B^{m}ns; $C^{e}B^{e}$ itthivācakāni itthiliṅgāni. [g] *ita* B^{e}ns (= pru so sū kui, *cf.* 403^{1}); C^{e} kāraṇaṃ, B^{m} karaṇaṃ.

janaṁ attakāraṃ punātī ti puññaṃ
asesaṃ apuññaṃ punātī ti puññaṃ; 111
kalyāṇaṁ kusalaṃ puññaṃ subham icc eva niddise
kammassa kusalassâdhivacanaṃ vacane paṭu. 112

545 [1]**Pe gatiyaṃ.** *Peti penti, pesi petha*: [2]"idha bhikkhave ekacco assakhaluṃko peḥī ti vutto viddho samāno codito sārathinā pacchato paṭisakkati piṭṭhito rathaṃ paṭivatteti ... ummaggaṃ gaṇhāti ubbaṭumaṃ rathaṃ karoti".

546 Pe vuddhiyaṃ. *Payati, pāyo apāyo.* Ettha [3]apāyo ti n' atthi pāyo vuddhi etthā ti a-pāyo; *aya*dhātuvasena pi attho netabbo: ayato vuddhito sukhato vā apeto ti apāyo · niraya-tiracchānayoni-pettivisaya-asurakāyā.

547 Pe sosane. *Pāyati, payati* vā, *nipako.* Ettha [4]nipako ti nipayati visoseti paṭipakkhaṃ tato vā attānaṃ nipāti rakkhatī ti nipako · sampajāno.

548 Gupa rakkhaṇe. *Gopati, gopako*: [5]"nagaraṃ yathā paccantaṃ guttaṃ santarabāhiraṃ evaṃ gopetha attānaṃ khaṇo ve mā upaccagā" — gopethā ti gopeyya rakkheyya.

549 Vapa santāne[a]. *Vapati.*

550 Sapa samavāye. *Sapati.*

551 Cupa mandagatiyaṃ. [6]*Copati.*

552 Tupa hiṃsāyaṃ. *Topati tuppati.*

553 Gupa gopana-jigucchanesu[b]. *Gopati jigucchati, jigucchaṃ jigucchamāno jegucchī, jigucchitvā* icc ādīni.

554 [7]**Kapu hiṃsā-takkalagandhesu.** *Kappati, kappūro.*

555 Kapu sāmatthiye. [8]"Idaṃ amhākaṃ kappati; [9]n' etaṃ amhesu kappati".

556 Kapa karuṇāyaṃ[c]. *Kapati, kapaṇo kāpaññaṃ.* Tattha kapatī ti karuṇāyati; [10]kāpaññan ti kapaṇabhāvo.

557 Sapa akkose. *Sapati, sapatho abhisapatho*[d] *abhisapito sapanako.*

---

[1] *cf.* Wg § 14: 3 (*infra* √689). [2] A IV 190[24] .. 191[15]. [3] *vide* 421[15–18] (*cf.* Vm 427[11]). [4] mhṭ *ad* Vm 3[23] (*supra* 402 *n.* 2); ns *cit.* Vm mhṭ *et* Saṃyut-ṭīkā: nipāti saṃkilesadhamme visoseti nikkhametī ti nipako; *aliter* Pj II 93[27]: *pakati-nipuṇa.* [5] Dhp 315[a–d]. [6] ns: copanaṃ phandanaṃ | Saṃyut-ṭīkā | phadi kiñcicalane | Nās || (Mmd 535, Ce 418[14]). [7] Mmd 672 (Ce 513[23]). [8] ***. [9] J VI 88[7]. [10] (*cf. et* § 101).

[a] *cf.* √558 *et* Wg § 23: 34 (bījasantāne). [b] Maitr Vp Kt *apud* Wg § 23: 1: gopana-kutsanayoḥ. [c] Wg § 19: 9 (Kt): kṛpāyām. [d] Bm *om.*

558 Vapa bījanikkhepe. *Bījaṃ vapati vāpako,* [1]"vāpitaṃ ... dhaññaṃ", [2]*vuttaṃ bījaṃ purisena, vappati, vappamaṅgalaṃ.*
559 Supa sayane. *Supati:* [3]"sukhaṃ supanti munayo ye itthīsu na bajjhare", *sutto puriso,* [4]*supanaṃ suttaṃ.*
560 Khipa peraṇe[a]. Peraṇaṃ cuṇṇīkaraṇaṃ piṃsanaṃ. *Khepati khepako.*
561 Khipa avyattasadde. *Khipati, khipitasaddo* [ca]: [5]"yadā ca dhammaṃ desento khipi lokagganāyako".
562 Khipa chaḍḍane. *Khipati ukkhipati vikkhipati avakhipati saṃkhipati, khittaṃ ukkhittaṃ pakkhittaṃ vikkhittaṃ* icc ādīni.
563 Opa niṭṭhubhane. Niṭṭhubhanaṃ kheḷapātanaṃ. *Opati:* [6]"osadhaṃ saṃkhāyitvā mukhe kheḷaṃ opi".
564 Lipi[b] **upalepe.** *Lepati,* [7]"littaṃ paramena tejasā".
565 Khipi gatiyaṃ. *Khimpati.*
566 Ḍipa khepe. *Ḍepati.*
567 Nidapi nidampane[c]. Nidampanaṃ nāma sassa-rukkhādisu vīhisīsaṃ vā varakasīsaṃ vā achinditvā khuddakasākhaṃ vā abhañjitvā yathāṭhitam eva hatthena gahetvā ākaḍḍhitvā bījamattass' eva vā paṇṇamattass' eva[d] vā [8]gahaṇaṃ. *Puriso vīhisīsaṃ nidampati, rukkhapattaṃ nidampati, nidampako nidampitaṃ, nidampituṃ nidampitvā.*
568 Tapa dittiyaṃ. Ditti virocanaṃ. [9]"Divā tapati ādicco".
569 Tapa ubbege[e]. Ubbego utrāso bhīrutā. *Tapati uttapati, ottappaṃ,* [10]"ottappiyaṃ dhanaṃ".
570 Tapa 571 dhūpa santāpe. *Tapati, tapodhanaṃ,* [11]"tapati[f] ātāpo"[g], *ātāpī ātapaṃ; dhūpati sandhūpano;* kamme *tāpīyati, dhūpiyati;* bhāve *tapanaṃ*[h] *tāpo paritāpo santāpo, dhūpanaṃ.* — *Pakā*rantadhāturūpāni.

572 Puppha vikasane. Akammako cāyaṃ sakammako ca. *Pupphati, pupphaṃ pupphanaṃ pupphito, pupphituṃ pupphitvā:*

---

[1] Bv 2: 33a. [2] (Ja III 12[20]). [3] Th 137ab. [4] (385[9]). [5] Ap *535*[6] (Thīa *149*[1]). [6] Ja VI *185*[4]. [7] J I 380[8]. [8] ns: ī "nidampanaṃ nāma | pa | gahaṇaṃ" kui Aṭṭhakathā nhuik lañ[3] min[1] eñ[1]; *cf.* Sp (I) *340*[6] (Spṭ). [9] Dhp 387a. [10] A IV 5[2]. [11] J III *447*[23] (: 447[16, 18]).

[a] *cf.* 318[29] 391[26]. [b] ɔ: lipī? (Wg § 28: 139: lipa upadehe). [c] (*cf.* Wg § 33: 4?). [d] ns pattamatt°. [e] Wg § 10: 12: lajjāyām. [f] Bens *om.* [g] *ita* CeBm; Be ātapo (J III 447[16, 18]). [h] Bens tāpanaṃ.

[1]"pupphanti •pupphino dumā; [2]thalajā dakajā pupphā sabbe pupphanti tāvade; [3]Mañjūsako nāma rukkho . . . yattakāni udake vā thale vā pupphāni sabbāni pupphati".

573 Tuṭha himsāyaṃ. *Tophati.*

574 †Dapha[a] 575 †daphi[a] 576 vappha gatiyaṃ. *†Daphati[a], †damphati[a], vapphati.*

577 †Dipha[b] kathana-yuddha-nindā-hiṃs'-ādānesu. *†Dephati[b], †depho[b]*

578 Tapha tittiyaṃ. Titti tappanaṃ. *Taphati.*

579 Dupha †upakkilese[c]. Upakkilissanaṃ upakkileso. *Dophati.*

580 Gupha ganthe. Gantho ganthīkaraṇaṃ. *Gophati.* — *Pha*kārantadhāturūpāni.

581 Bhabba hiṃsāyaṃ. *Bhabbati, bhabbo.*

582 Pabba 583 vabba 584 mabba 585 kabba 586 khabba 587 gabba 588 sabba 589 cabba gatiyaṃ. *Pabbati, vabbati, mabbati, kabbati, khabbati, gabbati, sabbati, cabbati.*

590 Abba 591 sabba hiṃsāyañ ca. *Gaty*āpekkhāya[d] *ca*kāro. *Abbati, sabbati.*

592 Kubi acchādane. *†Kubbati[e].*

593 Lubi 594 tubi addane. *Lumbati, tumbati; Lumbinīvanaṃ, udakatumbo,* [4]"ato pi dve ca tumbāni".

595 Cubi vadanasaṃyoge. [5]*Puttaṃ muddhani cumbati, mukhe cumbati.* || Ettha siyā: yadi vadanasaṃyoge *cubi*dhātu vattati, kathaṃ [6]"ambudharabinducumbitakūṭo" ti ettha avacane aviññāṇake pabbatakūṭe ambudharabindūnaṃ cumbanaṃ vuttan ti. | Saccaṃ, taṃ pana cumbanākārasadisenākārena sambhavaṃ cetasi ṭhapetvā vuttaṃ, yathā adassanasambhave[f] pi dassanasadisenākārena sambhūtattā [7]"rodante dārake disvā ubbiggā[g] vipulā dumā" ti acakkhukānam pi rukkhānaṃ dassanaṃ vuttaṃ, evam idhā pi cumbanākārasadisenākārena sambhūtattā avadanānam pi ambudharabindūnaṃ cumbanaṃ vuttaṃ, sabhāvato pana aviññāṇakānaṃ dassana-cumbanādīni ca n' atthi, saviñ-

---

[1] Bv 2: 181[b]. [2] Bv 2: 87[ab]. [3] (Pj II 66[21–23]). [4] *** (*cf.* Mil 102[11], Mp I 59[23]). [5] (J VI 291[2]). [6] *cf.* Mhbv 45[1]. [7] J VI 513[24] (*supra* 77[1], 387[28]).

[a] ɔ: ra(m)pho (Wg § 11: 19—20). [b] ɔ: ripho *et* repho (Wg § 28: 23). [c] (*cf.* Wg 28: 29: dṛnpha utkleśe). [d] *ita* Bemns; Ce gatyapo. [e] *leg.* kumbati (Wg § 11: 36). [f] (Bm adassanāsambhave). [g] Be ubbiddhā.

ñāṇakānaṃ yeva tāni honti ti — ayaṃ nayo [1]"kamu padavikkhepe" ti ādisu pi netabbo.

596 Ubbī 597 tubbī 598 thubbī 599 dubbī 600 dhubbī hiṃsattha. *Ubbati, tubbati, thubbati, dubbati dubbā, dhubbati.* Ettha dubba ti dabbatiṇaṃ, yaṃ [2]"tiriyā nāma tiṇajātī" ti āgataṃ; ettha ca *dubbā* ti itthiliṅgaṃ, *dabbaṃ* ti napuṃsakaliṅgan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

601 Mubbī bandhane. *Mubbati.*

602 †Kubbī uggame[a]. *†Kubbati.*

603 Pubba 604 pabba 605 †sabba[b] pūraṇe. *Pubbati, pabbati, †sabbati.* || Ettha siyā: nanu[c] bho *pubba-sabba*saddā sabbanāmāni, kasmā pan' ete dhātucintāyaṃ gahitā ti. | Vuccate: sabbanāmesu ca *tum*antādivirahitesu nipātesu ca[d] upasaggesu ca dhātucintā nāma n' atthi, imāni pana sabbanāmāni na honti kevalaṃ sutisāmaññena sabbanāmāni viya upaṭṭhahanti, tena te tabbhāvamuttattā dhātucintāyaṃ pubbācariyehi gahitā · [3]"pubbati, sabbatī" ti payogadassanato ti. || Yadi evaṃ, kasmā buddhavacane etāni rūpāni na santī ti. | Anāgamanabhāvena na santi, na avijjamānabhāvena; kiñcā pi buddhavacanesu etāni rūpāni na santi, tathā pi 'porāṇehi anumatā purāṇabhāsā' ti gahetabbāni, yathā [4]"nāthatī ti nātho" ti ettha *nāthati* ti rūpaṃ buddhavacane avijjamānam pi gahetabbaṃ hoti, [5]evaṃ imāni pi; tasmā vohāresu viññūnaṃ kosallatthāya sāsane avijjamānā pi sāsanānurūpā lokikappayogā gahetabbā ti *pubbati sabbati* ti rūpāni gahitāni — esa nayo aññesu pi ṭhānesu [6]veditabbo.

606 †Camba[e] [7]adane. *†Cambati[e].*

607 Kabba 608 khabba 609 gabba dappe[f]. Dappo[f] ahaṃkāro. *Kabbati, khabbati, gabbati.*

610 Abi 611 †dabi[g] sadde. *Ambati, ambā ambu; †dambati[g].*

612 Labi avasaṃsane. Avasaṃsanaṃ avalambanaṃ. *Lambati vilambati vyālambati,* [8]"nīce c' olambate suriyo", *ālambati, ālam-*

---

[1] (*vide* 411[25]). [2] A III 240[30] (Mp). [3] ***. [4] (365[22]). [5] ns: "saggañ ca sabbati ṭhānaṃ kammaṃ katvāna bhaddakaṃ" hu Catuk(k)aṅguttara nhuik [A II 65[20] *v. l.* sappati] lā eñ[1] || *nāthati*pud rhi kroṅ[3] kui ok nhuik pra khai[1] prī ||. [6] ns *cit.* D III 64[20] pṭ (pabbanti). [7] ns *cit.:* calakaṭṭhīni cambetvā | Vinañ[3]-aṭṭhakathā || (Sp *ad* Vin II 115[13]: calakānī ti cabbetvā apaviddhāmisāni, aṭṭhikāni . . .) [8] J VI 554[30].

[a] (Wg § 15: 65: gurvī udyamane). [b] Wg § 15: 69: marva. [c] Ce *ad.* ca. [d] Be °virahitesu ca nipātesu. [e] ɔ: cabb° (Wg § 15: 70). [f] CeBemns dabb°. [g] ɔ: ra° (Wg § 10: 14).

banaṃ tadālambanaṃ tadālambanaṃ taālambaṃ vā, *lābu alābu* vā, *a*kāro hi tabbhāve. — *Ba*kārantadhāturūpāni.

613 Bhā dittiyaṃ. *Cando bhāti,* [1]"pañho maṃ paṭi bhāti", *ratti vibhāti, bhāṇu paṭibhāṇaṃ, vibhātā ratti.*

614 Bhī bhaye. *Bhāyati, bhayaṃ bhayānako bhīmo Bhīmaseno bhīru*[a] *bhīrū*[b] *bhīruko bhīrukajātiko;* kārite *bhāyeti* [2]*bhāyayati* [2]*bhāyāpeti bhāyāpayati.*

615 Sabhu 616 sambhu hiṃsāyaṃ. *Sabhati, sambhati.*

617 Sumbha bhāsane ca. *Ca*kāro *hiṃsā*pekkhako. *Sumbhati* †*sumbho*[c] †*kusumbho*[c]. Ettha sumbho ti āvāṭo, [3]"sumbhaṃ[d] nikhanāhī" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ; kusumbho ti khuddakaāvāṭo, [4]"pabbatakandara-padara-sākhā paripūrā kusumbhe[c] paripūrentī" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ.

618 Abbha 619 vabbha 620 mabbha gatiyaṃ. *Abbhati, abbho; vabbhati, mabbhati.* Ettha abbho ti megho, so hi abbhati anekasatapaṭalo hutvā gacchatī ti abbho ti vuccati, [5]"vijjumālī satakkakū" ti hi vuttaṃ, satakkakū ti ca anekasatapaṭalo; ettha ca *abbha*saddo tiliṅgiko daṭṭhabbo, tathā hi ayaṃ [6]"abbh' uṭṭhito va †sa yāti[e] sa gacchaṃ na nivattatī" ti ettha pulliṅgo, [7]"abbhā mahikā dhūmo rajo Rāhū" ti ettha itthiliṅgo, [8]"abbhāni candamaṇḍalaṃ chādentī" ti ettha napuṃsakaliṅgo. Imāni pana meghassa nāmāni:

megho valāhako laṃghī jīmūto ambudo ghano
dhārādharo ambudharo pajjunno himagabbhako. 113

621 Yabha methune. Mithunassa janadvayassa idaṃ kammaṃ methunaṃ, tasmiṃ methune *yabha*dhātu vattati. *Yabhati yābhassaṃ.* Ettha ca *methunan* ti esā sabbhivācā · lajjāsampannehi puggalehi vattabbabhāsābhāvato, tathā hi [9]"methuno dhammo na paṭisevitabbo" ti [10]"na me rājā sakhā hoti na[f] rājā hoti [11]methuno" ti ca sobhaṇe vācāvisaye ayaṃ vācā āgatā, *yabhatī*

---

[1] *vide* 456[31] (pañho | sañ || maṃ | ṅā[1] ā[3] || paṭi | rhe[3] rhū || bhāti | thaṅ eñ[1] || ns). [2] J III 210[3] [*ita leg. metr.* ⏑ – ⏑ – –, – ⏑ ⏑ –] *et* Ja III 210[6]. [3] *cf.* D. II 127[22]. [4] S II 32[5] (ns *cit.* Spk *ad loc. et* Pj II 499[31]). [5] A III 34[23] S I 100[16] (Mp Spk: satakūṭo *vel* satasikharo). [6] J IV 494[2]. [7] *cf.* A II 53[5] + Dhs § 617. [8] ***. [9] Vin I 96[24]. [10] J VI 294[9]. [11] ns *cit.*: methuno ti sahāyo | Jāt-ṭīkā Vidhura ||.

[a] C[e]B[e]ns *om.* [b] *ita* C[e] (= min[3] ma, ns); B[em]ns bhīru. [c] *sic* C[e]B[em]ns; (*cf.* (kus)subbha, sobbha). [d] D: sobbhe. [e] = so yāti, ns. [f] B[m] nā pi; (B[e] *om.* na rājā hoti).

tī ādikā pana bhāsā [1]*sīkharaṇī* ti ādikā bhāsā viya asabbhivācā, na hi hirottappasampanno lokiyajano pi īdisiṃ vācaṃ bhāsati; evaṃ sante pi adhimattukkaṃsagatahirottappo pi Bhagavā mahākaruṇāya sañcoditahadayo lokānukampāya parisamajjhe abhāsi, aho tathāgatassa mahākaruṇā ti. [2]Imāni pana methunadhammassa nāmāni:

samvesanaṃ ni[d]dhuvanaṃ[a] methunaṃ surataṃ[b] rataṃ
vyavāyo[c] gāmadhammo ca yābhassaṃ mohanaṃ rati 114
asaddhammo ca vasaladhammo mīḷhasukham pi ca
dvayaṃdvayasamāpatti dvando gamm' odakantiko. 115

622 Sībha 623 vībha katthane. *Sībhati, vībhati.*

624 †Debha[d] 625 abhi 626 †dabhi[e] sadde. *Debhati[d]; ambhati, ambho; dambhati[e].* Ettha ca ambho vuccati udakaṃ, taṃ hi nijjīvam pi samānaṃ oghakālādisu vissandamānaṃ ambhati saddaṃ karotī ti ambho ti vuccati. [3]Imāni 'ssa nāmāni:

pānīyaṃ [4]udakaṃ toyaṃ jalaṃ pātho[f] ca ambu ca
[4]dakaṃ kaṃ salilaṃ vāri āpo ambho papam[g] pi ca 116
nīrañ ca [5]kebukaṃ pāni amataṃ [6]elam eva ca
āponāmāni etāni āgatāni tato tato, 117

ettha ca [7]"vālaggesu ca kebuke; [8]pivatañ ca tesaṃ bhusaṃ[h] hoti pānī" ti ādayo payogā dassetabbā.

627 Thabhi 628 khabhi paṭibandhe. *Thambhati vitthambhati, khambhati vikkhambhati; thambho thaddho upatthambho [9]upatthambhinī, vikkhambho vikkhambhitakileso.*

629 Jabha 630 jabhi gattavināme. *Jabhati; jambhati vijambhati vijambhanaṃ [10]vijambhitā[i] vijambhanto vijambhamāno vijambhito.*

631 Sabbha[j] kathane. *Sabbhati[j].*

632 Vabbha bhojane. *Vabbhati.*

633 Gabbha dhāraṇe[k]. *Gabbhati, gabbho.* Ettha gabbho ti mātukucchi pi vuccati kucchigataputto pi; tathā hi [11]"yam eka-

---

[1] (Vin III 129[25]). [2] (Vin III 28[8-10] Sp). [3] (Amk I 10: 3 *sqq*). [4] (*supra* 237[13]—238[4]). [5] (Ja VI 42[11]). [6] (439[2-4]). [7] J VI 38[3]. [8] J VI 109[30]. [9] = lhañ[3] thok, ns. [10] Vibh 345[21] *etc.* [11] J IV 494[1].

[a] Be nidduvanaṃ; CeBmns niddhuvanaṃ. [b] (Bens sūrataṃ; Bm sūritaṃ). [c] *dedi* (*cf.* Amk II 7: 57c); CeBmns vyāthayo (Be vyathaso). [d] ɔ: rebh° (Wg § 10: 22). [e] ɔ: ra° (Kt *apud* Wg § 10: 24). [f] CeBemns pāto. [g] Bm papham (§ 85). [h] J *codd.* Cks: bhusa (*metr.*). [i] *ita* CeBemns. [j] Be sambh°. [k] Wg § 10: 32: galbha dhārṣṭye.

rattiṃ paṭhamaṃ gabbhe vasati māṇavo" ti ettha mātukucchi gabbho ti vuccati, [1]"gabbho me deva patiṭṭhito; [2]gabbho ca patito[a] chamā" ti ca ettha pana kucchigataputto; api ca gabbho ti āvāsaviseso[b], [3]"gabbhaṃ paviṭṭho" ti ādisu hi ovarako gabbho ti vuccati.

634 Rabha rābhasse, āpubbo rabha hiṃsā-karaṇa-vāyamanesu[c]. Rābhassaṃ †rābhasabhāvo, tassamaṅgino[d] pana pāḷiyaṃ [4]"caṇḍā ruddā[e] rabhasā" ti evaṃ āgatā, tattha [5]"rabhasā ti karaṇuttariyā". *Rabhati ārabhati samārabhati, ārabbhati, rabhaso ārambho samārambho ārabhanto samārabhanto*, [6]"āraddhaṃ me viriyaṃ; [7]sārambhaṃ ... anārambhaṃ; [8]sārambho te na vijjati; [9]pakaraṇārambhe", *viriyārambho, ārabhituṃ ārabhitvā ārabbha*. Ettha [10]"viriyārambho ti viriyasaṃkhāto ārambho .. *ārambha*saddo kamme āpattiyaṃ kiriyāya viriye hiṃsāya vikopane ti anekesu atthesu āgato, [11]"yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti sabbaṃ ārambhapaccayā, ārambhānaṃ nirodhena n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo" ti ettha hi kammaṃ ārambho ti āgataṃ, [12]"ārabhati ca vippaṭisārī ca hotī" ti ettha āpatti, [13]"mahāyaññā mahārambhā na te honti mahapphalā" ti ettha yūpussāpanādikiriyā, [14]"ārabhatha[f] nikkhamatha yuñjatha buddhasāsane" ti ettha viriyaṃ, [15]"samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ uddissa pāṇaṃ ārabhantī" ti ettha hiṃsā, [16]"bījagāmabhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hotī" ti ettha chedanabhañjanādikaṃ vikopanaṃ, icc evaṃ

> kamme āpattiyañ c' eva viriye hiṃsā-kriyāsu ca
> vikopane ca *ārambha*saddo hotī ti niddise. 119

635 Labha lābhe. *Labhati labbhati, lābho laddhaṃ; alattha alatthuṃ.*

636 Subha dittiyaṃ. *Sobhati, sobhā sobhanaṃ Sobhito.*

637 Khubha sañcalane. *Khobhati saṃkhobhati*, [17]"hatthināge padinnamhi khubbhittha nagaraṃ tadā", *khobho saṃkhobho.*

638 Nabha 639 tubha hiṃsāyaṃ. *Nabhati, tubhati.*

---

[1] Ja I 134^{17}. [2] J III 232^{5}. [3] (*cf.* Ps (Ee) II 165^{34}). [4] D III 203^{24}. [5] Sv *ad loc.* [6] (Vin III 4^{9}). [7] Vin III 151^{6-28}. [8] Dhp 134d. [9] Mmd Ce 2^{10}. [10] 409^{13-22} < As 145^{27}—146^{6}. [11] Sn 744a–d (Pj). [12] A III 165^{24} (Mp). [13] S I 76^{21} (Spk). [14] S I 156^{34} (Spk) = Th 256ab. [15] M I 368^{28}. [16] D I (5^{4} Sv), 64^{16}. [17] J VI 489^{13} (*infra* VII65).

a (Bm putito). b (Bm āvāsatiseso ɔ: āvasathaviseso?). c CeBm vāyāmanesu. d Bens taṃsam°. e Bm rudrā. f Bm ārambh°; S: ārabbh°, *cf.* 409^{9} [*et metr.* — — ⏑ ⏑, — ⏑ ⏑ —!].

640 Sambha[a] **vissāse.** *Sambhati, sambhatti sambhatto.*
641 Lubha vimohane. *Lobhati palobhati*[b], [1]"thullakumāripalobhanaṃ"; kārite pana *lobheti palobheti palobhetvā* ti rūpāni bhavanti; [2]*divā*digaṇaṃ pana patvā giddhiyatthe *lubbhati* ti rūpaṃ bhavati.
642 †Dabhi[c] **ganthane.** *†Dambhati, †dambhanaṃ.*
643 Rubhi nivāraṇe. *Rumbhati sannirumbhati, sannirumbho*[d] *sannirumbhitvā.*
644 Ubha 645 ubbha[e] **646 umbha pūraṇe.** *Ubhati, ubbhati, umbhati*[f]; *ubhanā, ubbhanā*[f], *umbhanā; obho keṭubhaṃ, ubbhaṃ, kumbho kumbhī;* kārite *obheti ubbheti umbhetī* ti rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha [3]"keṭubhan ti kiriyākappavikappo kavīnaṃ upakārāya[g] satthaṃ", idaṃ pan' ettha nibbacanaṃ: [4]"kiṭeti[h] gameti kiriyādivibhāgaṃ, taṃ vā anavasesapariyādānato keṭento[i] gamento obheti[i] pūretī ti keṭ-ubhaṃ" · *kiṭa-ubha*dhātuvasena; ubbhati ubbheti pūretī ti ubbhaṃ, pūraṇan ti attho, Cariyāpiṭake pi hi īdisī saddagati dissati, taṃ yathā [5]"mahādānaṃ pavattesi accubbhaṃ sāgarūpaman" ti, tattha ca accubbhan ti ativiya yācakānaṃ ajjhāsayaṃ-pūraṇaṃ, akkhubbhan[j] ti pi pāṭho; kumbho ti [6]kaṃ vuccati udakaṃ, tena umbhetabbo[k] ti kumbho, so eva itthiliṅgavasena kumbhī, ettha ca [7]"kumbhī dhovati onato" ti payogo:

*kumbha*saddo ghaṭe hatthisiropiṇḍe dasammaṇe
pavattatī ti viññeyyo viññunā nayadassinā. 119

— *Bha*kārantadhāturūpāni.

647 Mā māne, sadde ca. *Māti, mātā.* Ettha mātā ti janikā vā cūḷamātā vā mahāmātā vā.
648 Mū bandhane. *Mavati,* [8]*kiyā*digaṇ(ik)assa pan' assa *munāti* ti rūpaṃ.
649 Me paṭidāna-ādānesu[m]. *Meti mayati, medhā.* Ettha medhā

---

[1] Ja III 524[12] (*vide* Ja IV 219[2]). [2] $\sqrt{1164}$. [3] Sv I 247[28]. [4] pṭ *ad loc.* [5] *cf.* Cp I 5: 2[d]. [6] (408[17]). [7] J V 306[9]. [8] $\sqrt{1250}$.

[a] Bm sabha. [b] ns vilobhati. [c] (Wg § 28: 34: dṛbhī). [d] ɔ: sanniruddho? *sed vide* Sv I 192 *n.* 12. [e] (Bm umbha). [f] (Bm *om.*). [g] CeBemns upakāriyā°. [h] Sv-pṭ (Be): kiṭati (*cf.* 353[3]). [i] pṭ *om.* [j] *ita* Bens (*conj.*; *cf.* Ap 349[12]); Ce abbhukkaṃ, Bm abbhakkhaṃ. [k] Bm ubbhet°. [m] Bm patidāna-ād° [Wg § 22: 65: praṇidāne, Kt Vp (Cāndra-dh): pratidāne; Sd ādāna *addidit* (< 411[4] gahaṇa)].

ti paññā, sā hi sukhumam pi attham[a] dhammañ ca khippam eva meti ca dhāreti cā ti me-dhā ti vuccati, ettha pana metī ti gaṇhāti, tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ vuttaṃ: [1]"asani viya siluccaye kilese medhati hiṃsatī ti medhā, khippaṃ[a] gahaṇa-dhāraṇaṭṭhena vā medhā" ti, saṅgamatthavācakassa pana *medha*dhātussa vasena [2]'medhati sīlasamādhiādīhi saddhammehi siriyā ca saṅgacchatī ti medhā' ti attho gahetabbo; etth' etaṃ vuccati:

dvidhātuy' ekadhātuyā dvi-r-atthavatiyā pi ca
*medhā*saddassa nipphatti⟨ṃ⟩[b] jaññā sugatasāsane ti. 120

650 Omā sāmatthiye. Sāmatthiyaṃ samatthabhāvo. Aluttanto 'yaṃ dhātu: *omāti omanti.* Atrâyaṃ pāḷī: [3]"omāti ha[c] bhante Bhagavā iddhiyā manomayena kāyena brahmalokaṃ upasaṃkamitun" ti, tattha [3]"omātī ti pahoti sakkoti".

651 Timu addabhāve. Addabhāvo tintabhāvo. *Temati, tinto Temiyo,* [4]"temitukāmā temiṃsu". Ettha Temiyo ti evaṃnāmako Kāsirañño putto bodhisatto, so hi rañño c' eva mahājanassa ca hadayaṃ [5]temento addabhāvaṃ pāpento sītalabhāvaṃ janento jāto ti Temiyo ti vuccati.

652 Nitami[d] kilamane. *Nitammati*[d]: [6]"hadayaṃ . . . dayhate nitammāmi"[d].

653 Camu 654 chamu 655 jamu 656 jhamu 657 ñamu 658 jamu adane. *Camati, camū* — camū ti senā; *chamati, jamati, jhamati, ñamati, jemati.*

659 Kamu padavikkhepe. Padavikkhepo padasā gamanaṃ; idaṃ pana vohārasīsamattavacanaṃ, tasmā [7]"n' assa[e] kāye[f] aggi vā visaṃ vā satthaṃ vā kamatī" ti ādisu [8]apadavikkhepattho pi gahetabbo. *Kamati caṃkamati atikkamati abhikkamati paṭikkamati pakkamati parakkamati vikkamati nikkamati saṃkamati, saṃkamanaṃ saṃkanti; kamanaṃ caṃkamanaṃ atikkamo*

---

[1] As 148^{5-6}. [2] (395^{7}). [3] S V 282^{26} (ns *cit.:* omātī ti pahoti sakkoti | idaṃ tepiṭake buddhavacane asambhinnapadaṃ [Spk] || omātī ti avamāti, *ava*-pubbo hi *mā*saddo sattiattho pi hotī ti "pahoti sakkotī" ti attho vutto | asambhinnapadan ti asādhāraṇapadaṃ aññattha anāgatattā [Spk-(p)ṭ] ||). [4] Ja VI 479^{34} (Lk: ye temitukāmā te temiṃsu). [5] (Ja VI 3^{18}). [6] J IV 284^{11} (Ja: atikilamāmi; Kt *apud* Wg § 26: 93: tamu glānau; *cf.* Vp *apud* Wg § 22: 7: glai klame). [7] A V 342^{8} (Mp). [8] (*cf.* 405^{22}—406^{2}).

[a] As *om.* (*cf.* 411^{1}). [b] (nipphatti | prī^{8} khraṅ^{8} kui || . . . || jaññā | si rā eñ^{1} || ns). [c] Be *om.* ha. [d] Bm nitamh°. [e] CeBe nâssa (§ 37). [f] Sd *supplevit* (< Mp).

abhikkamo paṭikkamo pakkamo parakkamo vikkamo nikkamo, atikkanto puriso, [1]"abhikkantā ... ratti", — *nikkhamati abhinikkhamati,* kārite *nikkhāmeti* — aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Yasmā panâyaṃ dhātu [2]*curādi*gaṇaṃ patvā icchā-kantiyatthesu vattati, tasmā te pi atthe upasaggavisesite katvā idha *abhikkanta*saddassa atthuddhāraṃ vattabbam pi avatvā upari [2]*curādi*gaṇe yeva kathessāma.

660 Yamu uparame. Uparamo viramaṇaṃ[a]. *Yamati, Yamo.* [3]"Pare ca na vijānanti mayam ettha yamāmase" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ, tattha [4]yamāmase ti uparamāma, nassāma marāmā ti attho.

661 Nama †bahutte[b] sadde. Bahutto saddo nāma uggatasaddo. *Namati.*

662 Ama 663 dama 664 hamma 665 mīma 666 [5]chama gatimhi. *Amati, damati, hammati, mīmati, chamati chamā.* Chamā ti paṭhavī, *chamā*saddo itthiliṅgo daṭṭhabbo · [6]"na chamāyaṃ[c] nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessāmī ti sikkhā karaṇīyā" ti ca [7]"chamāya[d] parivaṭṭāmi vāricaro va ghamme" ti ca payogadassanato, so ca kho sattahi aṭṭhahi va vibhattīhi dvīsu ca vacanesu yojetabbo; chamanti gacchanti etthā ti chamā.

667 Dhama sadd'-aggisaṃyogesu. *Dhama*dhātu sadde ca mukhavātena saddhiṃ aggisaṃyoge ca vattati. Tattha paṭhamatthe *saṃkhaṃ dhamati saṃkhadhamako, bheriṃ dhamati bheridhamako,* [8]"dhame dhame nâtidhame" ti payogā; dutiyatthe [9]*aggiṃ dhamati,* [10]"samuṭṭhāpeti attānaṃ aṇuṃ aggiṃ va sandhaman" ti payogā.

668 Bhāma kodhe. *Bhāmati.*

669 Namu namane[e]. *Namati, namo nataṃ namanaṃ nati, namaṃ namamāno namanto namito nāmaṃ nāmitaṃ, namituṃ natvā natvāna namitvā namitvāna namitūna;* kārite *nāmeti nāmayati nāmetvā nāmayitvā* ti rūpāni bhavanti. Tatra hi namati namitvā ti evaṃpakārāni padāni namanatthe vandanāyañ ca daṭṭhabbāni, namo natvā ti evaṃpakārāni pana vandanāyam eva, atrâyam upalakkhaṇamattā payogaracanā:

---

[1] A IV 204[27]. [2] $\sqrt{}$1564. [3] Dhp 6[ab] Vin I 349[30]. [4] (Dhpa Sp *ad locc.*). [5] *deest* Wg Mmd. [6] Vin IV 203[11–12]. [7] Pv 731[ab] (Pva 260[1]). [8] J I 283[27]. [9] (J VI 441[27]). [10] J I *122*[22].

[a] Bm uparamanaṃ. [b] *vide n.* e. [c] Vin: chamāya. [d] Pv(a): chamāyaṃ. e (Wg § 23: 12: prahvatve śabde ca, *unde* $\sqrt{}$661).

[1]*phalī rukkho phalabhāragarutāya namitvāna bhijjati, vuddho jarājajjaratāya namati · namitvā gacchati; saddho Buddhaṃ namati · namitvā gacchati, namo Buddhassa, satthāraṃ natvāna agamāsī* ti. Ettha ṇamo ti padaṃ [2]nipātesu pi labbhati, tena hi paccattôpayogavacanāni abhinnarūpāni dissanti: [3]"devarāja namo ty atthu; [4]namo katvā mahesino" ti. Upasaggehi pi ayaṃ yojetabbā[a]: *paṇamati paṇāmo, uṇṇamati uṇṇati* icc ādinā.

670 Khamu[b] **sahane.** *Khamati, khanti khamo khamanaṃ* evaṃ bhāve; kattari pana [5]"khantā . . . khamitā; [6]khamo hoti sītassa pi uṇhassa pī" ti payogā.

671 Sama adassane[c]. *Samati, vūpasamati aggi.*

672 Yama parivesane[d]. *Yamati, Yamo Yamarājā.*

673 Sama sadde. *Samati.*

674 Sama 675 thama †**velambe**[e]. *Samati, thamati.*

676 Vāyama īhāyaṃ. *Vāyamati, vāyāmo.*

677 Gamu gatiyaṃ. *Gacchati, gamako gato gati gamanaṃ;* kārite *gameti gamayati gacchāpetī* ti ādīni bhavanti.

678 Ramu kīḷāyaṃ. *Ramati viramati paṭiviramati*[f] *uparamati,* [7]"ārati[g] virati", *paṭivirati*[f] *uparati veramaṇī viramaṇaṃ rati ramaṇaṃ rato,* [8]"ārato virato paṭivirato"[h], *uparato, uparamo ārāmo.*

679 Vamu uggiraṇe. *Vamati, vamathu vammīko,* [9]"dhir atthu taṃ visaṃ vantaṃ yam ahaṃ jīvitakāraṇā vantaṃ [10]paccāvamissāmi, mataṃ me jīvitā varaṃ". Tattha vammīko ti [11]vamatī[i] ti[i] vantako[i] ti[i] vantussayo ti vantasinehasambaddho ti vammīko; so hi ahi-nakula-undura-gharagoḷikādayo nānappakāre pāṇake vamatī ti vammīko, upacikāhi vantako ti vammīko, upacikāhi vamitvā mukhatuṇḍakena ukkhittapaṃsucuṇṇena kaṭippamāṇena pi purisappamāṇena pi ussito ti vammīko, upacikāhi vantakheḷasinehena ābaddhatāya sattasattāhaṃ deve vassante pi na vippakirīyati, nidāghe pi tato paṃsumuṭṭhiṃ

[1] (*cf.* √873). [2] (299 *n.* 6). [3] J VI 482[10]. [4] J VI 218[22]. [5] Ap 46[25] (*cf.* A II 116[27]). [6] *cf.* A II 117[32]. [7] Sn 264a. [8] Nidd I 337[6]. [9] J I 311[7–8]. [10] = ta bhan myui[3] pran eñ[1], ns (415 *n.* c), *sed vide* Trenckner *ad* Mil 150[11] (Sv *ad* Ḍ II 119[3]). [11] 413[24]—414[2] = Ps (Ee) II 128[27]—129[4].

[a] Bm °bbaṃ, Be °bbo. [b] Wg § 12: 9: kṣamūṣ. [c] = Kt Kṣ *apud* Wg § 19: 70. [d] *cf.* Wg *ad* § 19: 71. [e] ɔ: veklabbe (Wg § 19: 82 *v. l.*), *vide* 384 *n.* a. [f] Bcns paṭi°. [g] CeBm āramati; Bens ārati (= Sn). [h] *ita h. l.* CeBemns. [i] Bm *om.*

gahetvā tasmiṃ muṭṭhinā pīḷiyamāne sineho va nikkhamati, evaṃ vantasinehasambaddho ti vammīko. Ettha pana [1]*Bhagavā Himavā* ti ādīni padāni na kevalaṃ '*vantu*paccaya-vasen' eva nipphādetabbāni atha kho *vamu*dhātuvasena pi nipphādetabbāni, tenâha Visuddhimaggakārako: [2]"yasmā pana tīsu bhavesu taṇhāsaṃkhātaṃ gamanaṃ anena vantaṃ, tasmā 'bhavesu vantagamano' ti vattabbe *bhava*saddato *bha*kāraṃ, *gamana*saddato *ga*kāraṃ, *vanta*saddato *va*kārañ ca dīghaṃ katvā ādāya Bha-ga-vā ti vuccati, yathā ca loke 'mehanassa khassa mālā' ti vattabbe me-kha-lā" [3]ti vadatā niruttinayena saddasiddhi dassitā. || Ettha siyā: visamam idaṃ nidassanaṃ, yena "mehanassa khassa mālā" ti ettha *me*kāra-*kha*kāra-*lā*kārānaṃ kamato gahaṇaṃ dissati, "bhavesu vantagamano" ti ettha pana *bha*kāra-*va*kāra-*ga*kārānaṃ kamato gahaṇaṃ na dissatī ti. | Saccaṃ, idha pana [4]*aggāhito* [5]*vijjācaraṇasampanno* ti ādisu viya guṇasaddassa paranipātavasena 'bhavesu gamanavanto' ti vattabbe pi evam avatvā saddasatthe yebhuyyena guṇasaddānaṃ pubbanipātabhāvassa icchitattā saddasatthavidūnaṃ kesañci viññūnaṃ manaṃ tosetuṃ *Bhagavā* ti pade akkharakkamaṃ anapekkhitvā atthamattanidassanavasena [4]*āhitaggi* [5]*sampannavijjācaraṇo* ti ādīni viya pubbanipātavasena "bhavesu vantagamano" ti vuttaṃ, īdisasmiṃ hi ṭhāne [4]*āhitaggi* ti vā *aggāhito* ti vā [6]*chinnahattho* ti vā *hatthacchinno* ti vā padesu yathā tathā ṭhitesu pi atthassa ayutti nāma n' atthi · aññamaññaṃ samānatthattā tesaṃ saddānaṃ — [7]*vedajāto* ti ādisu pana ṭhānesu atth' evā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evaṃ Visuddhimagge *Bhagavā* ti padassa *vamu*dhātuvasena pi nipphatti dassitā; taṭṭīkāyam pi ca dassitā: [8]"bhage vamī ti Bhagavā bhāge[a] vamī ti Bhagavā" ti, nibbacanaṃ pana evaṃ veditabbaṃ: [9]bhagasaṃkhātaṃ siriṃ issariyaṃ yasañ ca vami uggiri kheḷapiṇḍaṃ viya anapekkho chaḍḍayī ti Bhaga-vā, atha vā [10]bhāni nāma nakkhattāni, tehi samaṃ gacchanti pavattantī ti bha-gā Sineru-Yugandhara-Uttarakuru-Himavantādibhājana-

---

[1] ($145^{5,6}$ *etc.*). [2] Vm 212^{10-15}. [3] ns: ī nhuik *iti*sadda ta khu kye. [4] (Pāṇ II 2: 37). [5] (Vin III 1^{14}: Dhp 144^{c}). [6] (§ 708, Ce 664^{20} 669^{8}). [7] (390^{14-15}). [8] mhṭ (Be 235^{28}) *ad* Vm 212^{15}: bhāge vanī ti Bh. bhage vanī ti Bh.; bhattavā ti Bh. bhage vamī ti Bh. bhāge vamī ti Bh. (*vide* 415 *n.* 1, 2). [9] (*cf.* Uda 24^{22}—25^{4}). [10] (359^{30}).

[a] *ita* Bm; CeBe *et hic* bhage.

lokā · visesasannissaya-sobhā-kappaṭṭhiyabhāvato[a], te pi Bhagavā vami tannivāsisattāvāsaṃ samatikkamanato tappaṭibaddhachandarāgappahānena pajahī ti Bha-ga-vā:

[1]cakkavattisiriṃ yasmā yasaṃ issariyaṃ sukhaṃ
pahāsi lokacittañ ca, sugato Bhagavā tato; 121

tathā khandhāyatanadhātādibhede dhammakoṭṭhāse[b] sabbaṃ papañcaṃ sabbaṃ yogaṃ sabbaṃ ganthaṃ sabbaṃ saṃyojanaṃ samucchinditvā amataṃ dhātuṃ samadhigacchanto vami uggiri anapekkho chaḍḍayi na paccāgamī[c] ti Bhaga-vā, atha vā sabbe pi kusalākusale sāvajjānavajje hīna-ppaṇīte kaṇha-sukkasappaṭibhāge dhamme ariyamaggañāṇamukhena vami uggiri anapekkho pariccaji pajahī ti Bhaga-vā:

[2]khandhāyatanadhātādī dhammabhedā mahesinā
kaṇhasukkā yato vantā, tato pi Bhagavā mato. 122

Jātakaṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana *Himavā* ti padassa *vamu*dhātuvasena pi nipphatti dassitā, tathā hi Sambhavajātakaṭṭhakathāyaṃ [3]"Himavā ti himapātasamaye himayutto ti himavā, gimhakāle himaṃ vamatī ti hima-vā" ti vuttaṃ, evaṃ Jātakaṭṭhakathāyaṃ *himavā* ti padassa *vamu*dhātuvasena pi nipphatti dassitā; ayaṃ nayo īdisesu ṭhānesu pi netabbo, [4]*guṇavā gaṇavā* ti ādisu pana na netabbo, yadi nayeyya, *guṇa-vā gaṇa-vā* ti padānaṃ 'nigguṇo parihīnaguṇo' ti evamādi attho bhaveyya, tasmā ayaṃ nayo sabbattha pi na netabbo. || Ettha siyā: yadi *Bhagavā* ti ādipadānaṃ *vamu*dhātuvasena nipphatti hoti, kathaṃ *Bhagavanto Bhagavantan*[d] ti ādīni sijjhantī ti. | Yathā *Bhagavā* ti padaṃ niruttinayena sijjhati, tathā tāni pi ten' eva sijjhanti, acinteyyo hi niruttinayo kevalaṃ atthayuttipaṭibaddhamatto va, atthayuttiyaṃ sati nipphādetuṃ asakkuṇeyyāni pi rūpāni anen' eva sijjhanti. Ettha ca yaṃ niruttilakkhaṇaṃ āharitvā dassetabbaṃ siyā, taṃ [5]upari rūpanipphādanādhikāre udāharaṇehi saddhiṃ pakāsessāma.

Idha sāramate munirājamate
paramaṃ paṭutaṃ sujano pihayaṃ

---

[1] Vm-mhṭ (Be 240^{18-19}), *cf.* 414 *n.* 8. [2] Vm-mhṭ (Be 241^{11-12}). [3] Ja V 64^{3-4}. [4] (145^{8}). [5] § 1343.

[a] *ita* CeBemns (-kappaṭṭhiyabhāvato = kambhā pat luṃ[3] tañ sañ eñ[1] aphrac kroṅ[1]). [b] Ce *ad.* ca. [c] *ita* Bm (Th 1125[d]); CeBe paccāvami (na paccāvami = ta bhan ma myui prī, ns), *cf.* 413 *n.* 10. [d] Bm *om.*

vipulatthadharaṃ [1]Dhaninītim imaṃ
satataṃ bhajataṃ matisuddhakaraṃ[a]. 123

Iti navaṅge sāṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe sara-vaggapañcakantiko nāma dhātuvibhāgo pannarasamo[b] paricchedo.

XVI.

Ito paraṃ avaggantā missakā c' eva dhātuyo
vakkhāmi dhātubhedādikusalassa matānugā. 1

680 Yā gati-pāpuṇesu. *Yāti yanti; yātu yantu; yeyya yeyyuṃ:* [2]"anupariyeyyuṃ" — yathāsambhavaṃ padamālā yojetabbā; *yanto puriso · yantī itthī · yantaṃ kulaṃ, yānaṃ* †*upayānaṃ*[c] *uyyānaṃ* icc ādīni; [3]*divā*diganikassa pan' assa *yāyati yāyanti* ti ādīni rūpāni bhavanti. Tatra yānan ti ādisu yanti etenā ti yānaṃ · ratha-sakaṭādi; upayanti etena issarassa vā piyamanāpassa vā santikaṃ gacchantī ti †upayānaṃ[c] · paṇṇākāraṃ, [4]"†upayānāni[c] me dajjuṃ rājaputta tayi gate" ti ettha hi paṇṇākārāni †upayānānī[c] ti vuccanti; sampannadassanīyapupphaphalāditāya uddhaṃ olokentā yanti gacchanti etthā ti uyyānaṃ.

681 Vyā ummisane. *Vyāti vyanti, vyāsi vyātha, vyāmi vyāma* yathāsambhavaṃ padamālā yojetabbā. Atra panāyaṃ pāḷī: [5]"yāva vyāti[d] nim[m]isati tatrā pi rasati[e] bbayo" ti, tattha [6]yāva vyātī ti yāva ummisati, purāṇabhāsā esā, ayaṃ hi, yasmiṃ kāle Bodhisatto Cūḷabodhiparibbājako ahosi, tasmiṃ kāle manussānaṃ vohāro.

682 Yu missane, gatiyañ ca. *Yoti yavati, āyavati āyu, yoni.* Tattha āyū ti *ā*saddo upasaggo, āyavanti missībhavanti sattā etenā ti āyu; atha vā āyavanti āgacchanti pavattanti tasmiṃ sati arūpadhammā ti āyu, tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ vuttaṃ: [7]"āyavanaṭṭhena āyu, tasmiṃ hi sati arūpadhammā āyavanti āgac-

[1] ns: "Dhaninīti" nhuik *dhani*pud *sadda*pud eñ[1] vepud (ɔ: vevuc). [2] S I 102[20]. [3] √1169. [4] J VI 15[32] (Ja). [5] J III *95*[18] (*infra* √915). [6] (Ja III 96[16]). [7] As *149*[8–9].

[a] *ita* CeBemns (ɔ: matisuddhik°). [b] Bm cuddasamo. [c] *sic* CeBemns (= lak choṅ) *et* J(a) *codd.* Bds; J(a): upāyan°; ns: "tathōpāyanam . . . paheṇakaṃ" | Abhidhān nhuik [Abh 356[ab]] *upāyana* hū eñ[1]. [d] J: pāti. [e] J: sarati (*v. l.* nassati ɔ: rasati); *skr.* hrasate vayaḥ.

chanti pavattanti, tasmā āyū ti vuccatī'"ti; [1]"āyu jīvitaṃ pāṇo" icc ete pariyāyā · lokavohāravasena, Abhidhammavasena pana [2]"ṭhiti yapanā yāpanā ... jīvitindriyaṃ" icc ete pi, te pi teh' eva saddhiṃ pariyāyā; yonī ti aṇḍajādīnaṃ aṇḍajādīhi saddhiṃ yāya missībhāvo hoti, sā yoni, idaṃ pan' ettha nibbacanaṃ: yavanti ettha sattā ekajātisamanvayena aññamaññaṃ missakā hontī ti yoni iti — ettha ca *yoni*saddassa atthuddhāro nīyate: [3]yonī ti khandhakoṭṭhāsassa pi kāraṇassa pi passāvamaggassa pi nāmaṃ, [4]"catasso nāgayoniyo ... catasso supaṇṇayoniyo" ti ettha hi khandhakoṭṭhāso yoni nāma, [5]"yoni h' esā Bhūmija phalassa adhigamāyā" ti ettha kāraṇaṃ, [6]"na câhaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ brūmi yonijaṃ mattisambhavan"[a] ti ettha passāvamaggo, etth' etaṃ vuccati:

khandhānañ cā pi koṭṭhāse muttamagge ca kāraṇe
imesu tīsu atthesu *yoni*saddo pavattati. 2

683 Vye saṃvaraṇe. *Vyayati.*

684 Vye pavattiyaṃ. *Vyeti, sahavyo.* Ettha sahavyo ti [7]saha vyeti[b] saha pavattatī ti saha-vyo · sahāyo ekabhavūpago vā; tathā hi [8]"Tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ sahavyataṃ upapanno" ti ādisu ekabhavūpago sahavyo ti vuccati.

685 Haya gatiyaṃ. *Hayati, hayo.* Hayo ti asso, so hi hayati sīghaṃ gacchatī ti hayo ti vuccati, imāni pan' assa nāmāni:

asso turaṅgo turago vājī vāho hayo pi ca,
tabbhedā [9]sindhavo c' eva [9]gojo assataro pi ca; 3
kāraṇākāraṇaññū tu ājānīyo hayuttamo,
ghoṭako tu khaluṃkasso vaḷavo ti ca vuccati,
assapoto kisoro ti khaluṃko ti pi vuccati. 4

686 Hariya gati-gelaññesu. *Hariyati.*

687 Aya 688 vaya 689 paya 690 maya 691 taya 692 caya 693 raya gatiyaṃ. *Ayati, vayati, payati, mayati, tayati, cayati, rayati; ayo*

---

[1] (Amk II 8: 119c 120b). [2] Dhs § 19. [3] Ps *ad* M I 73^{3} *cf.* Ita *ad* It 30^{2}. [4] (S III 240^{17} ... 246^{17}) Ita *cit.* M I 73^{3}. [5] M III 142^{23}. [6] Dhp 396ab. [7] (Uda *293^{21-23}* *unde hæc radix*) *cf.* pṭ *ad* Sv I 111^{21}. [8] (*cf.* D II 357^{9}—358^{3}). [9] = sindho mraṅ³, ns.

[a] *ita* Bcns (= Dhp; mattī *re vera* < *mātrī (*cf. lat.* matrix) = 'yoni'); CeBm pet(t)isambhavaṃ. [b] Uda: vyati; Sv-pṭ: saha vyāyati pavattati, dosaṃ vā chādetī ti [*cf.* √683] sahavyo; *re vera* sa-havya-(tā), *cf.* sa-loka-(tā); *sāhavya *legendum* A III 40^{19} [*metr.* devāna *sāhavyagatā ramanti te] *et* Vv 532d [*metr.* tava *sāhavyam āgatā].

samayo, vayo, payo, rayo; *maya-taya-caya*dhātūnaṃ nāmikapadāni [1]upaparikkhitabbāni. Tattha ayo ti kāḷalohaṃ, ayati nānākammārakiccesu upayogaṃ gacchatī ti ayo; vayo ti paṭhamavayādi āyukoṭṭhāso, vayati parihāniṃ gacchatī ti vayo; payo ti khīrassa pi udakassa pi nāmaṃ, payati janena pātabbabhāvaṃ gacchatī ti payo; rayo ti vego, yo *javo* ti pi vuccati, tasmā[a] rayanaṃ javanaṃ rayo. Ettha *samaya*saddassa atthuddhāro vuccate saha nibbacanena: [2]*samaya*saddo

samavāye khaṇe kāle samūhe hetu-diṭṭhisu
paṭilābhe pahāne ca paṭivedhe ca dissati, 5

tathā hi [3]"app eva nāma sve pi upasaṃkameyyāma kālañ ca samayañ ca upādāyā" ti evamādisu samavāyo attho, [4]"eko va kho bhikkhave khaṇo ca samayo ca brahmacariyavāsāyā" ti ādisu khaṇo, [5]"uṇhasamayo pariḷāhasamayo" ti ādisu kālo, [6]"mahāsamayo pavanasmin" ti ādisu samūho, [7]"samayo pi kho te Bhaddāli appaṭividdho ahosī" ti ādisu hetu, [8]"tena samayena Uggāhamāno paribbājako samaṇamuṇḍikāputto[b] samayappavādake Tindukācīre[c] ekasālake Mallikāya ārāme paṭivasatī" ti ādisu diṭṭhi, [9]"diṭṭhe dhamme ca yo attho yo c' attho samparāyiko atthābhisamayā dhīro paṇḍito ti pavuccatī" ti ādisu paṭilābho, [10]"sammā mānābhisamayā antam akāsi dukkhassā" ti ādisu pahānaṃ, [11]"dukkhassa pīḷanaṭṭho saṃkhataṭṭho santāpaṭṭho vipariṇāmaṭṭho abhisamayaṭṭho" ti ādisu paṭivedho; [12]ettha ca upasaggānaṃ jotakamattattā tassa tassa atthassa vācako *samaya*saddo evā ti *samaya*saddassa atthuddhāre pi saupasaggo[d] *abhisamaya*saddo vutto. [13]Tattha sahakārikāra-

[1] ns: *maya*dhāt eñ[1] nām-pud kā[3] *samaya*pud nhuik lañ[3]-koṅ[3] | *māyā*pud nhuik lañ[3]-koṅ[3] ra saṅ[1] eñ[1] || "mamaṃkārādayo mayanti sattasantane sati pavattanti etenā ti mayo ' maññanā | mayo eva mayatā ti āha: mayatan ti maññanan" ti | Devatāsaṃyut-ṭīkā [Spk *ad* S I 14^{27} $C^e S^e$: †maññatan ti maññanaṃ]; *coniungutur* māna *et* (tam)maya- [Sn 846^b S I 14^{26-27}], māna *et* maññanā [Dhs § 1116], *hinc* mayatā = maññanā [Spk]; *re vera* °maya-tā *cum* °tama-tā [tamatagge S V 154^{17}] *comparandum*). [2] 418^{8-23} = Sp I 107^{1-20} = Sv I 31^{25}—32^{12} = Ps I 7^{33} = Spk *ad* S I 1^{7} = Mp I 11^{4} = Pj I 104^{10} (Uda 19^{1}); As 57^{22}. [3] D I 205^{19}. [4] A IV 227^{8}. [5] Vin IV 119^{7}. [6] D II 254^{9}. [7] M I 438^{32}. [8] M II 22^{26} (Ps). [9] S I 87^{7}. [10] M I 12^{5}. [11] Paṭis II 108^{9}. [12] [418^{25}—419^{20} = Spṭ *ad* Sp I 107^{1} (C^e 166^{30}—167^{21})] 418^{24-26} *cf.* Uda 20^{31} + 12^{1-4}. [13] 418^{26}—419^{21} = Sv-pṭ (B^e 39^{17}—40^{3}) *ad* Sv I 31^{25}; Uda 20^{8-31}.

[a] B^m *ad.* tasmā. [b] *ita* B^{em}ns; C^e °maṇḍikā°. [c] B^ens Tiṇḍukacīre. [d] Spṭ (C^e): savupasaggo.

ṇatāya[a] sanniȷȷhaṃ sameti samavetī ti samayo · samavāyo; sameti samāgacchati maggabrahmacariyaṃ ettha tadādhārapuggalehī ti samayo · khaṇo; samenti ettha etena vā saṅgacchanti dhammā[b] sahajātadhammehi upādādīhi[c] vā ti samayo · kālo, dhammappavattimattatāya, atthato abhūto pi hi kālo dhammappavattiyā adhikaraṇaṃ karaṇaṃ[d] viya ca parikappanāmattasiddhena[e] rūpena vohariyatī ti[d]; samaṃ saha vā avayavānaṃ ayanaṃ pavatti avaṭṭhānan ti samayo · samūho[f], yathā *samudāyo* ti, avayavasahāvaṭṭhānam eva hi samūho[f] ti[g]; paccayantarasamāgame[h] eti phalam etasmā uppaȷȷati pavattati cā ti samayo · hetu, yathā *samudayo* ti; sameti saṃyoȷanabhāvato sambaddho[i] eti attano visaye pavattati, daḷhagahaṇabhāvato vā saṃyuttā[j] ayanti pavattanti sattā [1]yathābhinivesaṃ etenā ti samayo · diṭṭhi, diṭṭhisaṃyoȷanena hi sattā ativiya baȷȷhanti; samiti saṅgati samodhānan ti samayo · paṭilābho; samassa nirodhassa[k] yānaṃ sammā vā yānaṃ apagamo appavattī[k] ti sama-yo · pahānaṃ; ñāṇena abhimukhaṃ sammā etabbo adhigantabbo ti (abhi)samayo[m] · [2]dhammānaṃ aviparīto sabhāvo; abhimukhabhāvena sammā eti gacchati buȷȷhatī ti abhisamayo · yathābhūtasabhāvāvabodho — evaṃ tasmiṃ tasmiṃ atthe *samaya*saddassa pavatti veditabbā. || Nanu ca atthamattaṃ [3]pati saddā abhinivisantī ti[n] na ekena saddena aneke atthā abhidhīyantī ti. | Saccam etaṃ saddavisese apekkhite, saddavisese hi apekkh(īy)amāne[p] ekena saddena anekatthābhidhānaṃ na sambhavati, na hi, yo kālattho *samaya*saddo, so yeva samūhādiatthaṃ vadati; ettha pana tesaṃ tesaṃ[q] atthānaṃ *samaya*saddavacanīyatāsāmaññam upādāya anekatthatā *samaya*saddassa vuttā; evaṃ sabbattha atthuddhāre adhippāyo veditabbo.

*I*to *yā*to *aya*to ca nipphattiṃ samudīraye

---

[1] = sassatābhinivesa ca sañ ā[3] lyo[2] cvā, ns. [2] dhammānaṃ | . . . || aviparītasabhāvo | kakkhaḷa [Vibha 55[23–26] *etc.*] ca so ma bhok ma pran so lakkhaṇā kui ra eñ[1] || ns. [3] = cvai rve[1], ns (Spṭ: paṭicca).

[a] Spṭ (Ce): sahakārikāraṇa-, Sv-pṭ: sahakārikāraṇaṃ. [b] Uda Sv-pṭ: sameti . . . °gacchati satto sabhāvadhammā vā. [c] *ita* CeBm Spṭ (Ce); Bens Sv-pṭ: uppādādīhi. [d] Spṭ (Ce) *om.* [e] Sv-pṭ *om.* pari-. [f] (Sv-pṭ: samoho). [g] CeBens Spṭ *om.*; Bm *ad. et del.* [h] Sv-pṭ: avasesapaccayānaṃ samāgame. [i] CeBemns sambandhā; Sv-pṭ Spṭ: sambandho. [j] Spṭ: taṃsaṃyuttā. [k] Sv-pṭ *om.* [m] CeBemns samayo; Sv-pṭ Spṭ: abhisamayo. [n] Spṭ *om.* [p] CeBemns apekkhamāne; Spṭ apekkhiyamāne. [q] Bm *om.*

viññū *samaya*saddassa samavāyādivācino, 6
*i*to *yā*to *aya*to ca samānatthehi dhātuhi
evaṃ samānarūpāni bhavantī ti ca īraye. 7

694 Naya rakkhaṇe ca. *Ca*kāro *gati*pekkhako. *Nayati*, *nayo*. Nayo ti nayanaṃ gamanan ti nayo · pāḷigati, nayanti vā rakkhanti atthaṃ etenā ti nayo · tathattanayādi.

695 Daya dāna-gati-hiṃs'-ādāna-rakkhāsu. *Dayati*, *daya*. Dayā ti mettā pi vuccati karuṇā pi; [1]"dayāpanno" ti ettha hi mettā dayā ti vuccati, [2]mettacittataṃ āpanno ti hi attho, [3]"adayāpanno" ti ettha pana karuṇā dayā ti vuccati, nikkaruṇataṃ āpanno ti attho, evaṃ *dayā*saddassa mettā-karuṇāsu pavatti veditabbā, tathā hi Abhidhammaṭīkāyaṃ vuttaṃ: [4]"*dayā*saddo yattha yattha pavattati, tattha tattha [5]adhippāyavasena yojetabbo, *dayā*saddo hi anurakkhaṇatthaṃ antonītaṃ katvā pavattamāno mettāya ca karuṇāya ca pavattatī" ti, vacanattho pan' ettha evaṃ veditabbo: dayati dadāti sattānaṃ abhayaṃ etāyā ti dayā, dayati gacchati vibhāgaṃ akatvā pāpakalyāṇajanesu samaṃ vattati · sītena samaṃ pharantaṃ rajo malañ[a] ca pavāhentaṃ udakam ivā ti pi dayā · mettā; dayati vā hiṃsati kāruṇikaṃ, yāva yathādhippetaṃ parassa hitanipphattiṃ na pāpuṇāti, tāvā ti dayā, dayati anugaṇhāti pāpajanam pi sajjano etāyā ti pi dayā, dayati attano sukham pi pahāya khedaṃ gaṇhāti sajjano etāyā ti dayā, dayanti gaṇhanti etāya mahābodhisattā buddhabhāvāya abhinīhārakaraṇakāle hatthagatam pi 'rahattaphalaṃ chaḍḍetvā saṃsārasāgarato satte samuddharitukāmā anassāsakaraṃ atibhayānakaṃ mahantaṃ saṃsāradukkhaṃ pacchimabhave ca saha amatadhātupaṭilābhena anekaguṇasamalaṃkataṃ sabbaññutañāṇañ cā ti pi dayā · karuṇā, karuṇāmūlakā hi sabbe buddhaguṇā; aparo nayo: dayanti anurakkhanti satte etāya sayaṃ vā anuddayati[b] anuddayamattam[b] eva vā etan ti dayā · mettā c' eva karuṇā ca. Kiñci payogam ettha kathayāma: [6]"seyyathā pi gahapati gijjho vā kaṅko

[1] D I 4^{2} (Sv). [2] *cf.* Ppa 236^{22}. [3] M I 286^{15} (Ps). [4] mṭ *ad* As 1^{5} (*cf.* pṭ *ad* Sv I 70^{27}). [5] (*vide* 421^{6}). [6] M I *364*^{28} [√dī: √pat *cf.* śyeno javasā niradīyam ṚV IV 27: 1^{d} *cum* seno balasā patamāno J II 60^{9}; √ḍī: √pat *cf.* kukkuḍasaṇḍeyagāmapaurā Aupap 1^{5} (*et* gāmaī kukkuḍasaṃḍevayāī, Bhavisattakahā *str.* 5: 6^{b}) *cum* kukkuṭasampāt(ik)a (*scil.* gāma) A I 159^{31} Vin IV 63^{28}, *quod recte interpretantur* Mp Sp *ad locc.*].

[a] Ce rajojallañ; Bv 2: 159^{d}: rajo malaṃ *vel* rajaṃ malaṃ (Bva) [b] Bens anudayo

vā kulalo vā maṃsapesiṃ ādāya dayeyya; [1]puttesu Maddi †dayesi sassuyā sasuramhi ca; [2]dayitabbo rathesabha" — tattha dayeyyā ti uppatitvā gaccheyya, gatyatthavasen' etaṃ[a] datṭhabbaṃ; [1]dayesī ti mettacittaṃ kareyyāsi, [2]dayitabbo ti piyāyitabbo, ubhayam p' etaṃ vivaraṇaṃ rakkhaṇatthaṃ antogadhaṃ[b] katvā adhippāyatthavasena katan ti veditabbaṃ.

696 Ūyī tantasantāne. *Ūyati, ūto ūtavā.*

697 Pūyī visaraṇe, duggandhe ca. *Pūyati, pūto pūtavā,* [3]"pūtimacchaṃ kusaggena yo naro upanayhati".

698 Kanūyī sadde. *Kanūyati*[c], *kanūtavā.*

699 Khamāya[d] **vidhūnane.** *Khamāyati, khamāto khamātavā.*

700 Phāyī 701 pāyī vuddhiyaṃ. *Phāyati, phīto phītavā.* Tattha *ta-tavantu*paccayā, *ya*kāralopo, dhātvantassa sarassa *ī*kārādeso ca datṭhabbo, esa nayo [4]"pūto, pūtavā" ti ādisu pi yathāsambhavaṃ datṭhabbo. *Pāyati, pāyo apāyo* ca. Ettha ca n' atthi pāyo vuddhi etthā ti a-pāyo, atha vā pana [5]ayato sukhato apeto ti apāyo ti pi nibbacanīyaṃ; apāyo ti ca nirayo tiracchānayoni pettivisayo asurakāyo ti cattāro apāyā.

702 Tāyu santāna-pālanesu. *Tāyati, tāyanaṃ. Divā*digaṇe pana [6]"tā pālane" ti dhātuṃ passatha, tassa *tāyati tāṇan* ti rūpāni; ubhayesaṃ kiriyāpadaṃ samaṃ, *a*kāra-*ya*kārapaccayamatten' eva nānattaṃ, nāmikapadāni pana visadisāni: *tāyanaṃ tāṇan* ti.

703 Cāyu pūjā-nisāmanesu. Pūjā pūjanā; nisāmanaṃ olokanaṃ savanañ ca vuccati, [7]"iṃgha Maddi nisāmehi; [8]nisāmayatha sādhavo" ti ca ādisu hi olokana-savanāni *nisāmana*saddena vuttāni; api ca ñāṇena upaparikkhaṇam pi nisāmanam evā ti gahetabbaṃ. *Cāyati apacāyati,* [9]"anāgāre pabbajite apace brahmacāriye[e]; [10]ye vuddham apacāyanti"; [11]*apacitiṃ dasseti;* [12]"niccaṃ vuddhāpacāyino". — *Ya*kārantadhāturūpāni.

704 Rā ādāne[f]. *Rāti.*

705 [13]**Ri santāne.** *Reti, reṇu.* Reṇū ti rajo.

706 Ru gatiyaṃ, rosane ca. *Ravati viravati.*

---

[1] J VI *495*[8] *et* Ja. [2] J VI 445[24] *et* Ja. [3] J VI 236[4]. [4] (421[8]). [5] *vide* 403[9–11] (*cf.* Vm 427[11]). [6] √1115. [7] J VI (506[29]) 511[28] (Ja). [8] Vva 1[25]. [9] A IV 245[6] (*supra* 192 *n.* 4). [10] J I 219[28]. [11] Ja IV 308[12]. [12] Dhp 109b. [13] Mmd 673.

[a] Bm gatatthavasen' etaṃ. [b] Bm °gataṃ. [c] Bens *ad.* kanūto (ns *om.* kanūtavā). [d] Wg § 14: 15: kṣmāyī. [e] *sic h. l.* CeBemns. [f] Wg § 24: 49 *v. l.*

707 Ru sadde. *Roti ravati, ravo uparavo,* [1]"rutaṃ[a] manuññaṃ rucirā ca piṭṭhi". †Rutan[b] ti ravanaṃ, rutaṃ saddo.

708 Re sadde. *Rāyati, rā ratti.* Ettha ca [2]rā ti saddo; ratti ti nisāsaṃkhāto sattānaṃ saddassa vūpasamakālo, rā tiyyati ucchijjati etthā ti ra-tti.

709 Brū viyattiyaṃ vācāyaṃ. [3]"Api hant⟨v⟩ā hato brūti" *brauti · brunti*[c], *brūsi brūtha, brūmi brūma; brute bruvante, bruse bruvhe, bruve brumhe.*

Brūtu bruvitu[d] · *bruvantu, brūhi brūtha, brūmi bruma; brūtaṃ bruvantaṃ,* ettha ca Ambaṭṭhasutte [4]"puna bhavaṃ Gotamo bruvītū!"[e] ti pāḷidassanato *bruvītū* ti vuttaṃ; evaṃ sabbatthā pi upaparikkhitvā nayo gahetabbo.

Bruveyya bruve · bruveyyuṃ, bruveyyāsi bruveyyātha, bruveyyāmi bruveyyāma; bruvetha bruveraṃ, bruvetho bruveyyavho[f], *bruveyyaṃ bruveyyāmhe.*

Pabrūti anubrūti, pabrūtu anubrūtu, pabruveyya anubruveyya evaṃ sabbattha *pa-anu*upasaggehi pi yathāsambhavaṃ padamālā yojetabbā.

Āha āhu, brave bravittha, bravaṃ bravimha; bravittha bravire, bravittho bravivhe[g], *braviṃ*[h] *bravimhe* parokkhāvasena vuttāni.

Abravā abravuṃ[i], *abravo abravittha*[j], *abravaṃ abravamha; abravittha*[j] *abravitthuṃ*[k], *abravase abravha*[m], *abraviṃ abravimhase* hiyyattanīvasena vuttāni.

Abravi abravuṃ, abravo abravattha[n], *abraviṃ abravimha; abravā abravū*[p], *abravase abravivhaṃ, abravaṃ abravimhe* ajjatanīvasena vuttāni.

Bruvissati[q] *bruvissanti*[q]; *abravissā abravissaṃsu* sesaṃ sabbaṃ netabbaṃ. Kammapadaṃ appasiddhaṃ; sace pana siyā, *brūyatī* ti siyā *lu⟨y⟩yati lūyatī* ti padāni viya.

710 [5]Jīra brūhane. Brūhanaṃ vaḍḍhanaṃ. *Jīrati, jīraṃ jīramāno, jīraṇaṃ:* [6]"appassutāyaṃ puriso balibaddo va jīrati".

---

[1] J I 207[20]. [2] (*supra* 237[1] *infra* 429[10] √1076e). [3] J III 105[10]. [4] D I 95[10]. [5] Wg p. 75[2]. [6] Dhp 152ab (Dhpa) *cf.* √1076g–i.

[a] J: rudaṃ. [b] *sic* CeBemns (*leg.* rudaṃ? *vide n.* a). [c] Bmns brūnti. [d] Bm *om.* [e] D: brūmetu (*v. l.* Bp bravitu) = Sv I 265[14]. [f] (CeBemns bruveyyāvho). [g] Ce(Be) bravivho. [h] (Bm bravaṃ). [i] Bem abravū. [j] Be abravattha. [k] Be abravatthuṃ. [m] CeBe abravhaṃ. [n] Be abravittha. [p] Ce abravuṃ. [q] Ce bravo.

711 [1]**Pūra pūraṇe.** *Pūrati*, [2]"pūrat' eva mahodadhi; [3]sabbe †pūrentu saṃkappā", *pūrituṃ pūritvā, pūraṃ pūritaṃ puṇṇaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ sampuṇṇaṃ pūraṇaṃ, Pūraṇo Kassapo;* kārite [4]"pāramiyo pūreti" *pūrayati pūrāpeti pūrāpayati, pūretvā pūrayitvā pūrāpetvā pūrāpayitvā paripūretvā* icc ādīni bhavanti.

712 †**Ghora**[a] **gatipaṭighāte.** Gatipaṭighātaṃ gatipaṭihananaṃ. †*Ghorati.*

713 Dhora gaticāturiye. Gaticāturiyaṃ gatichekabhāvo. *Dhorati.*

714 Sara gatiyaṃ. *Sarati visarati ussarati ussāraṇā saro saṃsāro* icc ādīni. Tattha s a r o ti rahado; s a ṃ s ā r o ti vaṭṭaṃ, yo bhavo ti pi vuccati.

715 [5]**Cara caraṇe.** *Carati vicarati anucarati*[b].

716 Cara gati-bhakkhaṇesu. *Carati vicarati*[c] *anucarati sañcarati paṭicarati, cariyā* [6]*caritā,* [7]"cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro", *caraṇaṃ* [8]*cārako*[d] *ocarako brahmacariyaṃ* icc ādīni. Tattha c a r a t ī ti gacchati bhakkhati vā, tathā hi *carati* ti padassa [9]"gacchanto khādanto[c] cā" ti atthaṃ vadanti garū; [10]p a ṭ i c a r a t ī ti paṭicchādeti; [11]c ā r a k o ti tampavesitānaṃ sattānaṃ sukhaṃ carati bhakkhatī[c] ti cārako · rodho; [12]o c a r a k o ti adhocārī; [13]b r a h m a c a r i y a n ti dānam pi veyyāvaccam pi sikkhāpadam pi brahmavihāro[e] pi dhammadesanā pi methunavirati pi sadārasantoso pi uposatho pi ariyamaggo pi sakalaṃ sāsanam pi ajjhāsayo pi vuccati, [14]"kin te vataṃ kiṃ pana brahmacariyaṃ kissa suciṇṇassa ayaṃ vipāko iddhi juti balaviriyūpapatti [15]akkhāhi me[f] nāga mahāvimānaṃ — ahañ ca bhariyā ca manussaloke saddhā ubho dānapatī ahumha opānabhūtaṃ me gharaṃ tadāsi santappitā samaṇabrāhmaṇā ca ... taṃ me vataṃ taṃ pana brahmacariyaṃ, tassa suciṇṇassa ayaṃ vipāko iddhi juti balaviriyūpapatti idañ ca me dhīra

---

[1] Mmd 675 (pura dāna-pūraṇesu). [2] J I 498^{22}. [3] Dhpa I *198*^{4}. [4] ***. [5] Mmd 659. [6] = caruik, ns. [7] Dhs § 8. [8] = nhoṅ im, ns. [9] ***. [10] (Sp *ad* Vin IV 35^{28}). [11] *cf.* √1082. [12] (*cf.* Uda 333^{21}: heṭṭhā carakā); ns *cit.* Sp (I) 365^{14}. [13] 423^{20}—424^{30} < Sv I 177^{19}—179^{15}, Ps (Ee) II 41^{29}—43^{13}. [14] J VI 316^{13-31}. [15] me | ā³ || akkhāhi | krā³ lat lo² | iti Vidhuro pucchi | eñ¹ || me akkhāhi kui kā³ rhe³ gāthā [J VI 315^{26}] mha luik ce || Saddanīti tui¹ nhuik "akkhāhi me" rhi kra sañ mhā pāḷi raṅ³ ma hut || thui kroṅ¹ "idañ ca te nāga mahāvimānaṃ" rhi ce ra mañ || ns.

[a] *vide* √793 (Wg § 15: 44). [b] ns *ad.* sañcarati (< 423^{13}). [c] Bm *om.* [d] (Bm caraṇo). [e] *ita* CeBemns (*vide* 424^{11}). [f] Be idañ ca (*pro* akkhāhi me); *vide n.* 15.

mahāvimānan" ti imasmiṃ hi Puṇṇakajātake dānaṃ [1]brahmacariyan ti vuttaṃ, [2]"kena pāṇi kāmadado kena pāṇi madhussavo kena te brahmacariyena puññaṃ pāṇimhi ijjhati . . . tena pāṇi kāmadado tena pāṇi madhussavo tena me brahmacariyena puññaṃ pāṇimhi ijjhatī" ti imasmiṃ Aṃkurapetavatthumhi veyyāvaccaṃ brahmacariyan ti vuttaṃ, [3]"idaṃ kho[a] bhikkhave Tittiriyaṃ nāma brahmacariyaṃ ahosī" ti imasmiṃ Tittirajātake sikkhāpadaṃ brahmacariyan ti vuttaṃ, [4]"taṃ kho pana Pañcasikha brahmacariyaṃ n'eva nibbidāya na virāgāya . . . yāvad eva brahmalokūpapattiyā" ti imasmiṃ Mahāgovindasutte brahmavihārā brahmacariyan ti vuttā, [5]"ekasmiṃ brahmacariyasmiṃ sahassaṃ maccuhāyino"[b] ti ettha dhammadesanā brahmacariyan ti vuttā, [6]"pare abrahmacārī bhavissanti mayam ettha brahmacārino[c] bhavissāmā" ti Sallekhasutte methunavirati brahmacariyan ti vuttā, [7]"mayañ ca bhariyā nâtikkamāma amhe ca bhariyā nâtikkamanti aññatra tāhi[d] brahmacariyaṃ carāma tasmā hi[e] amhaṃ daharā na mīyare" ti Mahādhammapālajātake sadārasantoso brahmacariyan ti vutto, [8]"hīnena brahmacariyena khattiye upapajjati majjhimena ca devesu[f] uttamena visujjhatī" ti evaṃ Nimijātake avītikkamavasena kato uposatho brahmacariyan ti vutto; [9]"idaṃ kho pana . . . Pañcasikha brahmacariyaṃ ekantanibbidāya virāgāya . . . ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo" ti Mahāgovindasuttasmiṃ yeva ariyamaggo brahmacariyan ti vutto; [10]"ta-y-idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ iddhañ c' eva phītañ ca vitthārikaṃ[g] bāhujaññaṃ[h] puthubhūtaṃ yāva devamanussehi suppakāsitan" ti Pāsādikasutte sikkhattayasaṅgahaṃ sakalaṃ sāsanaṃ brahmacariyan ti vuttaṃ; [11]"api ataramānānaṃ phalāsā va samijjhati vipakkabrahmacariyo 'smi evaṃ jānāhi gāmaṇī" ti ettha ajjhāsayo brahmacariyan ti vutto, icc evaṃ

dānaṃ veyyāvaṭiyañ ca sikkhā-brahmavihārakā
dhammakkhānaṃ methunatāviratī[i] ca uposatho 8

---

[1] (: Ja V 174^{12} VI 316^{18}). [2] Pv (259a) 266d. [3] (Ja I 219^{18}) Vin II 162^{9}. [4] D II 251^{12-15}. [5] S I 154^{29}. [6] M I 42^{8}. [7] J IV 53^{20-22}. [8] J VI 98^{18-19}. [9] D II 251^{15-18}. [10] (*cf.* D III 124^{19}). [11] J I 136^{10} (ns *cit. et* J VI 16^{14}).

[a] Vin: etaṃ kho; Bens *ad.* taṃ (= Sv I 178^{12}). [b] S: maccuhāyinaṃ. [c] M: °cārī. [d] Bens (*conj.*) tā (ns: tāhi rhi kra eñ¹ | indavajirāpāda phrac rve¹ ma sañ¹). [e] *vide* Sv I 178 *n.* 10, Ja IV 54^{10-12}, Mahāvastu II 79^{4} . . . 80^{28}. [f] J: devattaṃ (= Sv). [g] Bemns vitthāritaṃ. [h] Bens bahujaññaṃ. [i] *ita* CeBemns (ɔ: methunato vir°?).

sadāresu ca santoso ariyamaggo ca sāsanaṃ
ajjhāsayo c' ime *brahmacariya*saddena vuccare. 9

717 Hura koṭille. *Hurati.*

718 Sara saddôpatāpesu. *Sarati, saro saraṇaṃ.* Ettha ca saro ti saddo pi vuccati usu pi; saraṇan ti [1]sarati upatāpeti hiṃsati saraṇagatānaṃ ten' eva saraṇagamanena bhayaṃ †santāpaṃ[a] dukkhaṃ[b] parikilesañ cā ti saraṇaṃ · buddhādiratanattayaṃ; atha vā saddhā[ya][c] pasannā manussā 'amhākaṃ saraṇam idan' ti saranti [2]cintenti taṃ tattha ca vācaṃ niccharanti gacchanti cā ti saraṇaṃ.

719 Sara cintāyaṃ. *Sarati* — [3]"susarati"[d] icc api payogo, appakkharānaṃ hi [4]bahubhāvo aññathābhāvo ca hoti yathā *dve duve · taṇhā tasiṇā · pamhaṃ pakhuman* ti — *anussarati paṭissarati*[e], saranti etāya sattā sayaṃ vā sarati saraṇamattam eva vā etan ti *sati, anussati patissati*[f], saratī ti *sato*, punappunaṃ saratī ti *patissato*[f].

720 Dvara saṃvaraṇe. Saṃvaraṇaṃ rakkhaṇā[g]. *Dvarati, dvāraṃ* — [5]*dvi*saddūpapada*ara*dhātuvasena pi idaṃ rūpaṃ sijjhati, tatr' imāni nibbacanāni: dvaranti saṃvaranti rakkhanti etenā ti dvāraṃ, atha vā dve kavāṭā aranti gacchanti[h] pavattanti etthā ti pi dv-āran ti; gehadvāram pi kāyadvārādīni pi upāyo pi dvāran ti vuccati; pāḷiyan tu *dvārā dvāran*[h] ti[h] ca[h] itthi-napuṃsakavasena *dvāra*saddo vutto, tathā hi [6]"dvāram pi surakkhitaṃ hotī" ti ca [7]"dvārā p' esā" ti ca tassa dviliṅgatā vuttā.

721 Gara 722 ghara secane. [8]*Garati; gharati, gharaṃ.*

723 Dhura[i] hucchane. Hucchanaṃ koṭillaṃ. *Dhurati*[i].

724 Tara plavana-taraṇesu. *Tarati, taraṇaṃ titthaṃ tiṇṇo uttiṇṇo otiṇṇo* icc ādīni. Tattha taraṇaṃ vuccati nāvā · tarati udakapiṭṭhe plavati, taranti uttaranti vā nadiṃ etenā ti atthena;

---

[1] (*cf.* Pj I 16[10] Sv I 230[28] Ps I 132[2]). [2] (√719). [3] Dhp *324*d. [4] § 161. [5] (√757). [6] ***. [7] Dhs § 597 *sqq.* [8] ns: *gara*dhā eñ[1] nām-pud kui lañ[3] garaṃ hu thut rve[1] || garaṃ | chit sattavā hu | samban || "saccaṃ kir' evam āhaṃsu garaṃ bālo ti paṇḍitā" | Kharaputtajāt [J III 278[11] *cod.* B[f]].

[a] *sic* CeBemns (ns: santāsaṃ [= Sv *etc.*] lañ[3] rhi eñ[1]). [b] Ce ns *ad.* duggatiṃ. [c] CeBm saddhāya; Bens saddhā. [d] *ita* CeBemns (Dhpa IV 13[10] 15[2] *cod* B; *cf. et* Mahābhāṣya vol. I 292[3]: ◡ ◡ ◡, ◡ ◡ — — ◡ — ◡ —). [e] Bm *om.* [f] CeBens patiss°. [g] Ce rakkhaṇaṃ; ns rakkhā. [h] Bm *om.* [i] Bemns dhūr°.

nāvā plavo[a] taraṃ[b] poto taraṇaṃ uttaraṃ tathā
jalayānan ti etāni nāvānāmāni honti tu.

725 Tara sambhame. Sambhamo anavaṭṭhānaṃ.[c] *Tarati, tarito turaṅgo.* Ettha ca [1]"so māsakhettaṃ tarito avāsarin" ti pāḷi nidassanaṃ, tattha tarito ti turito sambhanto[c], [1]avāsarin ti upagacchiṃ †upavisiṃ[d] vā.

726 Jara roge. Ettha jararogo yeva rogo ti adhippeto · payogavasena, *jara*saddassa hi jararoge pavattiniyamanatthaṃ[e] "roge" ti vuttaṃ, tena añño rogo idha *roga*saddena na vuccati. *Jarati, jaro sajjaro pajjararogo:* [2]"jarena pīḷitā manussā". Yattha tu ayaṃ vayohānivācako, tattha payoge *jīrati jarā* ti c' assa rūpāni bhavanti.

727 Dara bhaye. *Darati, darī;* [3]"bilāsayā darīsayā" ti nidassanaṃ. Tattha [4]darī ti bhāyitabbaṭṭhena darī.

728 Dara [5]ādarânādaresu. *Darati ādarati anādarati, ādaro anādaro.* Ettha ca daratī ti daraṃ karotī ti ca anādaraṃ karotī ti ca attho, yathā hi *ārakā*saddo dūrâsannavācako, tathâyam pi *dara*-dhātu ādarânādaravācako daṭṭhabbo: *dara*saddo ca kāyadarathe cittadarathe kilesadarathe ca vattati, ayaṃ hi [6]"ādittaṃ vata maṃ santaṃ ghatasittaṃ va pāvakaṃ vārina viya osiñci[f] sabbaṃ nibbāpaye daran" ti ettha kāyadarathe cittadarathe ca vattati, [7]"vītaddaro vītasoko vi[ta]sallo sayaṃ abhiññāya abhāsi buddho" ti ettha pana kilesadarathe vattati, vītaddaro ti hi aggamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ samucchinnattā vigatakilesadaratho ti attho.

729 Nara nayane. [8]*Narati, naro nārī.* Ettha naro ti puriso, [9]so hi narati netī ti naro, yathā paṭhamapakatibhūto satto itarāya pakatiyā seṭṭhaṭṭhena [10]puri uccaṭṭhāne seti pavattati[g] ti puri-so ti vuccati, evaṃ nayanaṭṭhena naro ti vuccati, puttabhātubhūto pi hi puggalo mātu-jeṭṭhabhaginīnaṃ netuṭṭhāne[h]

---

[1] Vv 892a *et* Vva 311[8]. [2] ***. [3] Bv 2: 97a [⏑ – ⏑ –, ⏑ ⏑ ⏑ –]. [4] ns *cit.* J II 418[10]. [5] (*vide* Wg § 28: 118 + § 22: 36). [6] J III *157*[7–8], Pv 49a–d. [7] J V 56[5–6]. [8] (*cf.* 428[28]). [9] Vva 42[18–22]. [10] Nirukta I 13.

[a] CeBm plavā. [b] *ita* CeBemns (ɔ: tarī?). [c] (Bens sambhamanto). [d] Vva: pāvisiṃ (ns: . . . upagacchiṃ pavisiṃ vā | Vimānavatthuaṭṭhakathā | Saddanīti hū sa mhya pāṭh pyak rve[1] rhi sañ | pāḷi-aṭṭhakathā nhaṅ[1] ñhi rve[1] ya khaṅ samban khai[1] so pāṭh sā asaṅ[1]). [e] Bens pavattao. [f] J: osiñcaṃ. [g] (Bm vattati); Vva *om.* [h] Vva: pituṭṭhāne.

tiṭṭhati, pag eva itaro itarāsaṃ; nārī ti narena yogato [1]narassâyan ti vā nārī; aparam p' ettha *nara*saddassa nibbacanaṃ: narīyati sakena kammena niyyatī ti naro · satto manusso vā, [2]"kammena niyyati[a] loko" ti hi vuttaṃ. Tattha *nara*saddassa tāva purisavacane [3]"narā ca atha nāriyo" ti nidassanaṃ, sattamanussavacane pana [4]"buddho ayaṃ edisako naruttamo; [5]āmoditā naramarū" ti ca nidassanaṃ; tasmā naro ti puriso, naro ti satto, naro ti manusso ti tattha tattha yathāsambhavaṃ attho saṃvaṇṇetabbo.

730 Hara haraṇe. Haraṇaṃ pavattanaṃ. *Harati,* [6]"Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati", *vihāsi vihaṃsu viharissati* [7]"appamatto †vihissati"[b], *voharati · saṃvoharati sabboharati* vā · [8]*rūpiyasaṃvohāro rūpiyasabbohāro* vā, *pāṭihāriyaṃ pītipāmujjahāro*[c] *vihāro vohāro abhihāro,* [9]"cittaṃ abhinīharati; [10]sāsane viharaṃ", *viharanto viharamāno vihātabbaṃ, viharituṃ viharitvā* aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Tattha [11]pāṭihāriyan ti samāhite citte vigatūpakkilese katakiccena pacchā haritabbaṃ pavattetabban ti pāṭihāriyaṃ, *paṭi* ti hi ayaṃ saddo *pacchā* ti etassa atthaṃ bodheti [12]"tasmiṃ paṭi pavitthamhi añño āgacchi[d] brāhmaṇo" ti ādisu viya; vihāro ti ṭhānanisajjādinā viharanti etthā ti vihāro · bhikkhūnaṃ āvāso, viharaṇaṃ vā vihāro · viharaṇakiriyā; [13]vohāro ti vyavahāro pi paṇṇatti pi vacanam pi cetanā pi, [14]"yo hi[e] koci manussesu vohāraṃ upajīvati evaṃ Vāseṭṭha jānāhi vāṇijo so na brāhmaṇo" ti ayaṃ vyavahāro[f] nāma, [15]"saṃkhā samaññā paññatti vohāro" ti ayaṃ paṇṇattivohāro nāma, [16]"tathā tathā voharanti parāmasantī"[g] ti ayaṃ vacana[ṃ]vohāro[h] nāma, [17]"aṭṭha ariyavohārā ... aṭṭha anariyavohārā" ti ayaṃ [18]cetanāvohāro nāma, icc evaṃ

vyavahāre vacane ca paṇṇatti-cetanāsu ca
*vohāra*saddo catusu imesv atthesu dissati. 11

---

[1] (Vva 42[23]([2] *cf.* S I 39[10, 15] (+ Sn 654[a]). [3] J IV 241[25], VI 26[7]. [4] Bv 1: 4[b]. [5] Bv 2: 47[c]. [6] A I 1[5]. [7] S I 157[1], D II 121[1]. [8] (Vin III 239[28]). [9] D I 76[15]. [10] ***. [11] *cf.* Uda 10[2–18] (*vide* 428[3]) *cf.* Bva *ad* Bv 1: 7[d]. [12] Sn 979[cd]. [13] Ps (Se III 37[3–9]) *ad* M I 360[26]. [14] Sn 614[a–d]. [15] Dhs § 1308. [16] (*cf.* M III 235[13]). [17] A IV 307[2] ... 307[8]. [18] Mp (Se) III 309[18].

[a] Bm niyya; Be niyyate. [b] S: vihassati (S[1–3] vihessati = D). [c] Be opāmojjao. [d] Bens āgañchi (= Sn). [e] (Bm yo' yaṃ?). [f] Bens vyavahāravohāro (= Ps Se). [g] Ps Ee: aparāmo (D I 202[9]). [h] CeBm vacanaṃ vohāro; Bens vacanavohāro (= Ps Se).

731 Hara apanayane. Apanayanaṃ nīharaṇaṃ. [1]*Dosaṃ harati nīharati · nīhāro, pariharati · parihāro, rajoharaṇaṃ* [1]"sabbadosaṃharo[a] dhammo"; [2]Bhagavato ca sāsanassa ca paṭipakkhe titthiye haratī ti *pāṭihāriyaṃ* — mattāvaṇṇabheden' ettha *pāṭiheraṃ pāṭihīraṃ pāṭihāriyan* ti tīṇi padarūpāni bhavanti.

732 Hara ādāne. *Adinnaṃ harati harissati, hahiti* icc api, [3]"kharājinaṃ[b] parasuñ ca khārikājañ ca hāhiti" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ, *āharati avaharati*[c] *saṃharati apaharati upaharati*[c] *paharati*[c] *sampaharati samāharati, manoharo pasādo,* [4]*parassaharaṇaṃ, āhāro avahāro*[d] *saṃhāro upahāro*[e] *sampaharo samāharo, hariyyati · āhariyyati āhariyyanti · āhataṃ*[f], *harituṃ āharituṃ āharitvā āharitvāna* aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

733 Dhara [5]**dharaṇe.** Dharaṇaṃ vijjamānatā. *Dharati* [6]"dharate satthu sāsanaṃ".

734 [7]**Dhara aviddhaṃsane**[g]. *Nibbānaṃ niccaṃ dharati.*

735 Khara [8]**khaye.** *Kharati, kharaṇaṃ.* [9]"Na kkharanti na khīyantī ti akkharāni, [10]na kkharanti na nassantī ti nakkhattānī" ti porāṇā.

736 Jāgara niddakkhaye. *Jagarati, jagaro jagaraṇaṃ, jagaritum:* [11]"dīghā jāgarato ratti", *jāgaramāno.* Ayañ ca dhātu [12]*tanā*digaṇaṃ patvā *jāgaroti paṭijāgaroti* ti rūpāni janeti.

737 Īra vacane, gati-kampanesu ca. *Īrati, īritaṃ eritaṃ samīraṇo,* [13]"jinerito dhammo; [14]kuppanti vātassa pi eritassa". Tattha samīraṇo ti vāto, so hi samīrati vāyati samīreti[h] ca rukkhasākhāpaṇṇādīni suṭṭhu kampetī ti samīraṇo ti vuccati.

738 Hare lajjāyaṃ. Aluttanto 'yaṃ *e*kāranto dhātu [15]"gile pītikkhaye" ti dhātu viya. *Harāyati, harāyanaṃ:* [16]"aṭṭiyāmi harāyāmi". Ettha harāyatī ti lajjati, hiriṃ karotī ti attho.

739 Para pālana-pūraṇesu. *Parati*[i] *paramo* t' imassa rūpāni [17]"nara nayane" ti dhātussa *narati naro* ti rūpāni viya. Tattha paratī ti pāleti pūreti vā, suddhakattuvasen' idaṃ padaṃ vuttaṃ,

[1] ***. [2] *cf.* Uda 10^{10} (*supra* 427^{16}). [3] J VI 500^{6}. [4] (Sv I 71^{17}). [5] *cf.* Vp *apud* Wg § 28: 119 § 34: 8. [6] Netta *prooem.* 11^{b} (= Uda 2^{1}). [7] *cf.* √751. [8] (Vp *apud* Wg § 20: 21 caye!). [9] *cf.* Rūp 2 (Ce 2^{4}). [10] (*cf.* 329^{30}). [11] Dhp 60[a]. [12] √1290. [13] *cf.* Kcv *prooem.* 2^{a}. [14] J V 43^{8}. [15] √794. [16] S I 131^{12}. [17] √729.

[a] CeBens sabbadosaharo. [b] *addendum* ca *vel leg.* kharājina⟨ni⟩ *cf.* J *codd.* Cks. [c] Bm *om.* [d] (Bm apahāro). [e] Ce *ad.* pahāro. [f] Be āhaṭaṃ. [g] = Govindabhaṭṭa *apud* Wg § 22: 64; Bm addhaṃsane. [h] (Bm vayati mīreti). [i] Bm pariti parati.

hetukattuvasena hi *pāreti pārayati* ti ādīni rūpāni bhavanti; paramo ti pālako pūrako vā, ettha ca *pāramī* ti padaṃ etass' atthassa sādhakaṃ, tathā hi pāramī ti parati pāreti cā ti paramo · dānādīnaṃ guṇānaṃ pālako pūrako ca mahābodhisatto, paramassa idaṃ paramassa vā bhāvo kammaṃ vā pāramī · dānādikiriyā; garūhi pana [1]"pūretī ti paramo dānādīnaṃ guṇānaṃ pūrako pālako cā" ti vuttaṃ, taṃ vīmaṃsitabbaṃ.

740 Vara varaṇe. *Varati, vāraṇo Varuṇo.*

741 Gira niggiraṇe[a]. Niggiraṇaṃ[a] paggharaṇaṃ. *Girati, giri.* Ettha girī ti pabbato, yo *selo* ti ādīhi anekehi nāmehi kathiyyati, so hi sandhisaṃkhātehi pabbehi citattā pabbam assa atthī ti pabbato, [2]himavamanādivasena jalassa sārabhūtānaṃ bhesajjādivatthūnañ ca giraṇato girī ti vuccati; imāni pan' assa nāmāni:

pabbato acalo selo nago giri mahīdharo
addi siluccayo cā ti giripaṇṇattiyo imā. 12

742 Sura issariya-dittisu. *Surati, suro asuro.* Tatra suro ti surati īsati devissariyaṃ pāpuṇāti virocati cā ti suro, sundarā [3]rā vācā assā ti vā su-ro · devo, devābhidhānāni [4]*divā*digaṇe pakāsessāma; asuro ti devo[b] viya [5]na surati na īsati na virocati cā ti asuro, surānaṃ vā paṭipakkho *mitta*paṭipakkho *amitto* viyā ti asuro · dānavo, yo pubbadevo ti pi vuccati, tathā hi Kumbhajātake vuttaṃ: [6]"yaṃ ve pivitvā pubbadevā pamattā tidivā cutā sassatiyā samāyā taṃ tādisaṃ majjam imaṃ niratthaṃ[c] jānaṃ mahārāja kathaṃ piveyyā" ti, Sāgāthavaggasaṃvaṇṇanāyaṃ pana [7]"na suraṃ pivimha[d] na[d] suraṃ[d] pivimhā ti āhaṃsu, tato paṭṭhāya asurā nāma jātā" ti vuttaṃ, imāni tadabhidhānāni:

asuro pubbadevo ca dānavo devatāri tu
nāmāni asurānan ti imāni niddise vidū, 13
Pāko iti tu yaṃ nāmaṃ ekassa asurassa, taṃ
paṇṇattī ti pi [8]ekacce garavo pana abravuṃ. 14

743 Kura sadde, [9]akkose ca. *Kurati, kuraro kurarī · kummo kummī.*

---

[1] ***. [2] (415[17]). [3] (422[3]). [4] $\sqrt{\text{I}}$100. [5] Uda 299[17–18]. [6] J V 18[10–13]. [7] Spk (Se I 397[9]) *ad* S I 216[10]; *cf.* Pj II 485[8]. [8] *cf.* Hemacandra Uṇādivṛtti § 21. [9] (Mmd 672: kura kope).

[a] CeBm nigiro (Wg § 28: 117). [b] Bens devā. [c] Ja: niratthakaṃ. [d] Spk (Ce Se) *om.*; (Pj: na suraṃ pivimha asuraṃ pivimha).

744 Khura [1]**chedane, viḷekhane ca.** *Khurati, khuro*.

745 Mura saṃveṭhane. [2]*Murati, muro moro.*

746 Ghura bhīmattha[a]**-saddesu.** [3]*Ghurati, ghoro.*

747 Pura aggagamane. Aggagamanaṃ nāma padhanagamanaṃ, paṭhamam eva gamanaṃ vā. *Purati, puraṃ puri; avapurati:* [4]"avāpur' etaṃ amatassa dvāraṃ", [5]*avāpuraṇaṃ adāya gacchati.* Tattha puran ti rājadhānī, tathā hi nagaraṃ puraṃ purī rājadhānī ti ete pariyāyā, [6]"eso aḷāriko poso kumaripuramantare" ti ādisu pana gehaṃ puran ti vuccati, padhanatāya purato purato gamanena gantabban ti puraṃ · rājadhānī c' eva gehañ ca; avāpuraṇan ti avāpuranti vivaranti dvāraṃ etenā ti avāpuraṇaṃ, yaṃ kuñcikā[b] ti pi tāḷo ti pi vuccati ··· *avāpuratī* ti ādisu *ava ā* icc ubho upasaggā ti daṭṭhabbā.

748 [7]**Phara pharaṇe.** Pharaṇaṃ nāma vyāpanaṃ gamanaṃ vā. [8]"Samaṃ pharati sītena; [9]āhārattham pharati", *pharaṇaṃ.*

749 Gara uggame[c]. *Garati, garu.* Garū ti mātāpitādayo garavayuttapuggalā, te hi garanti uggacchanti uggatā pakaṭā honti ti garū ti vuccanti, api ca [10]pāsāṇacchattaṃ viya bhariyaṭṭhena garū ti vuccanti; *garu*saddo [11]"idam āsanaṃ, atra bhavaṃ nisīdatu, bhavaṃ hi me aññataro garūnan" ti ettha mātāpitusu dissati, [12]"sanarāmaralokagarun" ti ettha sabbalokacariye sabbaññumhi, api ca *garu*saddo aññesv atthesu pi dissati, sabbam etaṃ ekato katvā atr' idaṃ vuccati:

mātāpitācariyesu dujjare alahumhi ca
mahante c' uggate c' eva [13]nichekādikaresu ca
tathā [14]vaṇṇavisesesu *garu*saddo pavattati. 15

Keci panācariyā *guru garū* ti ca dvidhā gahetvā [15]"bhariyavācakatte *garu*saddo ṭhito, ācariyavācakatte pana *guru*saddo"

---

[1] Wg § 28: 32 + 54. [2] murati | rac pat eñ[1] || muro | rac pat khraṅ[3] || moro | udoṅ[3] || ns. [3] ghurati | lvan cvā yac eñ[1] || vā | ghurughuru-asaṃ mrañ eñ[1] | ghurughurupassāsi || Aṅgulimālavatthu || ns. [4] Vin I 5[31] M I 168[27] (Ps). [5] (*cf.* M III 127[24]). [6] J V 306[5]. [7] *cf.* Wg § 28: 95. [8] Bv 2: 159[c]. [9] (Mil 152[26]). [10] (Vibha 466[20] Uda 79[27] *etc.*). [11] J V 169[26–27] (Ja). [12] Sv I 1[3] (pṭ). [13] = sim mve[1] cvā limmā khraṅ[3] prañ[1] cuṃ khraṅ[3] ca so anak pru khraṅ[3] tui[1] nhuik, ns. [14] Kc 604. [15] keci | kun so || ācariyā pana | abhidhān-chara tui[1] sañ kā[3] || ñs, *et cit.* Abh *840*[a–d]: pume ācariyādimhi guru mātāpitūsu pi | garu tīsu . . . ||.

[a] *ita* Bm (Wg § 28: 55); CeBens abhimatta- (= alvan yac khraṅ[3] anak). [b] (Bm kiñcikā). [c] Bm uccane (*cf.* 384 *n.* c); Wg § 28: 103: gurī udyamane.

ti vadanti. | Tan na gahetabbaṃ, pālivisaye hi sabbesam pi yathāvuttānaṃ atthānaṃ vācakatte *garu*saddo yeva icchitabbo · *a*(kā)*rassa* *ā*(kā)*ra*bhāve[a] *gāravan* ti savuddhikassa taddhitantapadassa [1]dassanato, sakkaṭabhāsāvisaye pana *guru*saddo yeva icchitabbo · *u*kārassa vuddhibhāve aññathā taddhitantapadassa dassanato.

750 Mara pāṇacāge. *Marati, mattuṃ maritvā;* hetukattari *puriso purisaṃ māreti mārayati · puriso purisena purisaṃ mārāpeti mārāpayati, māretuṃ māretvā* icc ādīni rūpāni; *macco maru maraṇaṃ maccu maṭṭu*[b] *Māro.* Tattha mattun ti marituṃ, tathā hi Alīnasattujātake [2]"yo mattum[c] icche pituno pamokkhā" ti pāḷī dissati; macco ti maritabbasabhāvatāya macco ti laddhanāmo satto; marū ti dīghāyuko pi samāno maraṇasīlo ti maru · devo; maraṇan ti cuti,

maraṇaṃ antako maccu [3]hindaṃ kālo ca maṭṭu[d] ca
nikkhepo cuti c' etāni nāmāni maraṇassa ve; 16

Māro ti sattānaṃ kusalaṃ māretī ti Māro · Kāmadevo, imāni 'ssa nāmāni:

• māro namuci kaṇho ca vasavattī pajāpati
pamattabandhu madano pāpimā dabbako[e] pi ca
kandappo ca ratipati kāmo ca kusumāyudho, 17

aññe aññāni pi nāmāni vadanti, tāni sāsanānulomāni na hontī ti idha na dassitāni, aṭṭhakathāsu pana [4]"māro namuci kaṇho pamattabandhū" ti cattār' eva[f] nāmāni āgatāni, ettha ca māro ti devaputtaMārena saddhiṃ pañca mārā: kilesamāro khandhamāro abhisaṃkhāramāro maccumāro devaputtaMāro ti.

751 [5]Dhara avatthāne. *Dharati.*

752 Bhara posane. *Bharati, bharito bhattā.*

753 Thara santharaṇe[g]. *Tharati santharati, santharaṇaṃ.*

754 Dara vidāraṇe. [6]*Bhūmiṃ darati kuddālo.*

755 [7]Dara dāhe. *Kāyo darati, daro daratho.*

756 [8]Tira adhogatiyaṃ. *Tirati, tiracchāno tiracchā* vā.

---

[1] ns: Abhidhān nhuik kā[8] *ajjavaṃ ājjavaṃ* |Sd § 857] kai[1] sui[1] *u* eñ[1] *ā* vuddhi kui alui rhi sañ. [2] J V *31*[7] (Ja). [3] Nidda *ad* Nidd I 3[15] (*cf.* √1075[c]). [4] (*cf.* Nidd I 489[o]). [5] *cf.* √733 734. [6] (240[24]). [7] Mmd 630. [8] Mmd 640 (Ce 490[18]): tira adhogamane.

[a] Bm ārassa (ɔ: arassa) ārabhāve. [b] *sic* Bens; CeBm mattuṃ. [c] J: maccum. [d] *sic* Bemns (§ 1253); Ce maccu(!). [e] *sic* CeBemns (ɔ: dappako, *cf.* Amk I 1: 26[e]). [f] Bens cattāro va. [g] (Wg § 27: 6, § 31: 14: acchādane).

757 Ara gatiyaṃ. *Arati, atthaṃ attho utu.* Ettha [1]atthaṃ vuccati nibbānaṃ; taṃ-taṃ-sattakiccaṃ arati vattetı ti utu. *Ra*kārantadhāturūpāni.

758 Lā ādāne. *Lāti, lānaṃ garuḷo Sīhaḷo Rāhulo kusalaṃ bālo mahallako mahallikā.* Tatra garuḷo ti garuṃ lati ādadāti gaṇhātī ti [2]garu-ḷo, yo supaṇṇo dijādhipo nāgāri [3]karoṭı ti ca vuccati; [4]Sīhaḷo ti sīhaṃ lāti ādadāti gaṇhāti ti [2]Sīha-ḷo · pubbapuriso, tabbaṃse jātā etarahi sabbe pi Sīhaḷā nāma jatā; [5]Rāhulo ti ādisu pana Rāhu viya lātī ti Rāhu-lo, ko so: [6]sikkhākāmo āyasmā Rāhulabhaddo buddhaputto, tassa hi jātadivase Suddhodanamahārājā "puttassa me tuṭṭhiṃ nivedethā" ti uyyāne kīḷantassa bodhisattassa sāsanaṃ pahiṇi; bodhisatto taṃ sutvā "Rāhu jāto bandhanaṃ jātan" ti āha, puttassa hi jāyanaṃ Rāhuggaho viya hoti · taṇhākilissanatāpādanato, bāḷhena[a] ca saṃkhalikādibandhanena bandhanaṃ[b] viya hoti · muccituṃ appadānato ti. — "Rāhu jāto bandhanaṃ jātan" ti āha; rājā "kiṃ me putto avacā" ti pucchitvā taṃ vacanaṃ sutvā "ito paṭṭhāya me nattā Rāhulo t' eva[c] hotū" ti āha, tato paṭṭhāya kumāro Rāhulo nāma jāto, Mahāpadānasuttaṭīkāyaṃ hi [7]"Rāhu jāto" ti ettha "Rāhū ti Rāhuggaho" ti vuttaṃ, taṃ pana *Rāhulo* ti vacanass' atthaṃ pākaṭaṃ kātuṃ adhippāyatthavasena vuttaṃ, na hi kevalo *Rāhū* ti saddo 'Rāhuggaho' ti atthaṃ vadati, atha kho *jāta*saddasambandhaṃ labhitvā vadati, tathā hi "Rāhu jāto" ti bodhisattena vuttavacanassa 'Rāhuggaho jāto' ti attho bhavati; tasmā Suddhodanamahārājā 'mama nattā Rāhu viya lātī ti Rāhu-lo ti vattabbo' ti cintetvā "Rāhulo t' eva[d] hotū" ti āhā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. || Keci pana "Rāhulo jāto bandhanaṃ jātan" ti paṭhanti [8]katthaci potthake[e] ca likhanti. | Tan na sundaraṃ · atthassa ayuttito ṭīkāya ca saddhiṃ virodhato[f], na hi *Rāhulo* ti kumārassa nāmaṃ paṭhamaṃ uppannaṃ, pacchā yeva uppannaṃ · ayyakena dinnattā, tasmā tadā bodhisattena 'Rāhulo jāto' ti vattuṃ na yujjati, tathā[g] hi anabhisitte

[1] (Pj II 594^{29}). [2] § 96. [3] (Ja I 204^{13}). [4] Mhv 7: 42^{b} (Mhvṭ). [5] 432^{9-29} > Mg-ppd 134^{26}—136^{11}. [6] (A I 24^{17}). [7] pṭ *ad* Sv (Se) II 21^{16}. [8] Ja I 60^{23}.

[a] Mg-ppd: daḷhena. [b] Bem bandhaṃ. [c] Mg-ppd: me nattu R. t' eva nāmaṃ (Ja I 60^{24}). [d] Mg-ppd *ad.* nāmaṃ. [e] Bm poṭṭh°. [f] Bm *ad.* ca? [g] (Be yathā).

arājini puggale *mahārājā* ti vohāro na ppavattati — ṭīkāya[a] ca "Rāhū ti Rāhuggaho" ti vuttaṃ. || Athā pi tesaṃ siyā: "Rāhulo jāto bandhanaṃ jātan" ti padassa vijjamānattā eva ṭīkāyaṃ "Rāhuggaho" ti bhāvavasena *lā*saddena samānattho ādānattho *gaha*saddo vutto ti. | Evam pi nûpapajjati · 'Rāhulānaṃ jātaṃ bandhanaṃ jātan' ti pāṭhassa vattabbattā, *Rāhulo* ti hi idaṃ padaṃ[b] *Sīhaḷo* ti padaṃ viya dabbavācakaṃ, na kadāci pi bhāvavācakaṃ, tasmā "Rāhulo jāto bandhanaṃ jātan" ti etaṃ ekaccehi dūropitaṃ pāṭhaṃ agahetvā "Rāhu jāto bandhanaṃ jātan" ti ayam eva pāṭho gahetabbo sārato[c] paccetabbo · suparisuddhesu anekesu potthakesu[d] diṭṭhattā porāṇehi ca gambhīrasukhumañāṇehi ācariyapācariyehi paṭhitattā; ayaṃ pan' ettha sādhippāyā atthappakāsanā: Rāhu jāto ti bodhisatto puttassa jātasāsanaṃ sutvā saṃvegappatto 'idāni mama Rāhu jāto' ti vadati, muñcituṃ[e] appadānavasena mama gahaṇatthaṃ Rāhu uppanno ti hi attho; bandhanaṃ jātan ti iminā[f] 'mama bandhanaṃ jātan' ti vadati, tathā hi ṭīkāyaṃ vuttaṃ: [1]"Rāhū ti Rāhuggaho" ti, tattha Rāhuggaho ti gaṇhāti ti gaho, Rāhu eva gaho Rāhuggaho, mama gāhako Rāhu jāto ti attho — atha vā gahaṇaṃ gaho, Rāhuno gaho Rāhuggaho, Rāhuggahaṇaṃ mama jātan ti attho, putto hi Rāhusadiso, pitā candasadiso · puttaRāhunā gahitattā; ekacce pana [2]"Rāhulo t' eva[g] hotū" ti imaṃ padesaṃ disvā 'Rāhu jāto ti vutte iminā na sameti, Rāhulo jāto ti vutte[h] yeva pana sametī' ti maññamānā evaṃ pāṭhaṃ paṭhanti likhanti ca[h], tasmā so anupaparikkhitvā paṭhito dūropito pāṭho na gahetabbo, yathāvutto porāṇiko[h] porāṇācariyehi abhimato pāṭho yeva āyasmantehi gahetabbo · atthassa yuttito ṭīkāya ca saddhiṃ avirodhato ti. — Tattha kusalan ti [3]kucchitānaṃ pāpadhammānaṃ [4]sānato tanukaraṇato ñāṇaṃ ku-saṃ nāma, tena kusena lātabbaṃ pavattetabban ti kusa-laṃ; bālo ti diṭṭhadhammika-samparāyikasaṃkhāte dve anatthe Devadatta-Kokālikādayo viya lāti ādadātī ti bā-lo, imāni pan' assa[i] nāmāni:

[1] (432[20]). [2] (Ja I *60*[24]). [3] (As 39[5-7]; *infra* 437[18]). [4] √1177.

[a] Bens ṭīkāyaṃ. [b] Mg-ppd *om.* [c] (Bens *ad.* ca). [d] Bm poṭṭh°. [e] Bens muccituṃ (432[16]). [f] Mg-ppd: idāni (*cf.* 433[14]). [g] Mg-ppd *ad.* nāmaṃ (*cf.* 432 *n.* c). [h] Bens porāṇako. [i] Bens pana taṃ-.

bālo avidvā [1]añña ca aññāṇī avicakkhaṇo
apaṇḍito akusalo dummedho kumatī jaḷo 18
eḷamūgo ca nippañño dummedhī avidū mago
aviññū andhabālo ca duppañño ca aviddasu; 19

mahallako ti mahattaṃ lāti gaṇhātī ti mahā-llako · jiṇṇapuriso, imāni 'ssa nāmāni:

jiṇṇo mahallako vuddho buddho vuḍḍho ca [2]kattaro
thero cā ti ime saddā jiṇṇapaṇṇattiyo siyuṃ, 20

tathā hi

[3]"dūre apassaṃ thero va cakkhuṃ yācitum āgato"
evamādisu daṭṭhabbo *thera*saddo mahallake, 21

imāni pana nāmāni itthiyā itthiliṅgavasena vattabbāni:

jiṇṇā mahallikā vuddhī buddhī vuḍḍhī ca kattarā
therī cā ti ime saddā nāmaṃ jiṇṇāya itthiyā. 22

759 Dala 760 phala visaraṇe. *Dalati, phalati; dalito rukkho, phalito bhūmibhāgo.*

761 Ala bhūsane. *Alati, alaṃkāro alaṃkato*[a] *alaṃkataṃ*[a], [4]"sālaṃkānanayoge pi sālaṃkānanavajjitā" ti imissaṃ hi kavīnaṃ kabbaracanāyaṃ *alaṃka*saddo bhūsanavisesaṃ vadati. || Keci pan' ettha [5]"ala bhūsana-pariyāpana-vāraṇesu" ti dhātuṃ paṭhanti *alati* ti ca rūpaṃ icchanti, | mayaṃ pana *ala*dhātussa pariyatti-nivāraṇatthavācakattaṃ na[b] icchāma · payogādassanato, [6]nipātabhūto pana *alaṃ*saddo pariyatti-nivāraṇatthavācako dissati · [7]"alam etaṃ sabbaṃ; [8]alaṃ me tena rajjenā" ti ādisu.

762 Mīla †**nimelane**[c]. *Mīlati, nim[m]īlati ummīlati, nim[m]īlanaṃ ummīlanaṃ*[d].

763 †**Bīla**[e] **patitthambhe.** †*Bīlati*[e].

764 Nīla vaṇṇe. *Nīlavatthaṃ.*

765 Sīla samādhimhi. *Sīlati, sīlaṃ sīlanaṃ.* Ettha sīlan ti sīlanaṭṭhena sīlaṃ, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Visuddhimagge: [9]"sīlan ti ken'

[1] Uda 426^{20}. [2] (Sp *ad* Vin I 269^{14}). [3] J IV 403^{12}. [4] *** (sālaṃkānanayoge pi | aṅ kraṅ³ to nhaṅ¹ yhañ so² lañ³ || sālaṃkānanavajjitā | to cui³ sac paṅ mha kaṅ³ eñ¹ || vā | sā | thui min³-ma sañ | alaṃkānanayoge pi | myak nhā tan³ chā nhaṅ¹ yhañ so² lañ³ || sālaṃkānanavajjita | myak nhā tan³ cha nhaṅ¹ ta kva phrac khraṅ³ mha kaṅ³ eñ¹ || [*cf.* Kāvyādarśa 2: 29[d]?]. [5] (Wg § 15: 8). [6] *infra* (Ce) 781^{34}; Rūp Ce 88^{24}. [7] Vin IV 82^{10} (Sd Ce 781^{34}). [8] J VI 15^{21}. [9] Vm 8^{2}.

[a] *leg.* alaṃko *et* alaṃkaṃ? [b] (Bm *om.*). [c] *ita* Bemns; Ce nimīlane; Wg § 15: 10: nimesaṇe. [d] Bem *om.* [e] ɔ: pīl° (Wg § 15: 14).

aṭṭhena[a] sīlaṃ: sīlanaṭṭhena[a] sīlaṃ, kim idaṃ sīlanaṃ nāma: [1]samādhānaṃ vā, kāyakammādīnaṃ susīlyavasena avippakiṇṇatā ti attho, [2]upadhāraṇaṃ vā, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ patiṭṭhānavasena ādhārabhāvo ti attho, etad eva hi ettha atthadvayaṃ saddalakkhaṇavidū anujānanti; aññe pana 'siraṭṭho[a] sīlaṭṭho[a], sītalaṭṭho[a] sīlaṭṭho'[a] ti evamādinā nayen' ettha atthaṃ vaṇṇayantī" ti. Tattha atthadvayaṃ saddalakkhaṇavidū anujānantī ti idaṃ "sīla samādhimhi; sīla upadhāraṇe" ti dviganikassa *sīla*dhātussa atthe sandhāya vuttaṃ, imassa hi [3]*curā*digaṇaṃ pattassa upadhāraṇe *sīleti sīlayatī* ti rūpāni bhavanti, upadhāretī ti pi tesaṃ attho, idha pana *bhuvā*diganikattā samādhānatthe *sīlatī* ti rūpaṃ bhavati, samādhīyatī ti tassa attho. Puna pi ettha sotūnaṃ sukhagahaṇatthaṃ nibbacanāni vuccante: sīlati samādhīyati kāyakammādīnaṃ susīlyavasena na vippakīratī[b] ti sīlaṃ, atha vā sīlanti samādahanti cittaṃ etenā ti sīlaṃ, imāni *bhuvā*diganikavasena nibbacanāni, *curā*diganikavasena pana sīleti kusale dhamme upadhāreti patiṭṭhābhāvena bhuso dhāretī ti sīlaṃ, sīlenti vā etena kusale dhamme upadhārenti bhuso dhārenti sādhavo ti sīlan ti nibbacanāni.

766 Kīla bandhane. *Kīlati, kīlaṃ*[c].

767 Kūla āvaraṇe. *Kūlati, kūlaṃ*: [4]"vahe rukkhe 'pakūlaje"[d], *kūlaṃ bandhati*, [5]"nadīkūle vasām' ahaṃ"[e]. Kūlati āvarati udakaṃ bahi nikkhamituṃ na detī ti kūlaṃ.

768 Sūla rujāyaṃ. *Sūlati, sūlaṃ*: [6]"kaṇṇasūlaṃ na janeti".

769 Tūla †nikkarise[f]. †Nikkarisaṃ nāma karisamattenā pi am[i-n]etabbato[g] lahubhāvo yeva. *Tūlati*, [7]"tūlaṃ bhaṭṭhaṃ va māluto".

770 Pūla saṃghāte. *Pūlati*, [8]*pañcapulī*.

771 Mūla patiṭṭhāyaṃ. *Mūlati, mūlaṃ*. [9]*Mūla*saddo [10]"mūlāni uddhareyya antamaso usīranāḷimattāni pī" ti ādisu mūlamūle dissati, [11]"lobho akusalamūlan" ti ādisu asādhāraṇahetumhi, [12]"yāva majjhantike kāle chāyā pharati nivāte paṇṇāni pa-

[1] (Wg § 15: 16). [2] (Wg § 35: 26). [3] $\sqrt{}$1612. [4] J VI 26^{21}. [5] Ap 254^{7}. [6] As 397^{6}, Sv I 75^{29}. [7] S I 127^{19}. [8] Mahābhāṣya *vol.* I 480^{6}. [9] Sp I 109^{1-6} = Ps I 12^{6-11} = Uda 27^{11-17}. [10] S II 88^{8}. [11] Dhs § 389. [12] *** (*cf.* Vin III 202^{10}).

[a] Bm °tthena, °ttho. [b] CeBemns vippakirati (= pharui pharai krai). [c] ns: kīlaṃ | kan[1] lan[1] || ī-pud kā[3] akhyui[1] nhuik ma rhi ||. [d] J: rukkhûpakūlaje. [e] Ap: vasāmâhaṃ (*metr.*). [f] Wg § 15: 20: niṣkarṣe. [g] (ns amitabbato).

tanti[a], ettāvatā rukkhamūlan" ti ādisu samīpe, atr' idaṃ vuccati:

> mūlamūle *mula*saddo padissati tath' eva ca
> asādhāraṇahetumhi samīpamhi ca vattati. 23

772 Phala nipphattiyaṃ[b]. [1]"Rukkho phalati; [2]rukkhaphalāni bhuñjantā; [3]mahapphalaṃ hoti[c] mahānisaṃsaṃ", *sotapattiphalaṃ*. Tattha mahapphalan ti mahānipphattikaṃ[d].

773 Phala [4]**bhede.** *Phalati*: [5]"muddhā te phalatu sattadhā; [6]pādā phaliṃsu". Tattha phalatū ti bhijjatu.

774 Phala avyattasadde. *Asani phalati*: [7]"dve 'me bhikkhave asaniyā phalantiyā na santasanti". Tattha [8]"phalantiyā ti saddaṃ karontiyā".

775 Culla hāvakaraṇe. Hāvakaraṇaṃ vilāsakaraṇaṃ. *Cullati.*

776 Phulla vikasana-[9]**bhedesu.** *Phullati, phullaṃ, phullito kiṃsuko, suphullitaṃ aravindavanaṃ;* [10]"asītihattha-m-ubbedho Dīpaṃkaro mahāmuni sobhati dīparukkho va sālarājā va phullito; [11]khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṃkharaṇaṃ".

777 Cilla seṭhille[e]. Siṭhilabhāvo[e] seṭhillaṃ[e]. *Cillati.*

778 Velu 779 celu 780 kelu 781 khelu 782 pelu 783 belu 784 selu 785 sala 786 tila gatiyaṃ. *Velati, celati, kelati, khelati, pelati, belati, selati, salati, tilati; celaṃ, pelako*[f]. Ettha celan ti vatthaṃ, [12]pelako[f] ti saso.

787 Khala calane[g]. *Khalati, khalo.* Khalo ti dujjano asādhu asappuriso pāpajano.

788 Khala sañcinane[h]. *Khalati, khalaṃ.* Khalan ti vīhiṭhapanokāsabhūtaṃ bhūmimaṇḍalaṃ, [13]taṃ hi khalanti sañcinanti rāsīkaronti ettha dhaññāni ti khalan ti vuccati, [14]"khalaṃ sālaṃ pasuṃ khettaṃ gantā c' assa abhikkhaṇan" ti payogo.

789 Gila ajjhoharaṇe[i]. *Gilati,* [15]"gilam akkhaṃ puriso na bujjhati".

790 Gala adane. *Galati, galo.* Galanti adanti ajjhoharanti etenā ti galo, galo ti gīvā vuccati.

---

[1] Vm 555[23]. [2] J VI 510[3]. [3] A IV 60[3, 8, 13]. [4] *cf.* Vp *apud* Wg § 15: 9. [5] Dhpa I 41[5, 12] (Sn 983[d]). [6] *** (*cf.* Vin I 186[37] + 182[2]). [7] A I 77[19] (Ap 421[6]). [8] Mp *ad loc.* (*unde radix*); *cf.* Sv *ad* D II 106[24]. [9] *cf.* Mp *ad* A III 263[16]. [10] Bv 2: 216[a–d]. [11] Vin II 286[8]. [12] (Ja VI 538[25]). [13] ns *cit.* Psṭ *ad* M I 377[25] (Ps = Sv I 160[2]; *cf. et* Ita *ad* It 17[8] *ubi leg.* mahā aṭṭhikhalo). [14] J VI 297[11]. [15] J I 380[9].

[a] Sp: paṭanti (Spṭ). [b] Bens nibbattiyaṃ. [c] Be *om.* [d] Bens ⁰nibbattikaṃ. [e] Ce setho *et* sitho (*cf.* 366[26]). [f] CeBemns bel⁰. [g] Wg § 15: 37: saṃcalane. [h] Wg § 15: 38: saṃcaye (Kt calane). [i] Wg § 28: 117: gr̥ nigaraṇe.

791 Sala 792 salla āsuṃgatiyaṃ[a]. Āsuṃgati[a] sīghagamanaṃ. *Salati, sallati, sallaṃ.* Ettha ca sallaṃ usu saro sallo kaṇḍo tejano ti pariyāyā ete.
793 Khola [1]**gatipaṭighāte.** *Kholati.*
794 Gile [2]**pītikkhaye.** *Gilāyati, gilāno gelaññaṃ.* [3]Gilāno ti akallako, Vinaye pi hi vuttaṃ: [4]"nâhaṃ akallako" ti, aṭṭhakathāyañ ca [5]"nâhaṃ akallako ti nâhaṃ gilāno" ti vuttaṃ.
795 Mile [6]**gattavināme.** *Milāyati, milāno*[b] *milāyanto milāyamāno.*
796 [7]**Kele mamāyane.** Mamāyanaṃ [8]taṇhādiṭṭhivasena 'mama idan' ti gahaṇaṃ. *Kelāyati:* [9]"tvaṃ kaṃ kelāyasi".
797 Sala calane, saṃvaraṇe ca; 798 vala 799 valla calane ca. *Saṃvaraṇā*pekkhâyaṃ *ca*kāro. *Salati, kusalaṃ; valati; vallati vallūro.* Tattha [10]kusalan ti kucchite pāpadhamme salayati calayati kampeti viddhaṃsetī ti ku-salaṃ, kucchitaṃ apāyadvāraṃ salanti saṃvaranti pidahanti sādhavo etenā ti ku-salaṃ; vallanti saṃvaranti rakkhanti ito kāka-senādayo satte akhādanatthāyā ti vallūro.
800 Mala 801 malla dhāraṇe. *Malati, malaṃ; mallati, mallo.*
802 Bhala 803 bhalla paribhāsana-hiṃsâdānesu. *Bhalati, bhallati.*
804 Kala saṃkhāne[c]. *Kalati, kalā kālo.* Ettha kalā ti soḷasabhāgādi bhāgo; kālo ti 'ettako atikkanto' ti ādinā kalitabbo saṃkhātabbo ti kālo · pubbaṇhādi samayo.
805 Kalla asadde[d]. Asaddo nissaddo. *Kallati.*
806 Jala dittiyaṃ. *Jalati, jalaṃ jalanto pajjalanto jalamāno:* [11]"ko eti siriyā jalaṃ; [12]jalaṃ va yasasā aṭṭhā Devadatto ti me sutaṃ; [13]saddhammapajjoto jalito".
807 Hula[e] **calane.** *Hulati, halo.* Halo ti phālo, so hi holeti bhūmiṃ bhindanto mattikakhaṇḍaṃ cāletī ti halo ti vuccati · *u*kārassa *a*kāraṃ katvā.
808 Cala kampane. *Calati, calito acalo,* [14]*mahanto bhūmicālo, calanaṃ*[f] *cālo*[f].

[1] (*vide* 423^{6}, Wg § 15: 44 *v. l.*). [2] (*cf.* 401^{11} 428^{26}). [3] As 377^{20-22}. [4] Vin III 62^{20}. [5] Sp (I) 382^{20}. [6] Cāndra-dh I 261 (*vide* 408^{25}). [7] (*cf.* kelāyati ... mamāyati, [M I 260^{34}] *et* mhṭ *ad* Vm 317^{4}). [8] Pj II 517^{16}, Nidd I 49^{14}. [9] *** (Mahāvā aṭṭhakathā, ns). [10] As 39^{1-2} (mṭ); *supra* 433^{29}. [11] J V 322^{7} *sqq.*, VI 217^{31} *sqq.* [12] Vin II 203^{9}. [13] Dhpa *prooem. v.* 1^{cd}. [14] *cf.* A IV 311^{30} (+ Mp: mahanto paṭhavikampo).

[a] CeBens āsug° (Wg § 15: 42—43: āśugamane). [b] Bens milāyano. [c] = Kt *apud* Wg § 14: 26. [d] = Kṣīrasv *et* Kt *apud* Wg § 14: 27. [e] (Wg § 19: 44 hvala, *cf.* √811). [f] (Bm *om.?*)

809 Jala dhaññe. *Jalati, jalaṃ.*

810 Tala 811 ṭula †velambe[a]. *Talati, ṭulati.*

812 Thala ṭhāne. *Thalati, thalo.* Thalo ti niruddakappadeso, pabbajjā-nibbānesu pi taṃsadisattā tabbohāro, yathā hi loke udakoghena anottharaṇaṭṭhānaṃ thalo ti vuccati, evaṃ kilesoghena anottharaṇīyattā pabbajjā nibbānañ ca thalo ti vuccati, [1]"tiṇṇo pāraṅgato thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo" ti hi vuttaṃ.

813 †Phāla vilekhane[b]. *Phālati* bhūmiṃ vilekhati[c] bhindati ti *phalo.*

814 Nala gandhe. *Nalati.*

815 Bala pāṇane. Iha pāṇanaṃ jīvanaṃ sasanañ ca. *Balati, balaṃ bālo.* Ettha balan ti balanti jīvitaṃ kappenti etenā ti balaṃ · kāyabala-bhogabalādikaṃ balaṃ, atha vā balanti sammājīvanaṃ jīvanti etenā ti balaṃ · saddhādikaṃ balaṃ, Āgamaṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana [2]"asaddhiye na kampatī ti saddhabalan" ti ādi vuttaṃ, taṃ 'daḷhaṭṭhena[d] balan' ti vattabbānaṃ saddhādīnaṃ akampanatādassanatthaṃ vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, atha va dhātūnaṃ atthātisayayogato asaddhiyādīnaṃ abhibhavanena saddhādibalānaṃ abhibhavanattho pi gahetabbo [3]"abalā naṃ balīyantī" ti ettha viya; balo ti balati assasati c' eva passasati cā ti bālo, assasitapassasitamattena jīvati na seṭṭhena paññājīvitenā ti vuttaṃ hoti, tatha hi aṭṭhakathayaṃ vuttaṃ: [4]"balantī ti bālā, assasitapassasitamattena jīvanti na paññājīvitenā ti attho" ti, paññājīvino yeva hi jīvitaṃ seṭṭhaṃ nāma, tenâha Bhagavā: [5]"paññājīviṃ[e] jīvitam āhu seṭṭhan" ti.

816 Pula mahatte. *Pulati, vipulaṃ.*

817 Kula saṃkhāne[f], **bandhumhi ca.** *Kolati, kulaṃ kolo.*

818 Sala gamane. *Salati.*

819 Kila †pītiya[g]**-kīḷanesu.** Pītassa bhāvo pītiyaṃ, yathā [6]*dakkhiyaṃ;* kīḷanaṃ kīḷā yeva. *Kilati.*

820 [7]Ila kampane. *Ilati*[h], *elaṃ elā.* Ettha [8]elaṃ vuccati doso, ken' aṭṭhena: kampanaṭṭhena, doso ti c' ettha aguṇo veditabbo

---

[1] S IV 157^{9}. [2] *cf.* Mp *ad* A II 141^{25}. [3] Sn 770^{a}. [4] *cf.* Pj I 124^{23-25}. [5] Sn 182^{d}. [6] (375^{16}). [7] Mmd 675 (C^{e} 515^{17}). [8] As 397^{3} = Sv I 75^{25}; Uda 369^{33} (Spk S^{e} III 168^{4}).

[a] Wg § 20: 4—5: ṭala ṭvala vaiklavye (*supra* 384^{6}). [b] *cf.* Wg § 20: 7 hala vilekhane. [c] *sic* C^{e}B^{e}m^{ns}. [d] B^{m} daḷhattena, C^{e} daḷhatthena. [e] *ita* C^{e}B^{e}m^{ns}. [f] = Kt *apud* Wg § 20: 12. [g] Wg § 28: 61 śvaitya (Maitr Kt śaitya; *cf.* 381^{11}). [h] *ita* C^{e}B^{e}m^{ns}; *vide* 439^{12}.

na paṭigho, [1]"nelaṅgo[a] setapacchādo" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ; api ca elaṃ vuccati udakaṃ, tathā hi [2]"elambujaṃ kaṇṭaki[b] vārijaṃ yathā" ti imissā pāḷiyā atthaṃ niddisanto āyasmā Sāriputto [3]"elaṃ vuccati udakan" ti āha; elā ti lālā vuccati [4]*elamūgo* ti ettha viya; api ca elā ti kheḷo vuccati [5]"sutvā nelapatiṃ vācaṃ vāḷā panthā apakkamun" ti ettha viya, ettha nelapatiṃ vācan ti kheḷabindunipātarahitaṃ vācan ti attho, lālā-kheḷavācakassa tu *elā*saddassa aññaṃ pavattinimittaṃ pariyesitabbaṃ, [6]anekappavattinimittā hi saddā — kiṃ vā aññena pavattinimittena: "ila kampane" ti evaṃ vuttaṃ kampanam eva lālā-kheḷavācakassa *elā*saddassa pavattinimittaṃ, tasmā ilanti[c] jigucchitabbabhāvena kampenti[d] hadayacalanaṃ pāpuṇanti janā etthā ti elā ti attho gahetabbo, samānapavattinimittā yeva hi saddā lokasaṃketavasena nānāpadatthavācakā pi bhavanti, taṃ yathā: hinoti gacchatī ti hetu, sappati[e] gacchatī ti sappo[e], gacchatī ti go ti, tathā asamānapavattinimittā yeva samānapadatthavācakā pi bhavanti, taṃ yathā rañjatī ti rājā, bhūmiṃ pāletī ti bhūmipālo, nare indatī ti narindo ti — esa nayo sabbatthā pi vibhāvetabbo.

821 Ila gatiyaṃ[f]. *Ilati.*

822 Hila hāvakaraṇe[g]. *Helati.*

823 Sila uñche. *Silati.*

824 Tila sinehane[h]. *Tilati, telaṃ tilo.*

825 Cila vasane. [7]*Cilati.*

826 †Vala[i] **vilasane.** †*Valati*[i].

827 †Mila[j] **gahaṇe.** †*Milati*[j].

828 Mila sinehane[k]. *Milati.*

829 Phula sañcale, pharaṇe ca[m]. *Phulati.* — *La*kārantadhāturūpāni.

---

[1] S IV 291[20] [*malim* neḷa = nīḍa (Ja V 156[2] [śleṣa *triplex*]; J VI 252[22] [śleṣa], S IV 291[20] *cf.* PW *s. v.* nīḍa 3), *unde* neḷa [*naiḍa], ɔ: taruṇa[vaccha]' (Ja V 418[12]; mṭ *ad* Vibha 494[14] *et cf.* sgh. neḷu), ɔ: makkhikaṇḍaka (Sv *ad* a-neḷaka, D III 85[17]), ɔ: '*ingenuus,* ārya *vel* kulīna' (D I 4[25] *cf. ibid.* porī *et* J VI 252[22]; J VI 558[31])]. [2] Sn 845[c]. [3] Nidd I, 202[28]. [4] (Ja III 347[19]). [5] J VI 558[31] (Ja). [6] (378[24]). [7] ns *ad.:* celaṃ hū so nām-pud phrac saṅ[1] sañ kui nha luṃ[3] thā[3] rve[1] samban sañ.

[a] ns nelaggo (ns *cit.* Uda 370[1-3]). [b] = achū[3] rhi so, ns. [c] B[m] *h. l.* elanti; ns *om.* [d] *ita* C[e]B[em]ns. [e] *ita* B[c] (ns *comp. fecit.*); C[e]B[m] sabb[o] (Wg § 11: 30). [f] = Kt *apud* Wg § 28: 65. [g] = Maitr Kt Vp *apud* Wg § 28: 69. [h] Wg § 28: 62: snehe. [i] ɔ: cal[o] (Wg § 28: 64). [j] *ita* C[e]B[m]; B[e]ns pil[o]; Wg § 28: 68: ṇila gahane. [k] Wg § 28: 71: śleṣane. [m] *cf.* Vp *apud* Wg § 28 : 96.

830 Vā gati-gandhanesu. *Vāti, vāto.*

831 Vī †pajana[a]-kanti-asana-khādana-gatisu. Pajanaṃ calanaṃ, kanti abhiruci, asanaṃ bhattaparibhogo, khādanaṃ pūvādibhakkhaṇaṃ, gati gamanaṃ. *Veti.*

832 Ve tantasantāne. *Vāyati, tantavāyo.*

833 Ve sosane. *Vāyati.*

834 Ṭhivu 835 khivu[b] †niddassane[c]. *Ṭhevati, khevati.*

836 [1]Thivu dittiyaṃ. *Thevati*: [2]"†madhumadhūka thevanti".

837 Jīva pāṇadhāraṇe. *Jīvati, jīvitaṃ jīvo jīvikā*: [3]"atthi no jīvikā deva sā ca yādisi[d]-kīdisā", *jīvitaṃ kappeti[e]*.

838 Pīva 839 mīva 840 tīva 841 nīva thūliye. *Pīvati, pīvaro; mīvati, tīvati, nīvati.* Ettha ca pīvaro ti kacchapo, yo koci vā thūlasarīro, tathā hi [4]"pīvaro kacchape thūle" ti pubbācariyehi vuttaṃ.

842 Ava pālane[f]. *Avati*: [5]"buddho mama avataṃ".

843 Sava gatiyaṃ. *Savati.*

844 Kava[g] vaṇṇe. *Kavati.*

845 Khīvu[h] made. *Khīvati.*

846 Dhovu dhovane. *Dhovati.*

847 Devu[i] devane. *Devati, ādevati paridevati*: [6]"ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaṃ paridevitattaṃ".

848 Sevu 849 kevu 850 khevu 851 gevu 852 gilevu 853 mevu 854 milevu secane[j]. *Sevati, kevati, khevati, gevati, gilevati, mevati, milevati.*

855 †Devu[k] plutagatiyaṃ. Plutagati pariplutagamanaṃ. †*Devati*[k].

856 Dhāvu gatisuddhiyaṃ. [7]"Dhāvati vidhāvati; [8]ādhāvati paridhāvati", *dhāvako*.

857 Cīvu ādāna-saṃvaresu. *Cīvati.*

858 †Cevi [9]cetanātulye. *Cevati.* — *Va*kārantadhāturūpani.

---

[1] Ja VI 530[30]: thevanti = virocanti *ut videtur tautologia, sequente* madhutthipā J VI 529[24] (*ita* L[k], *cf.* Ja VI 530[31] *et* √stipṛ Wg § 10: 3). [2] J VI 529[23]. [3] J VI 584[16]. [4] (*cf.* Hemacandra Anekārth III 572[d]). [5] ***. [6] Vibh 100[11]. [7] Nidd I 414[33]. [8] Ja I 158[13]. [9] = ce[1] cho[2] khrañ[3] tū mhya khrañ[3] nhuik, ns.

[a] Wg § 24: 39: prajanana. [b] CeBens dhivu khivu; Bm dhavu dhivu; *vide* Wg § 15: 52 *et* 59. [c] Wg: nirasane. [d] Bens yādisa- (= J *cod.* L[k]). [e] Bm kappesi. [f] = Kt *apud* Wg § 15: 91. [g] Wg § 10: 17 kabṛ. [h] Wg § 10: 19: kṣībṛ. [i] Bens *ad.* deva. [j] ns: sevane lañ[3] rhi cñ[1] (Wg § 14: 36—38). [k] ɔ: revu (Wg § 14: 39).

859 Sā pāke.• *Sūti.*

860 Si sevāyaṃ. *Sevati, sevanā sevako sevito sivo sivaṃ,* [1]"nihīyati[a] puriso nihīnasevī na ca hāyetha kadāci tulyasevī seṭṭham †upagamaṃ[b] udeti khippaṃ tasmā attano uttari[tara]ṃ bhajetha".

861 Si gati-buddhisu[c]. *Seti atiseti, atisituṃ* [2]*atisitvā, setu.*

862 Sī saye[d]. Sayo supanaṃ. *Seti sayati, senaṃ sayanaṃ.*

863 Su gatiyaṃ. *Savati pasavati,* [3]*pasuto sūto.* Ettha sūto ti dūto, [4]"vitti hi maṃ vindati sūta disvā; [5]devasūto ca Mātalī" ti ca imāni tattha payogāni.

864 Su savane. Savanaṃ sandanaṃ. *Savati, āsavo.*

865 Su pasave[e]. Pasavo jananaṃ. *Savati pasavati, suttaṃ.* Ettha pana suttan ti [6]atthe savati janetī ti suttaṃ · tepiṭakaṃ buddhavacanaṃ tadaññam pi vā [7]hatthisuttādi suttaṃ.

866 Sū pāṇagabbhamocane[su]. *Sūti pasūti, pasūto.*

867 Sū peraṇe. [8]*Sūti.*

868 [9]**Se khaye.** *Sīyati, e*kārassa *īyā*deso.

869 Se pāke. *Seti.*

870 [10]**Se gatiyaṃ.** *Seti, setu.*

871 Hisi hiṃsāyaṃ. *Hiṃsati, hiṃsako hiṃsanā hiṃsā.*

872 Issa issāyaṃ. *Issati:* [11]"devā na issanti purisaparakkamassa; [12]issā issāyanā".

873 [13]**Namassa vandanānatiyaṃ.** Vandanānati nāma vandanāsaṃkhātaṃ namanaṃ. Sakammako yevāyaṃ dhātu, na [14]*nama*-dhātu viya sakammako c' eva akammako ca. *Namassati.*

874 Ghusa sadde[f]. *Ghusati ghosati, patighoso*[g] *nigghoso vacīghoso.*

875 Cūsa pāne. *Cūsati.*

876 Pusa vuddhiyaṃ[h]. *Pusati, poso,* [15]"sampīḷe mama posanaṃ" — posanan ti vaḍḍhanaṃ.

877 Musa theyye. Thenanaṃ theyyaṃ · corikā. *Musati,* [16]"duddikkho cakkhumusano", *musalo.*

---

[1] J III 324^{11-14} = A I 126^{1-4}. [2] ns *cit.* Ps (Ee) II 76^{17}. [3] (Pj I 101^{26} *etc.*). [4] J VI 117^{10}. [5] D II 258^{11}. [6] (As. 19^{18} = Sp I 19^{11} = Sv I 17^{33}; Pj II 1^{11}). [7] Sp (I) 360^{5} (*v. l.* = Spṭ). [8] (318^{28}). [9] (√1076i). [10] (√1079b). [11] J III 7^{20} (*supra* 320^{3}). [12] Dhs § 1121. [13] Wg *p.* 338^{28}. [14] √669. [15] Cp III 3: 5b. [16] (Anāg 13d < D II 183^{21}).

[a] *sic* CeBemns J *et* A (*leg.* hīyati, ni- *e* nihīna° *fluxit; metr.* — ⏑ ⏑ ⏑ ⏑ — ⏑ — ⏑ — —). [b] = kap so sū sañ, ns; Bm uggamaṃ. [c] (Wg § 23: 41: gati-vṛddhyoḥ). [d] (Wg § 24: 22 + 24: 60). [e] = Kt *apud* Wg § 22: 43. [f] = Kt Candra Durga *apud* Wg 17: 1. [g] CeBens paṭi°. [h] Bm buddhiyaṃ (*cf.* 441^{5}) ɔ: puṭṭhiyaṃ? (Wg § 17: 24 § 18: 50).

878 Pūsa pasave[a]. *Pusati.*

879 †**Vāsi**[b] **880 bhūsa alaṃkāre.** †*Vāsati; bhusati vibhusati*[c], *bhusanaṃ vibhūsanaṃ.*

881 Ūsa rujāyaṃ. *Ūsati.*

882 Isa[d] **uñche.** *Esati, isi.* Ettha pana sīlādayo guṇe esantı ti isayo · buddhādayo ariyā tāpasapabbajjāya ca pabbajita nara, isi tāpaso jaṭilo jaṭī jaṭādharo ti ete *tāpasa*pariyāyā.

883 Kasa vilekhane. *Kasati kassati, kassako ākāso.* Ettha kassako ti kasikārako; ākāso ti nabhaṃ, taṃ hi [1]na kassati ti ākāso, kasituṃ vilekhituṃ na sakko[e] ti attho, imāni tadabhidhānāni:

ākāso ambaraṃ abbhaṃ antalikkham aghaṃ nabhaṃ
vehāso gaganaṃ devo kham ādiccapatho pi ca 24
tārāpatho ca nakkhattapatho ravipatho pi ca
vehāyasaṃ[f] vāyupatho apatho anilañjasaṃ. 25

884 Kasa 885 sisa 886 jasa 887 jhasa 888 vasa 889 masa 890 †**disa**[g] **891 jūsa**[h] **892 yūsa hiṃsatthā.** *Kasati, sisati, jasati, jhasati, vasati; masati masako omasati omasavādo;* †*disati*[g], *jusati, yusati.* Tatthā [2]omasatī ti vijjhati, omasavādo ti paresaṃ sūciyā (viya)[i] vijjhanavādo; [3]masako ti[j] makaso.

893 Bhassa bhass[an]e[k]. Bhassan ti kathanaṃ vuccati [4]"āvāso gocaro bhassaṃ; [5]bhassakārakan" ti ādisu viya. *Bhassati, bhaṭṭhaṃ.* Bhaṭṭhan ti bhāsitaṃ, vacanan ti attho, ettha pana [6]"subhāsitā atthavatī gāthāyo te mahāmuni, nijjhatto 'mhi subhaṭṭhena tvañ ca me saraṇaṃ bhavā" ti pāḷī nidassanaṃ, tattha nijjhatto ti nijjhāpito dhammojapaññāya paññattigato amhi, subhaṭṭhenā ti subhāsitena.

894 Jisu 895 nisu[m] **896 visu 897 misu 898 vassa secane.** *Jesati, nesati, vesati, mesati, devo vassati.*

899 Marisu sahane ca. *Ca*kāro *secanā*pekkhako. *Marisati.*

900 Pusa pōsane[n]. [7]*Posati, poso.* Kamma-citta-utu-āhārehi posīyatī ti poso. [8]"Aññe pi devo posetī" ti dassanato pana [9]*curā*digaṇe pi imaṃ dhātuṃ vakkhāma.

[1] *cf.* As 325[32]. [2] Sp *ad* Vin IV 4[30] (*cf.* Spṭ). [3] (§ 154). [4] Vm 127[2]. [5] *cf.* Vin II 1[7]. [6] Vv 726[a–d] (Vva *265*[23]). [7] (99 *n.* b). [8] J I 135[13]. [9] √1622.

[a] = Kt *apud* Wg 17: 28. [b] ɔ: tasi (Wg § 17: 31). [c] B[m] *om.* [d] Wg § 17: 33: īṣa. [e] *ita* B[m]; C[e] sakkotī, B[e]ns sakkā. [f] C[e] vehāsayaṃ. [g] ɔ: ris° (Wg § 17: 43). [h] = Mdh Vp (Kt) *apud* Wg § 17: 29. [i] C[e]B[m] *om.* [j] (B[m] *ad.* makā ti). [k] (*cf.* Wg § 17: 44?). [m] = (Kt Vp *apud*) Wg § 17: 49. [n] *cf.* Wg § 17: 50 (*supra* 441[27]).

901 †**Pisu**[a] **902 silisu 903 pusu 904 palusu 905 usu (u)padāhe**[b]. †*Pesati*[a]; *silesati, sileso; posati; palosati; osati, usu.*

906 Ghusu saṃharise[c]. Saṃhariso saṃghaṭṭanaṃ. [1]*Ghassati.*

907 †**Hasu āliṅge**[d]. Āliṅgo upagūhanaṃ. *Hassati.*

908 Hasa hasane. *Hasati: assā hasanti ājānīyā hasanti, pahasati ūhasati,* kārite *hāseti* icc ādi, *ūhasīyamāno,* [2]"hāso pahāso", *hasanaṃ pahasanaṃ, hasitaṃ* — *ha*kāralopena mandahasanaṃ *sitan* ti vuccati [3]"sitaṃ pātvākāsī" ti ādisu. Tattha ūhasati ti avahasati, ūhasīyamāno ti avahasīyamāno, tatrâyaṃ pāḷī: [4]"idha ... bhikkhuṃ araññagataṃ vā rukkhamūlagataṃ vā suññāgāragataṃ vā mātugāmo upasaṃkamitvā ūhasati" iti ca [5]"so mātugāmena ūhasīyamāno" iti ca; hāso ti hasanaṃ vā somanassaṃ vā [6]"hāso me udapajjathā"[e] ti ādisu viya.

909 Tusa 910 hasa 911 †**hisu**[f] **912 rasa sadde.** *Tusati, hasati,* †*hisati;* [7]*rasati, rasitaṃ,* atrâyaṃ pāḷī: [8]"bheriyo sabbā vajjantu vīṇā sabbā rasantu tā" iti.

913 [9]**Rasa assādane.** *Rasati, raso.*

914 [10]**Rasa assāda-sinehesu.** *Rasati, raso.*

915 •**Rasa hāniyaṃ.** *Rasati, rasanaṃ ras⟨s⟩o;* atrâyaṃ pāḷī: [11]"na h' eva ṭhita[g] nâsīnaṃ na sayānaṃ na p' addhaguṃ[h] yāva vyāti nim[m]isati[i] atrā pi rasati bbayo" ti, tattha rasati bbayo ti so so vayo rasati parihāyati, na vaḍḍhatī ti attho.

916 Lasa silesana-kīḷanesu. *Lasati,* [12]*lāso,* [13]"lasī ca te nipphalitā", lasī vuccati matthaluṅgā[j], nipphalitā ti nikkhantā.

917 Nisa samādhimhi. Samādhi samādhānaṃ cittekaggatā. *Nesati.*

918 Misa 919 masa sadde, rose ca. *Mesati, masati; meso, masako.*

920 Pisi[k] **921 pesu gatiyaṃ.** *Pisati, pesati.*

922 Sasu hiṃsāyaṃ. [14]*Sasati, satthaṃ.* Satthaṃ vuccati asi.

---

[1] ns: ghassati | thui (ɔ: tuik?) khuik eñ[1] || ghaṃsati rhi mū yuttatara ||. [2] Dhs § 9. [3] M II 45[4] (Ps Se III 259[11]). [4] A III 91[14–16]. [5] A III 91[17]. [6] Cp I 9: 47b = Ap 259[18] *v. l.* (*cf.* Ap 33[11] 256[17]). [7] ns: rasati | rus eñ[1] || thui thui Mranmā-vohāra nhaṅ[1] cap rve[1] mhat le ||. [8] Ap 3[29]. [9] (Vibha 45[14–15]). [10] (Wg § 35: 77, Sd √1659 + 1660). [11] J III 95[17–18] (Ja); *supra* 416[21]). [12] = campay khraṅ[3], ns (campay = hāva Sd 439[21], = vilasana Sd 439[25]). [13] J I 493[8] (Ja). [14] (142[32]).

[a] ɔ: sisu (*et* sesati) Wg § 17: 51. [b] Bm padāhe (Wg: dāhe). [c] = Cāndra-dh I 238; Wg § 17: 58: saṃgharṣe. [d] Wg § 17: 59: hṛṣu alīke (Maitr: ālīkye). [e] Bens upapajjathā (= Cp). [f] Bens hisa; ɔ: hilas° (Wg § 17: 62). [g] *ita* Bm; CeBens tiṭṭha(ṃ). [h] Bens pattaguṃ (= bhavā[3] pran lhan rve[1] svā[3] so ɔ: samparivattetvā caramānaṃ, Ja). [i] Bens nimīsati. [j] CeBens °ṅgaṃ. [k] Wg § 17: 69: pisṛ (17: 70 pesṛ).

923 Saṃsa thutiyañ ca[a]: *Cakāro hiṃsā*pekkhāya. *Saṃsati pasaṃsati, pasaṃsā pasaṃsanā, pasattho Bhagavā, pasaṃsamāno*[b] *pasaṃsito pasaṃsako pasaṃsitabbo pasaṃsanīyo pāsaṃso, pasaṃsitvā* icc ādīni.

924 Disa[c] **pekkhane.** Etissā pana nānārūpāni bhavanti: *dissati padissati* icc ādi akammakaṃ, *passati dakkhati* icc ādi sakammakaṃ; *dissatu passatu dakkhatu; disseyya passeyya dakkheyya· disse passe dakkhe;* [1]*dissa passa dakkha*[d]; [2]*adissā apassā* [3]"addā Sīdantare nage" *addakkhā· addakkhuṃ adassuṃ;* [4]*adassi* (*apassi*)[e] *adakkhi; dassissati passissati dakkhiti*[f]; *adassissā*[g] *apassissā adakkhissā* evaṃ vattamāna-pañcamiyādivasena vitthāretabbāni; kārite *dasseti dassayatī* ti rūpāni, kamme *passīyati* icc ādīni; *disā passo passaṃ*[e] *passitā dassetā*[h] *dassanaṃ vipassanā ñāṇadassanan* ti nāmikapadāni; tadatthe pana *tuma*tthe ca *dakkhitāye* ti rūpaṃ, [5]"āgat' amha imaṃ dhammasamayaṃ dakkhitāye aparājitasaṃghan" ti hi pāḷī, imasmiṃ pana pāḷippadese *dakkhitāye* ti idaṃ tadatthe *tuma*tthe vā catutthiyā rūpaṃ, tathā hi *dakkhitāye* ti imassa [5]'dassanatthāyā' ti vā 'passitun' ti vā attho yojetabbo. [6]Disā ti ādisu pana puratthimādibhedā pi disā ti vuccati, yathâha: [7]"disā catasso vidisā catasso uddhaṃ adho dasa disatā imāyo katamaṃ disaṃ tiṭṭhati nāgarājā yam addasā supine chabbisāṇan" ti, mātāpitādayo pi, yathâha: [8]"mātā pitā disā pubbā ācariyā dakkhiṇā disā puttadārā disā pacchā mittāmaccā ca uttarā dāsakammakarā heṭṭhā uddhaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇā etā disā namasseyya alamattho kule gihī" ti, paccayadāyakā pi, yathâha: [9]"agārino annada-pānavatthadā avhāyikā †nam[i] pi disaṃ vadantī" ti, nibbānam pi, yathâha: [10]"esā[j] disā paramā Setaketu yaṃ patvā dukkhī[k] sukhino bhavantī" ti; evaṃ *disā*saddena vuccamānaṃ attharūpaṃ ñatvā idāni 'ssa nibbacanam evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ: dissati candavattanādivasena[m]

[1] ns: dissa passa dakkha | prī || parokkhā ||. [2] ns: adissā . . . adassuṃ | kun prī || hiyyattanī. [3] J VI 125[5]. [4] ns: adassi apassi adakkhi | prī || ajjatanī ||. [5] D II 254[7–8] = S I 26[24–25] *et* Sv Spk. [6] Ja I 401[4–20]. [7] J V 42[7–10]. [8] D III 191[28]—192[6]. [9] J III 234[3–4]. [10] J III 234[5–6].

[a] = Kt Vp *apud* Wg § 17: 79. [b] (Bm °ne). [c] Bm disaṃ (ɔ: disi? Wg § 23: 19). [d] CeBm dakkhi. [e] Bm *om.* [f] Bens dakkhissati. [g] (Bm adississā). [h] *ita* CeBemns (*vide* 445[10]). [i] J: taṃ. [j] CeBens etā (< 444[25]). [k] Bens niddukkhā. [m] Bens candāvaṭṭanādivasena (= la eñ[1] mraṅ[1] Muir toṅ kui lak-yā lhañ[1] khraṅ[3] ca sañ eñ[1] acvam[3] phraṅ[1]).

'ayaṃ purimā, ayaṃ pacchimā' ti ādinānappakārato[a] paññāyatī ti disā · puratthimadisādayo, tathā 'ime amhākaṃ garuṭṭhānan' ti ādinā passitabbā ti disā · mātāpitādayo, dissanti[b] •sakāya puññakiriyāya 'ime dāyakā' ti paññāyantī ti disā · paccayadāyakā, dissati uppādavayābhāvena niccadhammattā sabbakālam pi vijjatī ti disā · nibbānaṃ; passo ti kāraṇākāraṇaṃ passatī ti passo, evaṃ passatī ti passaṃ, atrâyaṃ pāḷī: [1]"passati passo passantaṃ apassantam pi[c] passati, apassanto apassantaṃ passantam pi[c] na passatī" ti; passatī ti passitā, dassetī ti dassitā[d]; dassanan ti dassanakiriyā[e], api ca dassanan ti cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, taṃ hi rūpārammaṇaṃ passatī ti dassanan ti vuccati, tathā [2]"dassanena pahātabbā dhammā" ti vacanato dassanaṃ nāma [3]sotāpattimaggo, kasmā sotāpattimaggo dassanaṃ: paṭhamaṃ nibbānadassanato, — || nanu gotrabhū paṭhamataraṃ passatī ti — | no na passati, disvā kattabbakiccaṃ pana na karoti · saṃyojanānaṃ appahānato, tasmā 'passatī' ti na vattabbo, yattha katthaci rājānaṃ disvā pi paṇṇākāraṃ datvā kiccanipphattiyā adiṭṭhattā "ajjā pi rājānam pi[f] •na passāmī" ti vadanto gāmavāsī nidassanaṃ; vipassanā ti aniccādivasena khandhānaṃ vipassakaṃ[g] ñāṇaṃ; [4]ñāṇadassanan ti dibbacakkhu pi vipassanā pi maggo pi phalam pi paccavekkhaṇañāṇam pi sabbaññutañāṇam pi vuccati: [5]"appamatto samāno ñāṇadassanaṃ ārādhetī" ti ettha hi dibbacakkhu ñāṇadassanaṃ nāma, [6]"ñāṇadassanāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmetī" ti ettha vipassanāñāṇaṃ, [7]"abhabbā te ñāṇadassanāya[h] anuttarāya sambodhāyā" ti ettha maggo, [8]"ayam añño uttarimanussadhammo alamariyañāṇadassanaviseso adhigato phāsuvihāro" ti ettha phalañāṇaṃ[i], [9]"ñāṇañ ca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi: akuppā me cetovimutti ayam antimā jāti n' atthi dāni punabbhavo" ti ettha paccavekkhaṇañāṇaṃ, [10]"ñāṇañ ca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi: sattāhakālaṃkato Āḷāro Kālāmo" ti ettha sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, etth' etaṃ bhavati:

---

[1] Th 61a—d. [2] Dhs *p.* 1^{18}. [3] *cf.* As 43^{17-27}. [4] 445^{20-32} < Ps (Ee) II 21^{33}—22^{12}, *cf.* Sv I 220^{8-13}. [5] M I 195^{21}. [6] D I 76^{15}. [7] M I *241*^{8}. [8] M I *208*^{8}. [9] •S V 423^{9-11} (= Vin I 11^{29-31} = M I *167*$^{27-29}$). [10] M I 170^{4}.

[a] Bens ādinā nānappo. [b] CeBm dassanti. [c] Th: ca. [d] *ita* CeBemns (*vide* 444^{18}). [e] Bm okkiriyā, Bens okriyā. [f] *ita* CeBm; Bens *om.* [g] Be vipassanakaṃ. [h] M: abhabbā va te ñāṇāya dassanāya (*cf.* D II 256^{5}). [i] (CeBm phalaṃ ñāṇaṃ).

dibbacakkhu pi maggo pi phalañ cā pi vipassanā paççavekkhaṇañāṇam pi ñāṇaṃ sabbaññutā pi ca *ñāṇadassana*saddena ime atthā pavuccare 'ti. 26

925 Daṃsa dasane[a]. *Daṃsati vidaṃsati, danto;* kārite [1]"ālokaṃ vidaṃseti".

926 Esa †buddhiyaṃ[b]. *Esati.*

927 Saṃsa [2]kathane. *Saṃsati:* [3]"yo me saṃse mahānāgaṃ".

928 Kilisa bādhane[c]. *Kilisati, kileso.* Ettha bādhanaṭṭhena[d] rāgādayo pi kilesā ti vuccanti dukkham pi, etesu dukkhavasena [4]"idañ ca paccayaṃ laddhā pubbe[e] kilesam attano ānandiyaṃ vicariṃsu[f] ramaṇīye giribbaje" ti payogo veditabbo. [5]*Divā*digaṇaṃ pana pattassa *kilissatī* ti rūpaṃ.

929 Vasa sinehane[g]. *Vasati, vasā.* Ettha ca [6]vasā nāma vilīnasineho, sā vaṇṇato nāḷikeratelavaṇṇā, āciāme āsittatelavaṇṇā ti pi vattuṃ vaṭṭati.

930 Īsa hiṃsā-gati-dassanesu. *Īsati, īso.*

931 Bhāsa vyattāyaṃ vācāyaṃ. *Bhāsati, bhāsā bhāsitaṃ bhātā: paribhāsati, paribhāsā paribhāsako.* Tatra bhāsanti atthaṃ etāyā ti bhāsā · Māgadhabhāsādi; bhāsitan ti vacanaṃ, vacanattho hi *bhāsita*saddo niccaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgo daṭṭhabbo yathā [7]"sutvā luddassa bhāsitan" ti, vāccaliṅgo pana *bhāsita*saddo tiliṅgo yathā *bhāsito dhammo, bhāsitaṃ catusaccaṃ, bhāsitā vācā* ti; [8]pubbe bhāsatī ti bhātā, jeṭṭhabhātā ti vuttaṃ hoti, so hi pubbe jātattā evaṃ vattuṃ labhati[h], kiñcā pi *bhātu*saddo [9]"bhātikasataṃ; [10]satta'bhātaro; [11]bhātaraṃ kena dosena dajjāsi dakarakkhino"[i] ti ādisu jeṭṭha-kaniṭṭhabhātusu vattati, tathā pi yebhuyyena jeṭṭhake nirūḷho, "bhātā" ti hi vutte 'jeṭṭhabhātā' ti viññāyati, tasmā katthaci ṭhāne "kaniṭṭhabhātā" ti visesetvā vuttaṃ. || Nanu ca bho katthaci "jeṭṭhabhātā" ti visesetvā vuttan ti. | Saccaṃ, taṃ pana *bhātā*saddassa kaniṭṭhe pi vattanato pākaṭīkaraṇatthaṃ "jeṭṭhabhātā" ti vuttaṃ, yathā

---

[1] Mil 39^{15}. [2] (saṃseyya = katheyyāsi, Ja V 66^{31}). [3] J VI 181^{5}. [4] J VI 589^{8-9}. [5] $\sqrt{1183}$. [6] Vibha 246^{21} *etc.* [7] J VI 545^{20}. [8] Kcv 570 (Sd § 1161). [9] ***. [10] *cf.* J VI 508^{18}. [11] J VI 474^{4}.

[a] *ita* Bm (*cf.* Wg § 23: 20); CeBens daṃsane. [b] *ita* CeBens (ɔ: vuddhiyaṃ; = pvā[3], ns; *deest* Wg Mmd); Bm *om.* esa buddhiyaṃ. [c] (Wg § 31: 50: vibādhane). [d] CeBm °tthena. [e] J *ad.* ca (*metr.:* pubbe ca kles°, *cf.* § 69). [f] J: ācar° (*cod.* Lk acar°). [g] (Wg § 16: 12 + § 33: 70). [h] *ita* CeBemns. [i] *ita* CeBemns; *cf.* 372 *n.* d.

hi hariṇesu vattamānassa *miga*saddassa kadāci avasesacatuppadesu pi vattanato [1]"hariṇamigo" ti visesetvā vācaṃ bhāsanti, evaṃsampadam idaṃ veditabbaṃ; yathā ca go-hatthi-mahisa[a]-accha-sūkara-sasa-biḷārādisu sāmaññavasena *miga*sadde vattamāne pi [2]"migacammaṃ; [3]migamaṃsan" ti āgataṭṭhāne *hariṇassā* ti visesanasaddaṃ vinā pi 'hariṇamigacammaṃ, hariṇamigamaṃsan' ti visesatthādhigamo hoti ettha na go-hatthiādīnaṃ cammaṃ vā maṃsaṃ vā viññāyati, tathā "migamaṃsaṃ khādantī" ti vacanassa 'go-hatthiādīnaṃ maṃsaṃ khādantī' ti attho na sambhavati, evam eva katthaci vinā pi *jeṭṭhaka* iti visesanasaddaṃ "bhātā" ti vutte yeva 'jeṭṭhakabhātā' ti attho viññāyatī ti. || Nanu ca bho [2]"migacammaṃ, [3]migamaṃsan" ti ettha *camma-maṃsa*saddeh' eva visesatthādhigamo hotī ti. | Na hoti · *miga*saddassa iva *camma-maṃsa*saddānaṃ sāmaññavasena vattanato, evañ ca sati kena visesatthādhigamo hotī ti ce: lokasaṃketavasena, tathā hi *miga*sadde ca *camma*saddādisu ca sāmaññavasena vattamānesu pi lokasaṃketena paricchinnattā go-hatthiādīnaṃ cammādīni na ñāyanti[b] lokena, atha kho hariṇacammādīni yeva ñāyanti, [4]"saṃketavacanaṃ saccaṃ lokasammutikāraṇan" ti hi vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

932 Gilesu[c] anvicchāyaṃ. Punappunaṃ icchā anvicchā. *Gilesati.*

933 Yesu[c] payatane. *Yesati.*

934 Jesu 935 nesu 936 esu 937 hesu[c] gatiyaṃ. *Jesati, nesati, esati, hesati;* dhātvantassa pana saññogavasena *jessati nessatī* ti ādīni pi gahetabbāni: *jessamāno jessaṃ jessanto,* ettha ca [5]"yathā āraññakaṃ nāgaṃ dantiṃ anveti hatthinī jessantaṃ giriduggesu samesu visamesu cā" ti pāḷī nidassanaṃ.

938 †Desu[d] 939 hesu avyatte[e] sadde. *†Desati[d], hesati.*

940 Kāsa saddakucchāyaṃ. *Kāsati ukkāsati, kāso*: [6]"kāsaṃ sāsaṃ daraṃ balyaṃ[f] khīṇamedho nigacchati".

941 Kāsu 942 bhāsu dittiyaṃ. Dittī ti pākaṭatā virājanatā vā. *Kāsati, pakāsati tejo,* [7]"dūre santo pakāsenti"[g]; *bhāsati,* [8]"pabhāsati-m-idaṃ[h] vyamhaṃ", *pakāso; kāsū, obhāso.* Tatra pakāsatī

[1] *vide* √1322. [2] Vin I 196^{5}. [3] ***. [4] Sv *ad* D I 202^{8}, Kva 34^{31} *etc.* (*supra* 366^{11}). [5] J VI 496^{1-2} (*supra* 319^{12}). [6] J VI 295^{19}. [7] Dhp 304^{a}. [8] J VI 119^{9}.

[a] $B^{e}ns$ mahiṃsa-. [b] B^{m} na paññāyanti. [c] = Kt *apud* Wg § 16: 13—18. [d] ɔ: res° (Wg § 16: 19). [e] $B^{e}ns$ avyatta-. [f] B^{m} byalyaṃ; ns: abalyaṃ | $ā^{3}$ $nañ^{3}$ sañ $eñ^{1}$ aphrac ||, *et cit.* Ja VI 295^{26}. [g] *sic* $C^{e}B^{em}ns$ (*vide* 152^{8}). [h] = J *cod.* B^{d}.

ti pakāso, pākaṭo hotī ti attho; tucchabhāvena[a] puñjabhāvena vā kāsati pakāsati pākaṭā hotī ti kāsū, kāsū ti āvāṭo pi vuccati rāsi pi, [1]"kin nu santaramāno va kāsuṃ khaṇasi[b] sārathi, puṭṭho me samma akkhāhi kiṃ kāsuyā[c] karissasī" ti ettha hi āvāṭo kāsū nāma, [2]"aṅgārakāsuṃ apare phuṇanti narā rudantā paridaḍḍhagattā" ti ettha rāsi; kārite *pakāsetī ti pakāsako, obhāsetī ti obhāsako;* kamme *pakāsīyatī ti pakāsito,* evaṃ *bhāsito;* bhāve *kāsanā,* [3]"saṃkāsanā pakāsanā"[d]; *tum*antāditte *pakāsituṃ pakāsetuṃ · obhāsituṃ obhāsetuṃ, pakāsitvā pakāsetvā · obhāsitvā obhāsetvā* ti rūpāni bhavanti; taddhite bhāsu etassa atthī ti *bhāsuro* · pabhassaro yo koci, bhāsuro ti vā kesarasīho, imasmiṃ atthe *bhāsu*saddo [4]"rāja dittiyan" ti ettha *rāja*saddo viya virājanavācako siyā, tasmā rūpasiriyā virājanasampannatāya bhāsu virājanatā etassa atthī ti bhāsuro ti nibbacanaṃ ñeyyaṃ.

943 Nāsu 944 rāsu sadde. *Nāsati, rāsati; nāsā nāsikā.* Tatra nāsā ti hatthisoṇḍā pi nāsā ti vuccati [5]"sace maṃ nāganāsūrū olokeyya Pabhāvatī" ti ādisu viya, manussādīnaṃ nāsikā pi nāsā ti vuccati [6]"yo te hatthe ca pāde ca kaṇṇanāsañ ca chedayī" ti ādisu viya, — nāsanti avyattasaddaṃ karonti etāyā ti nāsā, nāsā eva nāsikā. Yattha nibbacanaṃ na vadāma, tattha taṃ suviññeyyattā appasiddhattā vā na vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, avuttam pi payogavicakkhaṇehi upaparikkhitvā yojetabbaṃ. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

nāsā soṇḍā karo hattho hatthidabbe[d] samā matā,
nāsā ca nāsikā ca dve narādisu samā matā ti. 27

945 Nasa koṭille. *Nasati.*

946 Bhisi[e] bhaye. *Bhiṃsati, bhiṃsanako:* [7]"tadâsi yaṃ bhiṃsanakaṃ; [8]bhesmākāyo"[f].

947 Āsisi icchāyaṃ. *Ā*pubbo *sisi* icchāyaṃ vattati. *Āsiṃsati:* [9]"āsiṃsat'[g] eva puriso; [10]āsiṃsanā āsiṃs(it)attaṃ", *āsiṃsanto*

---

[1] J VI 12^{19-20}. [2] J VI 107^{33-34} (*supra* 358^{31}). [3] Nett (5^{1}) 8^{31}. [4] (346^{18}). [5] J V 297^{17}. [6] J III 42^{6}. [7] J VI $489^{10,12}$ D II 157^{18}. [8] D II 261^{15}. [9] J I 267^{19}. [10] Dhs § 1059.

[a] Ce *ad.* vā. [b] Bens khanasi (√533). [c] [– ⏑ ⏑ *aut* – ⏑ – ! *cf.* J VI 13^{18}; *eiusmodi vocibus plerumque triiambus debetur:* asaniyā phalantiyā Ap421^{6}; *vide* J VI (65^{11}) 524^{15}, Ap 402^{15} (529^{28}); *pl.* -iyo, J VI (528^{30}) 530^{1} 535^{10}; *pkr.* -īe, -īe, *pl.* -īo; *cf.* (āryā): °dharaṇiyā J IV 233^{18}, varākiyā J IV 285^{10} = 288^{0}; *et* (śloka): bhūmiyā J VI $19^{29,31}$; 193^{20}; III 38^{4}, 192^{15} 314^{28}; Ap 23^{11}]. [d] = chaṅ-drab, ns. [e] (*cf.* Wg § 16: 27: bhyasa). [f] *leg.* bhesmak°? (*cf.* bhasmā° 457^{17}). [g] J: āsiṃseth' eva.

āsiṃsamāno āsamāno, [1]"sugatim[a] āsamāno" ti pāḷī ettha nidassanaṃ.

948 Gasu adane. *Gasati.*

949 Ghusī kantikaraṇe. *Ī*kāranto 'yaṃ, tena ito na niggahītāgamo. *Ghusati.*

950 †**Paṃsu**[b] **951 bhaṃsu avasaṃsane.** †*Paṃsati, bhaṃsati.*

952 Dhaṃsu gatiyaṃ[c]. *Dhaṃsati*, [2]"rajo n' uddhaṃsati[d] uddhaṃ".

953 Pasa vitthāre. *Pasati, pasu.*

954 Kusa avhāne, rodane ca. *Kosati pakkosati, pakkosako pakkosito pakkosanaṃ.*

955 †**Kassa**[e] **gatiyaṃ.** *Kassati parikassati paṭikassati*: [3]"mūlāya paṭikasseyya". P a ṭ i k a s s e y y ā ti ākaḍḍheyya mūlāpattiyaṃ yeva patiṭṭhāpeyyā ti attho.

956 Asa dity-ādānesu ca. *Ca*kāro *gati*pekkhako. *Asati.*

957 †**Disa**[f] **ādāna-saṃvaraṇesu.** †*Disati*[f], *pu-riso.*

958 Dāsu dāne. *Dāsati.*

959 †**Rosa**[g] **bhaye.** *Rosati, rosako.*

960 Bhesu calane[h]. *Bhesati.*

961 Pasa bādhana-phassanesu. *Pasati, pāso nāgapāso hatthapāso.*

962 Lasa kantiyaṃ. *Lasati abhilasati vilasati, lāso vilāso vilasanaṃ.*

963 Casa bhakkhaṇe. *Casati.*

964 Kasa hiṃsāyaṃ. *Kasati.*

965 Tisa †**tittiyaṃ**[i]. Titti tappanaṃ paripuṇṇatā suhitatā. *Tisati, titti.*

966 Vasa nivāse. *Vasati vasīyati vacchati, vatthu vatthaṃ parivāso nivāso āvāso upavāso uposatho vippavāso*, [4]"cirappavāsī cirappavuttho"[j], *vasitvā vatthuṃ vasituṃ* icc ādīni. Atra u p a v ā s o ti annena vajjito vāso upavāso; u p o s a t h o ti [5]upavasanti etthā ti uposatho, upavasanti sīlena vā anasanena vā upe(tā hu)tvā[k] vasantī ti attho, ayaṃ pan' ettha atthuddhāro: [6]"āyāmâvuso Kappina uposathaṃ gamissāmā" ti ādisu pāti-

---

[1] *cf.* J V *391*^{7}, ns *cit.* J IV 291^{22} 381^{6}. [2] Bv 2: 102a. [3] Vin I 320^{35} (*supra* 132^{31}). [4] (Dhpa III 293^{8}). [5] Sv I 139$^{14-23}$ *cf.* Uda 296$^{2-10}$, Pj II 199$^{18-26}$. [6] *cf.* Vin I 105^{11} + 105^{29}.

[a] Be suggo. [b] (*vide* Wg § 18: 15). [c] (Wg § 18: 16: dhvansu gatau ca). [d] ns: na ddhaṃsati lañ^{3} rhi eñ^{1}. [e] Wg § 20: 30: kasa. [f] ɔ: riso (Kt *apud*) Wg § 21: 26: ṛṣa (ādānasaṃvaraṇayoḥ); *vide* 453^{14}. [g] Wg § 21: 19 bheṣṛ [*confundebantur* bhe: ro (*ut postea in scriptura* Mul, *unde codd. sinhal. recentiores* Bhesikā *pro* Rosikā D I 225^{6}, Bheruva *pro* Roruva Pva 112^{8})]. [h] = Kt Maitr *apud* Wg § 21: 20. [i] Wg § 23: 32: tviṣa dīptau. [j] Bemns oṭṭho. [k] Bm upetvā.

mokkhuddeso uposatho, [1]"evaṃ aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato kho Visākhe uposatho upavuttho"[a] ti ādisu sīlaṃ, [2]"suddhassa ve sadā Phaggu suddhassûposatho sadā" ti ādisu upavāso, [3]"Uposatho nāma nāgarājā" ti ādisu paññatti, [4]"na bhikkhave tadahuposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā" ti ādisu upavasitabbadivaso ti.

967 Vasa kantiyaṃ. *Vacchati, jinavacchalo*[b].

968 Sasa †susane[c]. *Sasati, saso.*

969 Sasa pāṇane. *Sasati,* [5]"sato va assasati sato va passasati", *sāso sasanaṃ assāso passāso assasanto passasanto.*

970 Asa bhuvi. *Atthi, asa.* Ettha atthī ti ākhyātapadaṃ, na [6]"atthikhīrā brāhmaṇī, *atthitā atthibhāvo,* [7]yaṃ kiñci ratanaṃ atthī" ti ādisu viya [8]nipātapadaṃ, tasmā *atthī* ti padaṃ ākhyātanipātavasena duvidhan ti veditabbaṃ; asa iti avibhattikaṃ nāmikapadaṃ, ettha ca [9]"asa smī ti hotī" ti pāḷī nidassanaṃ, tattha [10]atthī ti asa, niccass' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ, iminā sassataditthi vuttā. Tatrâyaṃ padamālā:

atthi santi, asi attha, asmi asma · amhi amha icc etāni pasiddhāni,

atthu santu, [11]*āhi*[d] *attha, asmi asma* (· *amhi amha*)[e] icc etāni ca

siyā assa · siyuṃ assu siyaṃsu, assa assatha, siyaṃ assa[f] · *assāma* icc etāni ca pasiddhāni. Ettha pana [12]"etesañ ca kho[g] bhikkhave samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ . . . siyaṃsu dve bhikkhū abhidhamme nānāvādā" ti pāḷī nidassanaṃ, tattha siyaṃsū ti bhaveyyuṃ, abhidhamme ti visiṭṭhe dhamme. Idāni *siyā*saddassa atthuddhāro pabhedo ca vuccate: siyā ti [13]ekaṃse ca vikappane ca, [14]"paṭhavīdhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bāhirā" ti ekaṃse, [15]"siyā aññatarassa bhikkhuno āpatti . . . vītikkamo" ti vikappane; siyā ti ca ekaṃ ākhyātapadaṃ ekaṃ avyayapadaṃ, ākhyātatte ekavacanantaṃ avyayatte yathāpā-

[1] (*cf.* A I 212[31] + 213[23]). [2] M I 39[10]. [3] D II 174[14]. [4] Vin I 134[23]. [5] S V 311[14]. [6] Mahābhāṣya *vol.* I 425[8] (*infra* § 448 Ce 592[24]). [7] J VI 163[20]. [8] Rūp Ce 89[9] (*infra* Ce 784[12]). [9] Vibh 392[30] (*cf. supra* 384[20]). [10] Vibha 514[18]. [11] Rūp 486 (Sd § 1019). [12] M II 239[2–5] (Ps). [13] (Ps I 94[8–11]). [14] M I 185[14]. [15] M II 241[4].

a Bemns °ṭṭho. b CeBemns jinavacchayo [= bhurā[8] kui nhac sak khraṅ[8]]. c *ita* Cens (= khrok sve[1], *cf.* 452 *n.* a); Bm sune; (Wg § 24: 70: svapne *v. l.* sasane). d *ita h. l.* CeBemns *et* CeBm § 992, 1019 *et* Rūp (Ce) 486; Bens § 992, 1019 (= Mg VI 53) ahi. e Bm *om.* f *ita* CeBemns. g M: vo.

vacanaṃ: [1]"puttā m' atthi dhanam m' atthī"[a] ti ettha atthī ti avyayapadaṃ iva [2]ekavacanantam pi bahuvacanantam pi bhavati; tassâkhyātatte payogo vidito va, avyayatte pana [3]"sukhaṃ na sukhasahagataṃ siyā pītisahagatan" ti [4]"ime dhammā siyā parittārammaṇā" ti ca ekavacana-bahuvacanapayogā veditabbā, ettha dhātuyā kiccaṃ n' atthi.

Parokkhāyaṃ [5]"iti ha †asa iti ha †asā" ti dassanato *asa* iti padaṃ gahetabbaṃ. Hiyyattanīrūpāni appasiddhāni.

Ajjataniyā pana

āsi · āsiṃsu āsuṃ, (āsi)[b] *āsittha, āsiṃ āsimha* icc etāni pasiddhāni. Bhavissantiyā *bhavissati bhavissanti* icc ādīni, kālātipattiyā *abhavissā abhavissaṃsu* icc ādīni bhavanti.

971 Sāsa[c] **anusiṭṭhiyaṃ.** *Sāsati anusāsati,* [6]*kammantaṃ vosāsati, sāsanaṃ anusāsanaṃ anusāsanī anusiṭṭhi satthā satthaṃ anusāsako anusāsikā.* Tatra sāsanan ti adhisīlādisikkhattayasaṅgahītasāsanaṃ pariyatti-paṭipatti-paṭivedhasaṃkhātaṃ vā sāsanaṃ, taṃ hi sāsati etena ettha vā ti sāsanan ti [pa]vuccati; api ca sāsanan ti [7]"rañño sāsanaṃ pesesī" ti ādisu viya pāpetabbavacanaṃ; tathā sāsanan ti ovādo, yo anusāsanī ti ca anusiṭṭhī ti ca vuccati; satthā ti tividhayānamukhena sadevakaṃ lokaṃ sāsatī ti satthā, [8]diṭṭhadhammika-samparāyika-paramatthehi yathārahaṃ satte anusāsatī ti attho; satthan ti sadde ca atthe ca sāsati ācikkhati etenā ti satthaṃ, kin taṃ: vyākaraṇaṃ.

972 Īsa issariye. Issariyaṃ issarabhāvo. [9]*Īsati, Vaṅgīso janapadeso manujeso.* Tatra Vaṅgīso ti vācāya īso issaro ti Vaṅgīso, ko so: āyasmā Vaṅgīso arahā, āha ca sayam eva: [10]"Vaṅge jāto ti Vaṅgīso, vacane issaro ti ca Vaṅgīso iti me nāmaṃ abhavi lokasammatan" ti.

973 Āsa upavesane. Upavesanaṃ nisīdanaṃ [11]"āsane upaviṭṭho saṃgho" ti ettha viya. *Āsati acchati, āsīno āsanaṃ, upāsati*

---

[1] Dhp 62[a]. [2] ns: puttā m' atthi nhuik bahuvuc || dhanām atthi nhuik ekavuc hū lui || dhanāmatthi nhuik dhanaṃ atthi pud phrat mū | mādese akāro dīghaṃ [§ 165] hu min[1] lattaṃ[1] so sut phraṅ[1] dīgha pru | dhanamatthi rhi mū dhanaṃ me atthi phrat ||. [3] *cf.* Vibh 81^{18-20}. [4] *cf.* Vibh 74^{18}. [5] Sv I 247^{28}. [6] (Pj II 138^{22}). [7] *cf.* Ja II 21^{10}. [8] (Sp I 121^{6}). [9] (Uda *299*^{17}). [10] Ap *497*$^{15-16}$. [11] Kcv 280.

[a] Be ns dhanā m' atthi, Bm dhanam atthi (*vide n.* 2). [b] CeBm *om.* [c] Wg § 24: 67: śāsu.

upāsako. Tattha āsanan ti āsati nisīdati etthā ti āsanaṃ yaṃ kiñci nisīdanayoggaṃ mañcapīṭhādi.

974 †Kasī gati-sāsanesu[a]. *Ī*kāranto 'yaṃ dhātu, ten' ito na niggahītāgamo. *Kasati.*

975 Nisi cumbane. *Ni⟨ṃ⟩sati.*

976 Disī[b] **appītiyaṃ.** [1]"Dhammaṃ dessatī", *diso diṭṭho dessī, desso desiyo*[c]. Tatra diso ti ca diṭṭho ti ca paccāmittassâdhivacanam etaṃ, so hi pare dessati na ppiyāyati, parehi vā dessīyati piyo na karīyatī ti diso ti ca diṭṭho ti ca vuccati; atha vā diso ti [2]coro vā paccāmitto vā, diṭṭho ti paccāmitto yeva, atr' ime payogā: [3]"diso disaṃ yan taṃ kayirā verī vā pana verinaṃ micchāpaṇihitaṃ cittaṃ pāpiyo naṃ tato kare" ti ca [4]"disā hi me dhammakathaṃ suṇantū" ti ca [5]"disā hi me te manusse bhajantu ye dhammam evâdapayanti santo" ti ca, [6]"yass' ete caturo dhammā vānarinda yathā tava saccaṃ dhammo dhiti cāgo diṭṭhaṃ so ativattatī" ti ca; dessī ti dessanasīlo appiyāyanasīlo ti dessī, [7]"dhammakāmo bhavaṃ hotī dhammadessī parābhavo" ti idam ettha payoganidassanaṃ; desso ti appiyo, tathā des[s]iyo ti, ettha ca [8]"na me dessā ubho puttā Maddīdevī na des[s]iyā sabbaññutaṃ piyaṃ mayhaṃ tasmā piye adās' ahan" ti ca [9]"na me sā brāhmaṇī dessā na pi me balaṃ na vijjatī"[d] ti ca [10]"mātā pitā na me dessā na pi dessaṃ mahāyasaṃ sabbaññutaṃ piyaṃ mayhaṃ tasmā vatam adhiṭṭhahin" ti ca payogā, sabbattha *me* ti ca *mayhan* ti ca sāmivacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Imāni pana paccāmittassa nāmāni:

> paccāmitto ripu diṭṭho diso verī ca satv ari[e]
> amitto ca sapatto ca evaṃ paṇṇattikârisū ti. 28

977 Esu gatiyaṃ. *Esati.*

978 Bhassa bhassana-dittisu[f]. Bhassanaṃ vacanaṃ, ditti sobhā. *Bhassati, bhassaṃ pabhassaraṃ.*

---

[1] Pj II 168[12]. [2] Dhpa I 324[8] Uda 243[25]. [3] Ud 39[15–16] = Dhp 42[a–d] (> J V 453[7–8]). [4] Th 874[a] = M II 104[27]. [5] Th 874[cd] = M II 104[29]. [6] J I 280[3–4]. [7] Sn 92[cd]. [8] Cp I 9: 53[a–d]. [9] Cp II 4: 11[ab]. [10] Cp III 6: 18[a–d].

[a] Bens -sosanesu (= sve[1] khrok); *vide* Wg § 24: 14. [b] Wg § 24: 3: dviṣa. [c] *ita* Bm; CeBens dessiyo (452[19–20]); *cf.* pessiko (ɔ: pessiyo) J VI 552[5], Lk: pesiyo. [d] *ita* CeBemns = Cp. [e] Bm satt' ari (ns: satvari kui sattu ari phrat). [f] (Wg § 25: 18: bhasa bhartsana-dīptyoḥ *cf.* 345[20]).

979 Dhisa sadde. *Dhisati.*

980 Disa [1]**atisajjane.** *Disati upadisati sandisati niddisati paccādisati paṭisandisati uddisati, deso upadeso* icc ādīni.

981 Pisu[a] **avayave.** *Pisati.*

982 †**Isi**[b] **gatiyaṃ.** *Isati.*

983 Phusa samphasse. *Phusati,* [2]"phasso phusanā . . . samphusitattaṃ; [3]evarūpo kāyasamphasso ahosi", *phoṭṭhabbaṃ samphassanā phusitaṃ,* [4]"devo ca ekam ekaṃ phusāyati", *phuṭṭhuṃ phusituṃ phusitvā phusitvāna phusiya phusiyāna* [5]"phussa phussa vyantikaroti". Tatra [6]phasso ti ārammaṇaṃ phusanti etena, sayaṃ vā phusati, phusanamattam eva vā etan ti phasso · ārammaṇe phusanalakkhaṇo dhammo.

984 Rusa 985 risa hiṃsāyaṃ. *Rosati; risati, puriso.* Ettha ca [7]"puṃ vuccati nirayo, taṃ risatī ti pu-riso" ti ācariyā vadanti.

986 Risa gatiyaṃ[c]**.** *Resati.*

987 Visa pavesane. *Visati pavisati, paveso pavesanaṃ nivesanaṃ, pavisaṃ.* Ettha nivesanaṃ vuccati gehaṃ.

988 Masa āmasane. *Masati āmasati parāmasati, parāmāso parāmasanaṃ.* Ettha parāmāso ti [8]parato āmasatī ti parāmāso, aniccādidhamme niccādivasena gaṇhātī ti attho, [9]"parāmāso micchādiṭṭhi kumaggo micchāpatho" ti ādīni bahūni vevacanapadāni Abhidhammato gahetabbāni.

989 Isu icchāyaṃ. [10]*Icchati sampaṭicchati, sampaṭicchanaṃ icchā abhicchā, icchaṃ icchamāno.*

990 Vesu [11]**dāne.** *Vecchati pavecchati, pavecchaṃ pavecchanto.*

991 †**Nisa phaddhāyaṃ**[d]**.** Phaddhā[d] ti vinibandho, [12]ahaṃkārass' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. †*Nisati.*

992 Jusī pīti-sevanesu. *Josati.*

993 Isa [13]**pariyesane.** *Esati, isi iṭṭhaṃ aniṭṭhaṃ, esāṃ esamāno.*

994 Saṃkase [14]**acchane.** Acchanaṃ nisīdanaṃ. *Saṃkasāyati.* — *Sa*kārantadhāturūpāni.

---

[1] atisajjanaṃ pabodhanaṃ bhvaṅ^{1} eñ^{1}, ns. [2] Dhs § 71. [3] D II *175*^{26}. [4] Ud 5^{1} (*infra* 477^{7}). [5] *cf.* D I 54^{16}. [6] *cf.* As 108$^{8-11}$. [7] (*cf.* 449^{15}). [8] As 253^{12}. [9] Dhs § 381. [10] (363^{26}). [11] pavecchantī ti dadanti, Spk *ad* S I 18^{27}. [12] *cf.* 456^{13}. [13] Nidd I 343^{9}. [14] Spk *ad* S IV 178^{2} (*aliter ad* S II 277^{12} *et ad* S I 202^{23}).

[a] Wg § 28: 143: piśa. [b] *leg.* isī? (Wg § 26: 19: iṣa). [c] *cf.* Wg § 28: 127: liśa gatau. [d] C^{e}B^{em}ns baddh°; Wg § 28: 60: miṣa spardhāyām.

995 Hā cāge. *Jahati vijahati, vijahanaṃ, jahituṃ* [1]*jahātave jahitvā jahāya.*

996 Mhi īsaṃhasane. *Mhayate umhayate vimhayate.* Tattha mhayate ti sitaṃ karoti, umhayate ti pahaṭṭhākāraṃ dasseti, vimhayate ti vimhayanaṃ[a] karoti, tatrāyaṃ pāḷī: [2]"na naṃ umhayate disvā; [3]pekkhitena mhitena ca; [4]mhitapubbaṃ va bhāsati[b]; [5]yadā umhayamānā maṃ rājaputti udikkhasi[c]; [6]umhāpeyya Pabhāvatī . . . pamhāpeyya Pabhāvatī" ti. Tattha [7]"umhayamānā ti pahaṭṭhākāraṃ dassetvā hasamānā; [8]umhāpeyyā ti sitavasena pahaṃseyya; [9]pamhāpeyyā ti mahāsitavasena parihāseyya".

997 Hu dāne. *Havati, huti.*

998 †Hu pasajjakaraṇe[d]. Pasajjakaraṇaṃ pakārena sajjanakiriyā. *Havati, huto hutavā hutāvī āhuti.*

999 [10]**Hū sattāyaṃ.** *Hoti honti, hosi hotha, homi homa; pahoti pahonti, pahūtaṃ pahūtā*[e]: [11]"kuto pahūtā[f] kalahā vivādā", *honto hontā hontaṃ pahonto,* [12]"pacchāsamaṇena hotabbaṃ", *hotuṃ hotuye pahotuṃ hutvāna* vattamānavibhattirūpādīni. Ettha pasiddharūpān' eva gahitāni.

Hotu hontu, hohi hotha, homi homa pañcamīvibhattirūpāni. *Haveyya huveyyuṃ, huveyyāsi huveyyātha, huveyyāmi huveyyāma; huvetha huveraṃ, huvetho huveyyavho, huveyyaṃ huveyyāmhe* sattamiyā rūpāni, ettha pana [13]"Upako ājīvako huveyya p' āvuso ti vatvā sīsaṃ okampetvā ummaggaṃ gahetvā pakkāmī" ti pāḷiyaṃ [14]*huveyyā* ti padassa dassanato nayavasena *huveyya huveyyun* ti ādīni vuttāni, [15]"hupeyyā" ti pi pāṭho dissati · yathā [16]"paccapekkhaṇā", tabbasena *hupeyya hupeyyuṃ, hupeyyāsī* ti ādinā *va*kārassa-*pa*kārādesabhūtāni rūpāni pi gahetabbāni; aparo nayo:

heyya heyyuṃ, heyyāsi heyyātha, heyyāmi heyyāma; hetha heraṃ, hetho heyyavho, heyyaṃ heyyāmhe imāni aṭṭhaka-

---

[1] *cf.* dadātūna [368^{12}] samādahātabbaṃ [394^{3}] tiṭṭhātabbaṃ [Vin II 267^{16}]. [2] J II 131^{22}. [3] J V 448^{27}. [4] J VI 451^{20}. [5] J V 296^{8}. [6] J V 297^{19-20}. [7] Ja V 296^{10}. [8] *cf.* Ja V 297^{27}. [9] Ja V 297^{28}. [10] ($\sqrt{1}$, 1075a). [11] Sn 862a. [12] Vin I 46^{19}. [13] Vin I 8^{30} = M I 171^{16}. [14] *cf.* Hemacandra IV 320 Pischel § 476 [*cf. ved.* bhuvat, *lat.* fuat]. [15] (Vjb Spṭ Vmv *nihil de v. l.*). [16] § 100 (Vibha 140^{28}: As 254^{18}).

[a] Bm vimhāyanaṃ. [b] J: ca bhāsasi. [c] ns udikkhati. [d] Wg § 25: 15: hṛ prasahyakaraṇe. [e] Bm bahutā [*codd. Birm.* bahuta- (Pj I 207^{18}) *vel* pahuta-, *cf. n.* f]. [f] (ns: pahuttā | . . . || upendavajirāpāda phrac rve[1] pahuttā nhuik saṃyug ||!).

thānayena gahitarūpāni, ettha pana [1]"na ca uppādo hoti, sace heyya, uppādassā pi uppādo pāpuṇeyyā" ti idam pi nidassanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Huva huvu, huve huvittha, huvaṃ huvimha; huvittha — hotha icc api [2]saññoga*ta*kāralopena, ahosī ti attho, tathā hi [3]"kasirā jīvikā hothā" ti padass' atthaṃ vaṇṇentehi [4]"dukkhā no jīvikā ahosī" ti attho vutto[a] · *huvire, huvittho huvivho, huviṃ huvimhe* parokkhāya rūpāni.

Ahuvā ahuvu, ahuvo ahuvattha, ahuvaṃ ahuvamha; ahuvattha ahuvatthuṃ, ahuvase ahuvavhaṃ, ahuviṃ ahuvamhase hiyyattanīrūpāni; ettha ahuvamhase ti mayaṃ bhavamhase ti attho, [5]"akaramhase[b] te kiccaṃ yaṃ balaṃ ahuvamhase" ti pāḷiyaṃ pana 'ahuva amhaṃ se' iti[c] vā padacchedo kātabbo 'ahu[d] amhaṃ se' iti vā, pacchimanayena *va*kārāgamo, ahuvā ti ca ahū ti ca dvinnam pi 'ahosī' ti attho, amhan ti amhākaṃ, se ti nipātamattaṃ, idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti: amhākaṃ yaṃ balaṃ ahosi, mayaṃ tena balena tava kiccaṃ akaramhā ti.

Ahosi[e] · *ahuṃ ahesuṃ, ahuvo*[f] · *ahuvattha*[g] *ahosittha* icc api, *ahosiṃ ahuvāsiṃ* icc api · *ahosimha ahumha; ahuvā* (*ahuvu*)[h], *ahuvase ahuvivhaṃ, ahuvaṃ ahuṃ* icc api · *ahuvimhe* ajjataniyā rūpāni; ettha [6]"ahaṃ kevaṭṭagāmasmiṃ ahuṃ kevaṭṭadārako" ti dassanato *ahun* ti vuttaṃ, ahosin ti attho, [7]"ahaṃ bhadante ahuvāsi[i] pubbe Sumedhanāmassa jinassa sāvako" ti dassanato *ahuvāsin* ti vuttaṃ, ahosin ti icc ev' attho, tathā hi Anekavaṇṇavimānavatthuaṭṭhakathāyaṃ imissā pāḷiyā atthaṃ vaṇṇentehi [8]"ahuvāsin ti ahosin" ti attho pakāsito.

Hessati · *hehissati*[j] · *hehiti* · *hohiti* imāni cattāri bhavissantiyā [9]mātikāpadānī ti[k] veditabbāni, idāni tāni vibhajissāmi:

[1] Vm 520[12] (Ee bhaveyya, Se heyya; paheyya Sv I 259[16]; *cf.* Asoka Jaugaḍ (-Sep) II: 5: heyu) *infra* 461[18] § 30. [2] *cf.* Amg (a)hotthā [Pischel § 517]. [3] J VI *584*[17]. [4] Ja VI *584*[28] [*cod.* Lk hothā ti . . .). [5] J III 26[18]. [6] Ap 300[10] (Sd § 1054). [7] Vv 929ab. [8] Vva 321[8]. [9] § 961.

[a] Be *om.* [b] CeBe akaramhasa, [c] Bm ti iti. [d] Bm *om.* [e] *leg.* ⟨Ahū⟩ ahosi? [f] Be ahuvā. [g] Bens ahuvittha. [h] *ita* Be; CeBm *om.* [i] *ita* CeBm (*metr.*); Bc ahuvāsiṃ (455[20]) ṅs: chan[3] kroṅ[1] bhadante hu nissaṃyoga lui sañ || ahuvāsiṃ nhuik lañ[3] niggahitalopa lui eñ[1] ||. [j] Bm *ad.* hohissati (*vide* 456[4-5]). [k] Bens *om.*

hessati hessanti, hessasi hessatha, hessāmi hessāma; hessate hessante, hessase hessavho, hessaṃ hessāmhe, imāni [1]"anāgatamhi addhāne hessāma sammukhā iman" ti dassanato vuttāni; *hehissati hehissanti, hehissasi* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ, [*hohissati hohissanti, hohissasi* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ][a], *hehiti hehinti, hehisi* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ, *hohiti hohinti, hohisi* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ, bhavissantiyā rūpāni.

Ahuvissā ahuvissaṃsu, ahuvissase ahuvissatha, ahuvissaṃ ahuvissamha; ahuvissatha ahuvissiṃsu, ahuvissase ahuvissavhe, ahuvissaṃ ahuvissamhase kālātipattirūpāni.

1000 Vhe avhāyane, phaddhāyaṃ[c] sadde ca. Avhāyanaṃ pakkosanaṃ, phaddhā[c] ti ahaṃkāro ghaṭṭanaṃ vā sārambhakaraṇaṃ vā, saddo ravo. *Vheti vhāyati avheti avhāyati* · *avhāsi*[b] icc api, [2]"Kaccāyano māṇavako 'smi rāja Anūnanāmo iti[d] avhayanti" — *ā*saddo upasaggo va, so saññogaparattā rasso jāto —, *avhito*: [3]"anavhito tato āgā", *avhā avhāyanā*, [4]"vāraṇavhayanā rukkhā; [5]kāmavhe visaye; [6]kumāro Candasavhayo; [7]sattatantiṃ sumadhuraṃ rāmaṇeyyaṃ avācayiṃ, so maṃ raṅgamhi avheti saraṇaṃ me hohi Kosiyā" ti. Ettha [8]"a v h e t ī ti sārambhavasena attano visayaṃ[e] dassetuṃ saṃghaṭṭatī" ti attho, [9]"samāgate[f] ekasataṃ samagge avhettha yakkho avikampamāno", ti etthā pi sārambhavasena ghaṭṭanaṃ avhāyanaṃ nāma, [10]"tattha naccanti gāyanti avhāyanti[g] varā varaṃ accharā viya devesu nāriyo samalaṃkatā" ti ettha pana a v h ā y a n t i v a r ā v a r a n ti varato varaṃ naccañ ca gītañ ca karontiyo sārambhaṃ karontī ti attho daṭṭhabbo.

1001 Pañha pucchāyaṃ. *Bhikkhu garuṃ pañhaṃ pañhati, pañho*; ayaṃ pana pāḷī: [11]"paripucchati paripañhati: idaṃ bhante kathaṃ imassa ko attho" ti. *Pañha*s a d d o pulliṅgavasena gahetabbo · [12]"pañho maṃ[h] paṭibhāti taṃ suṇā"[i] ti yebhuyyena pulliṅgappayogadassanato; katthaci pana itthiliṅgo pi bhavati napuṃsakaliṅgo pi, tathā hi [13]"pañhā[j] m' esā kusalehi cintitā;

---

[1] Bv 2: 73cd. [2] J VI 273^{29-30}. [3] J III *165*^{7} = Pv *86*^{a}. [4] J VI *535*^{10}. [5] ***. [6] Cp I 7: 1d. [7] J II 252^{7-8} = Vv 311^{a-d}. [8] Vva 139^{25}. [9] J VI 273^{1-2}. [10] J VI 289^{26-27}. [11] A I 117^{30}. [12] J VI *379*^{17} (*supra* 407^{8}). [13] Vin V 216^{4}.

[a] *ita* CeBemns (*cf.* 455^{29}). [b] *ita* CeBemns. [c] CeBemns baddho (453^{27}). [d] Be(ns) *ad.* m' (=J). [e] Vva: visesaṃ. [f] J: samāgame. [g] J: avhayanti. [h] *ita* CeBemns (*cf.* Vva 78^{11}; S I 189^{18} *etc.*); J: me. [i] J: suṇātha. [j] Bm pañha.

[1]Koṇḍañña pañhāni viyākarohī" ti taddīpakā pāḷiyo dissanti; [2]liṅgavipallāso vā tattha daṭṭhabbo.

1002 Pañha icchāyaṃ. *Pañhati, pañho.* Ettha ca pañho ti ñātum icchito attho; idaṃ pan' ettha nibbacanaṃ: pañhīyati ñātum icchīyati so ti pañho ti, tathā hi vuttaṃ [3]"vissajjitamhi pañhe" ti imissā Nettipāḷiyā atthaṃ saṃvaṇṇentena: [3]"pañhe ti ñātum icchite atthe" ti.

1003 Miha secane. *Mihati ummihati, megho mehanaṃ.* Tattha [4]ummihatī ti passāvaṃ karoti; megho ti mihati siñcati lokaṃ vassadhārāhī ti megho · pajjunno; mehanan ti itthīnaṃ guyhaṭṭhānaṃ.

1004 Daha bhasmīkaraṇe, [5]dhāraṇe ca. *Agārāni aggi dahati, ayaṃ puriso imaṃ itthiṃ ayyikaṃ dahati* — 'mama ayyikā' ti dhāretī ti attho, imassa purisassa ayaṃ itthī ayyikā hotī ti adhippāyo, atra panâyaṃ pāḷī: [6]"Sakyā kho ... Ambaṭṭha rājānaṃ Ukkākaṃ[a] pitāmahaṃ dahantī" ti —, *agginā daḍḍhaṃ gehaṃ, dayhati dayhamānaṃ; dassa ḍādese [7]ḍahatī* ti rūpaṃ, [8]"ḍahantaṃ bālam anveti bhasmāchanno va pāvako" ti ādayo payogā ettha nidassanāni bhavanti.

1005 Caha †parisakkane[b]. *Cahati.*

1006 Raha cāge. *Rahati, raho rahito.*

1007 Rahi gatiyaṃ. *Ra⟨ṃ⟩hati, raho rahaṃ.*

1008 Dahi, 1009 bahi vuddhiyaṃ[c]. *Da⟨ṃ⟩hati, ba⟨ṃ⟩hati.*

1010 Bahi sadde ca[c]. *Ca*kāro *vuddhā*pekkho. *Ba⟨ṃ⟩hati.*

1011 Tuhi 1012 duhi addane. *Tu⟨ṃ⟩hati, du⟨ṃ⟩hati.*

1013 Araha 1014 maha pūjāyaṃ. *Arahati, arahaṃ arahā; mahati, mahanaṃ maho: vihāramaho cetiyamaho.* Tatra nikkilesattā ekantadakkhiṇeyyabhāvena attano katapūjāsakkārādīnaṃ mahapphalabhāvakaraṇena arahanīyo pūjanīyo ti arahā · khīṇāsavo.

1015 Īha †cetāyaṃ[d]. [9]*Īhati, īhā.* Īhā vuccati [10]viriyaṃ.

1016 Vaha[e] 1017 maha[e] vuddhiyaṃ. *Vahati, mahati.*

1018 Ahi 1019 †pilahi[f] gatiyaṃ. *A⟨ṃ⟩hati, pilahati; ahi.* Ettha ca

---

[1] J V 140[17]. [2] *cf.* Spṭ *ad* Vin V 216[4]. [3] Nett 4[7] *et* Netta. [4] *cf.* Sp *ad* Vin III 227[28] (*supra* 382[14]). [5] $\sqrt{}$497, 503. [6] D I 92[14]. [7] (*supra* 185 *n.* h). [8] Dhp 71[cd]. [9] Nidd II 269[9]. [10] *cf.* Ja V 388[11].

[a] Ce Okkākaṃ. [b] Wg § 17: 80: parikalkane. [c] Wg § 17: 85: dṛhi vṛddhau, vṛhi śabde ca. [d] Wg § 16: 31: ceṣṭāyām (381 *n.* b). [e] Wg § 16: 32—31: bahi mahi. [f] Wg § 16: 41: pliha.

ahī ti nippādo pi samāno a(ṃ)hati[a] gacchati gantuṃ sakkotī ti ahi.

1020 Garaha 1021 kalaha kucchane. *Garahati, garahā; kalahati, kalaho.*

1022 [1]Varaha 1023 valaha padhāniye, paribhāsana-hiṃsâdanesu ca. *Varahati, valahati; varāho.* Ettha ca varāho ti sūkaro pi hatthī pi varāho ti vuccati, tathā hi [2]"eṇeyyā ca varāhā ca; [3]mahāvarāho va nivāpapuṭṭho" ti ādisu sūkaro varāho ti nāmena vuccati; [4]"mahāvarāhassa . . . nadīsu jaggato . . . bhisaṃ ghasānassā"[b] ti ādisu pana hatthī varāho ti nāmena vuccati, mahāvarāhassā ti hi mahāhatthino ti attho.

1024 Vehu 1025 jehu 1026 vāhu[c] payatane. *Vehati; jehati; vāhati, vāhano.* Vāhano vuccati asso, so hi vāhanti saṅgāmādisu kicce uppanne payatanti viriyaṃ karonti etenā ti vāhano ti vuccati.

1027 Dāhu niddakkhaye. *Dāhati.*

1028 Ūha vitakke. *Ūhati āyūhati viyuhati vyuhati apohati, ūhanaṃ āyūhanaṃ vyūho apoho.* Tattha ūhatī ti vitakketi; āyūhatī ti vāyamati; viyūhatī ti [5]paṃsuṃ uddharati, evaṃ vyūhatī ti etthā pi; apohatī ti chaḍḍeti atha vā vivecetī.

1029 Gāhū viloḷane. *Gāhati, gāho:* [6]"candaggāho . . . suriyaggāho . . . nakkhattaggāho".

1030 Gaha gahaṇe. *Gahati paggahati:* [7]"āhutiṃ paggahissāmi", *paggaho paggāho*[d]. [8]Paggaho ti patto; [9]paggāho ti viriyaṃ.

1031 Saha marisane[e]. Marisanaṃ[e] khanti. *Sahati, saho asaho asayho.*

1032 Ruha †cammani[f] pātubhāve. *Rūhati, rukkho.*

1033 Māhū māne. *Māhati.*

1034 Guhū saṃvaraṇe. *Gūhati ni[g]gūhati, †guho*[g] *guyhako.*

1035 Vaha pāpuṇe[h]. *Vahati, vārivaho.*

1036 Duha papūraṇe. [10]*Duhati (dohati) dohani*[i], *duyhamānā gāvī.*

---

[1] √1022—23 = Wg § 16: 37—40. [2] J V *406*^{7} VI 277^{24}. [3] Dhp 325^{c}. [4] Vin II *201*$^{25-26}$ (Sp). [5] *sed cf.* Vin III 48^{2}. [6] D I 10^{13}. [7] J VI 527^{24} (ns *cit.* Pj II 175$^{1-5}$). [8] Sp I 175^{22} (Vjb Spṭ Vmv) *sed vide* Kāś III 3: 46. [9] Sv *ad* D III *213*^{15}. [10] Ps (Ee) II 260^{36}; *pl.* S I 174^{11} (Spk).

[a] *ita* ns; CeBem ahati. [b] *dedi;* CeBm ghāsanassa; Bens ghasamānassa (= Vin). [c] Kt *apud* Wg § 16: 44. [d] Bm *om.* [e] *dedi* (Wg § 20: 22); Bm parisan°; CeBens parisahan°. [f] ɔ: jammani (Maitr Kt *apud* Wg § 20: 29). [g] Bm gūṇo (ɔ: gūḷho); CeBens guho. [h] Ce pāpuṇane (Wg § 23: 35: prāpaṇe). [i] Bm *om.* dohati; CeBens *om.* dohanī (ns: duhati | prañ[1] eñ[1] || dohati | ñhac eñ[1] ||).

1037 Diha upacaye. *Dehati, deho.* Deho ti sarīraṃ.
1038 Liha assādane. *Lehati palehati, lehanīyaṃ;* atrāyaṃ pāḷī: [1]"sunakhā h' imassa palihiṃsu pāde" ti, ayaṃ pan' attho: sunakhā imassa kumārassa pādatale [1]attano jivhāya palihiṃsū ti.
1039 [2]Oha cāge. [3]"Sabbam anatthaṃ apohati", *apoho.*
1040 Braha uggame[a]. *Brahati, brahmā*[b].
1041 †Daha[c] **1042 thaha hiṃsatthā.** †*Dahati, thahati.*
1043 Brūha vaḍḍhane. *Uparūpari brūhatī ti brahmā*; kārite [4]"vivekam anubrūhetuṃ vaṭṭatī" ti payogo. [5]Brahmā ti tehi tehi guṇavisesehi brūhito ti brahmā; brahmā ti Mahābrahmā pi vuccati, tathāgato pi, brāhmaṇo pi, mātāpitaro pi, seṭṭham pi, [6]"Sahasso Brahmā . . . Dvisahasso Brahmā" ti ādisu hi Mahābrahmā Brahmā ti vuccati, [7]"brahmā ti kho bhikkhave tathāgatass' etaṃ adhivacanan" ti ettha tathāgato, [8]"tamonudo buddho samantacakkhu lokantagū sabbabhavātivatto anāsavo sabbadukkhappahīno saccavhayo brahme upāsito me" ti ettha brāhmaṇo, [9]"brahmā ti mātāpitaro pubbācariyā ti vuccare" ti ettha mātāpitaro, [10]"brahmacakkaṃ pavattetī" ti ettha seṭṭhaṃ; etth' etaṃ vuccati:

Mahābrahmani vippe ca atho mātāpitūsu ca
tathāgate ca seṭṭhe ca *brahma*saddo pavattati; 29

aparo nayo: brahmā ti tividhā brahmāno: sammutibrahmāno upapattibrahmāno visuddhibrahmāno ti, [11]"sampannaṃ sālikedāraṃ suvā bhuñjanti Kosiya paṭivedemi te brahme na ne vāretum ussahe; [12]paribbaja mahābrahme pacant' aññe pi pāṇino" ti ca evamādisu hi *brahma*saddena sammutibrahmāno vuttā, [13]"apārutā tesaṃ amatassa dvārā ye sotavanto pamuñcantu saddhaṃ, vihiṃsasaññī paguṇaṃ na bhāsiṃ dhammaṃ paṇītaṃ manujesu brahme; [14]atha kho brahmā Sahampatī" ti ca evamādisu *brahma*saddena upapattibrahmā vutto, [10]"brahmacakkaṃ pavattetī" ti ādivacanato brahman ti ariyadhammo vuccati, tato nibbattā avisesena sabbe pi ariyā visuddhibrah-

[1] Pv 445^{e} *et* Pva 198^{9}. [2] Wg § 25: 8: *ohāk* tyāge! (*cf. tamen* ohitvā Kcv 599). [3] (Sāratthadīpanī, ns). [4] Ja I 9^{31}. [5] 459^{9-18} *cf.* Bva *ad* Bv 1: 1[a], Ps I 34^{32}—35^{10}. [6] M III $101^{3,16}$. [7] ***. [8] Sn 1133^{a-d}. [9] It 110^{13-14}. [10] M I 69^{33}. [11] J IV 278^{7-8}. [12] J III *29*^{16} (Cks). [13] Vin I 7^{4-7}. [14] Vin I 5^{17}.

[a] Wg § 28: 57: vṛhū (*vel* bṛhū) udyame (*cf.* √602, 1047). [b] Bens: brahā (ns: brahmā lañ[8] rhi kra eñ[1]). [c] Wg § 28: 58: tṛhū.

māno nāma · paramatthabrahmatāya, visesato pana [1]"brahmā ti kho bhikkhave tathāgatass' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ" ti vacanato sammāsambuddho uttamabrahmā nāma · sadevake loke brahmabhūtehi guṇehi ukkaṃsapāramippattito; etth' etaṃ 'vuccati:

sammuti-y-upapattīnaṃ visuddhīnaṃ vasena ca
brahmāno tividhā honti, uttamena catubbidhā ti. 30

1044 †Dhimha niṭṭhubhane. †*Dhimhati*[a]. [2]"paṭivammagataṃ[b] sallaṃ passa †dhimhāmi[c] lohitan" ti pāḷī nidassanaṃ, [3]tattha †dhimhāmī ti niṭṭhubhāmī ti attho. — *Ha*kārantadhāturūpāni.

1045 Biḷa[d] akkose. *Beḷati,* [4]*biḷāro.*

1046 Kīḷa vihāre. *Kīḷati, kīḷā.*

1047 Aḷa uggame[e]. *Aḷati,* [5]*vāḷo.*

1048 Laḷa vilāse. [6]*Laḷati, laḷito asso.*

1049 Kaḷa [7]made, kakkasse ca. Kakkassaṃ kakkasiyaṃ · pharusabhāvo. *Kaḷati.*

1050 Tuḷa toḷane. *Toḷati.*

1051 Huḷa 1052 hoḷa gatiyaṃ. *Huḷati, hoḷati.*

1053 Roḷa anādare. *Roḷati.*

1054 Loḷa ummāde. *Loḷati.*

1055 Heḷa 1056 hoḷa anādare. *Heḷati, hoḷati.*

1057 Vāḷa †ālape[f]. *Vāḷati.*

1058 Dāḷa 1059 dhāḷa visaraṇe. *Dāḷati, dhāḷati.*

1060 †Haḷa[g] silāghāyaṃ. †*Haḷati*[g].

1061 Hīḷa[h] anādare[h]. *Hīḷati, hīḷā hīḷako hīḷiko*[i].

1062 †Kaḷa[j] secane. †*Kaḷati*[j], †*kaḷanaṃ*[j].

1063 Heḷa veṭhane. *Heḷati.*

1064 Īḷa thutiyaṃ. *Īḷati.*

1065 Juḷa gatiyaṃ. *Juḷati, joḷati.*

1066 Puḷa 1067 muḷa sukhane. *Puḷati, muḷati.*

---

[1] 459[13]. [2] J VI 78[15]. [3] (Ja VI 78[23], *unde radix*). [4] (Mmd 667 Ce 510[30]). [5] = sā[3] rai, ns. [6] (Bv 1: 51c, Bva). [7] Wg § 9: 78 + 65.

[a] *dedi* (*vide n.* c); CeBemns dhimheti. [b] CeBm (J *cod* Bd); Bens paṭivāmaº (< Ja vāmapasse!); Ce paṭivamhaº; J (*codd.* Cks): paṭicammaº; ns *cit.* Jāt-ṭīkā: paṭivāmagataṃ aparapassagataṃ. [c] *ita* CeBemns (J *cod.* Bd); J (Cks) vihāmi (*metr.* – – ⏑); *de* -mh- *dubitare licet, cf.* anamhakale [J III 223[6]] ɔ: *skr.* anarmakāle. [d] Kt *apud* Wg § 9: 30: viḍa. [e] Wg § 9: 75: udyame (*cf.* √1040). [f] Wg § 8: 34: āplāvye, *v. l.* āplāve. [g] ɔ: sāḷº (Wg § 8: 37). [h] Bm *om* (*cf.* Wg § 8: 15 + 32). [i] Bens hīḷito. [j] ɔ: gaḷº (Wg § 19: 15).

1068 Guḷa rakkhāyaṃ. *Guḷati, guḷo.*
1069 Juḷa bandhane. *Juḷati.*
1070 Kūḷa ghasane. *Kūḷati.*
1071 †Khuḷa[a] bālye ca. *Cakāro ghasanā*pekkhako. †*Khuḷati*[a].
1072 Thuḷa 1073 phuḷa[b] saṃvaraṇe. *Thuḷati, phuḷati*[b].
1074 †Puḷa[c] saṃghāte. *Puḷati, puḷinaṃ.*
1075 [1]Saḷa avyattasadde. *Saḷati, sāḷiko sāḷikā*; [2]"usabho va mahī nadati migarājā va kūjati[d] suṃsumāro va saḷati[e] kiṃvipāko bhavissatī" ti nidassanaṃ. — Imāni *ḷa*kārantadhāturūpāni.

Iti *bhuv*ādigaṇe avaggantadhāturūpāni samattāni. Ettāvatā sabbā pi *bhuv*ādigaṇe dhātuyo pakāsitā.

Idāni *bhuv*ādigaṇikadhātūnaṃ yeva kāci asamānasutikā kāci asamānantikā; tāsu kāci [3]samānatthavasena samodhānetvā pubbācariyehi vuttā; tā yeva dhātuyo ekadesena rūpavibhāvanādīhi saddhiṃ[f] pakāsayissāma, taṃ yathā:
1075A [4]Hū 1075B [5]bhū sattāyaṃ. *Hoti*[g] *bhoti bhavati, pahoti pabhavati*, [6]"huveyya p' āvuso; [7]sace uppādo [8]heyya; [9]ajesi yakkho naraviriyaseṭṭhaṃ[h] tattha ppanādo[i] tumulo babhūva; [10]ambāyaṃ ahuvā pure; [11]ahu rājā Videhānaṃ; [12]pahūtaṃ me dhanaṃ Sakka; [13]pahūtam ariyo pakaroti puññaṃ; [14]pahūtavitto puriso", [15]*pahūtajivho Bhagavā*, [16]"piyappabhūtā[j] kalahā vivādā; [17]pacchāsamaṇena hotabbaṃ" *bhavitabbaṃ, hotuṃ hetuye bhavituṃ, hutvā hutvāna bhavitvā bhavitvāna* — ettha pana [18]"atthi [8]hehiti so maggo na so sakkā na [8]hetuye" ti pāḷi nidassanaṃ, tattha na hetuye ti abhavituṃ, *hū*dhātuto *tuṃ*paccayassa *tave*paccayassa vā *tuye*ādeso *ū*kārassa ca *e*kārādeso kato ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, [19]atha

---

[1] < Apa? *cf.* 461[8] *et* √440. [2] Ap 427[13–14] (Tha Ce 281[27] *ad* Th 159). [3] *cf.* 495[1]. [4] √999. [5] √1. [6] (454[24–29]). [7] (455[1]). [8] [heyya, hehiti, ahesuṃ, hetuye, *de* bhū: bhī ("bhuī") *vide* Pedersen Kelt Gramm § 636—646, Endzelin Lett Gramm § 683, Meillet Le Slave commun § 284 334, [Bartholomæ Altir Wb 927[38] 933[4]], Walde Et Wb *s. v.* fio; *cf.* bhūyaḥ bhavīyaḥ: bhīyo (*Hindī* bhī hī)]. [9] J VI 282[21–22]. [10] J II 106[1]. [11] J VI 221[11]. [12] J IV 409[11]. [13] A IV 151[3]. [14] Sn 102a. [15] (D III 144[20]). [16] Sn 863a. [17] (454[17]). [18] Bv 2: 10ab. [19] *cf* Bva *ad loc.* (Ce 58[1]).

[a] ɔ: kuḷo (Wg § 28: 89). [b] CeBemns buḷo (Wg § 28: 97—99). [c] *vide* Kt *apud* Wg § 28: 102. [d] Ap: kuñjati (√198). [e] Ap: saddati; Tha: phalati (√774). [f] Bm *om.* [g] Be *om.* [h] *ita* CeBem (=J); Bens naravīraso. [i] CeBm tatth' unnādo; ns: akhyui[1] cā nhuik tatth' unnādo rhi kra eñ[1] || tattha ppanādo rhi rā mhā chan[3] sañ[1] sañ ||. [j] *ita h. l.* CeBemns (*vide* 454[16]).

vā hetubhāvāya na ⟨na⟩ sakkā ti pi attho, ayaṃ pan' attho idha nâdhippeto purimo yev' attho adhippeto · *hoti*ssa dhātuno payogabhāvāya udāharitapadass' atthabhāvato. Tattha pahotī ti *idaṃ vatthaṃ vipulabhāvena cīvaraṃ kātuṃ pahoti no na ppahoti*; *pahotī ti* vā *puriso arayo* · jeṭṭaṃ sakkoti; atha vā pahotī ti hoti; pabhavatī ti [1]sandati; pahūtan ti vipulaṃ, mahantan ti attho, pahūtavitto ti vipulavitto mahaddhano; [2]pahūtajivho ti suputhula-sudīgha-sumudukajivho; piyappabhūtā ti piyato nibbattā.

1075[C] [3]**Gamu 1076 sappa gatiyaṃ.** *Gacchati gamati* [4]*ghammati, āgacchati uggacchati atigacchati paṭigacchati*[a] *avagacchati adhigacchati anugacchati upagacchati apagacchati vigacchati nigacchati niggacchati* aññāni pi yojetabbāni, *samuggacchatī* ti ādinā[b] upasaggadvayavasena pi yathāsambhavaṃ [5]yojetabbāni; *sappati saṃsappati parisappati* aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Tattha gamatī ti gacchati, kārite *Devadattaṃ gameti gamayati* ti rūpāni bhavanti [6]"apāyaṃ gametī ti apāyagamanīyan" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ, *curā*diganaṃ pattassa *ā*pubbassa imassa *āgameti āgamayati āgamento āgamayamāno* ti suddhakatturūpāni bhavanti, tattha āgametī ti muhuttaṃ adhivāsetī ti attho; ghammatī ti gacchati; āgacchatī ti āyāti, uggacchatī ti uyyāti uddhaṃ gacchati, atigacchatī ti atikkamitvā gacchati, paṭigacchatī ti puna gacchati, avagacchatī ti jānāti, adhigacchatī ti labhati [7]jānāti vā, anugacchatī ti pacchato gacchati, upagacchatī ti samīpaṃ gacchati, apagacchatī ti apeti, vigacchatī ti vigamati, nigacchatī ti labhati [8]"yasaṃ poso nigacchatī" ti idaṃ nidassanaṃ, niggacchatī ti nikkhamati; sappatī ti gacchati, saṃsappatī ti saṃsaranto gacchati, parisappatī ti samantato gacchati. Idāni pana viññūnaṃ sāṭṭhakathe tepiṭake buddhavacane paramakosallajananatthaṃ sappayogaṃ padamālaṃ kathayāma[c], seyyathīdaṃ:

So gacchati · te gacchanti gacchare, tvaṃ gacchasi tumhe

[1] (4[22]); *cf.* Ap 51[15] (*supra* 147[14]) + Pv 326[b]. [2] *cf.* Ps *ad* M II 137[4]. [3] √677. [4] Kc 503 (Sd § 1013, *ubi et* gagghati < A IV *301*[17]). [5] ns: samudagameti ca so upasārattaya phraṅ[1] lañ[3] yhañ ap eñ[1] | keci tui[1] ka[3] ta khu so pud nhuik upasāra suṃ[3] pā[3] ma rhi hū eñ[1] ||. [6] ***. [7] ns *cit.* J VI 292[20] *et* Ja VI 292[24]. [8] J VI 292[13] (*supra* 316[28]).

[a] Bm pati°. [b] *ita* ĊeBcmns. [c] Bm kathayyāma, Cc katheyyāma.

gacchatha, ahaṃ gacchāmi mayaṃ gacchāma; so gacchate te gacchante, tvaṃ gacchase tumhe gacchavhe, ahaṃ gacche mayaṃ gacchāmhe vattamānāya rūpāni.

So gacchatu te gacchantu, tvaṃ gacchāhi gaccha[a] *gacchasu*[b] · *tumhe gacchatha, ahaṃ gacchāmi mayaṃ gacchāma; so gacchataṃ te gacchantaṃ, tvaṃ gacchasu tumhe gacchavho, ahaṃ gacche mayaṃ gacchāmase*[c] pañcamiyā rūpāni.

So gaccheyya gacche · *te gaccheyyuṃ, tvaṃ gaccheyyāsi tumhe gaccheyyātha, ahaṃ gaccheyyāmi* · *mayaṃ gaccheyyāma gacchemu; so gacchetha te gaccheraṃ, tvaṃ gacchetho tumhe gaccheyyavho, ahaṃ gaccheyyaṃ mayaṃ gaccheyyāmhe* sattamiyā rūpāni.

So gaccha te gacchu, tvaṃ gacche · *tumhe gacchittha gañchittha*[d], *ahaṃ gacchaṃ*[e] · *mayaṃ gacchimha gañchimha*[a]*; so gacchi gacchittha*[f] · *te gacchire, tvaṃ gacchittho tumhe gacchivho, ahaṃ gacchi*[g] *mayaṃ gacchimhe* parokkhāya rūpāni.

So agacchā te agacchu, tvaṃ agacche tumhe agacchattha, ahaṃ agacchaṃ mayaṃ agacchamha; so agacchatha te agacchatthuṃ, tvaṃ agacchase tumhe agacchavhaṃ[h], *ahaṃ agacchiṃ agañchiṃ* · *mayaṃ agacchamhase* hiyyattaniyā rūpāni.

So agacchi agañchi[a] · *te agacchuṃ, tvaṃ agaccho* · *tumhe agacchittha agañchittha, ahaṃ agacchiṃ agañchiṃ* · *mayaṃ agacchimha agañchimha*[i]*; so agacchā te agacchu, tvaṃ agacchase tumhe*[h] *agacchivhaṃ, ahaṃ agaccha*[j] *mayaṃ agacchimhe* ajjataniyā rūpāni.

So gacchissati te gacchissanti, tvaṃ gacchissasi tumhe gacchissatha, ahaṃ gacchissāmi mayaṃ gacchissāma; so gacchissate te gacchissante, tvaṃ gacchissase tumhe gacchissavhe, ahaṃ gacchissaṃ mayaṃ gacchissāmhe bhavissantiyā rūpāni.

So agacchissā te agacchissaṃsu, tvaṃ agacchisse tumhe

---

[a] B^m *om.* [b] B^m gacchassu. [c] C^eB^m gacchāmhase. [d] *ita* C^eB^ens; B^m gacchittha (ns: parokkhā hiyyattanī ajjatanī suṃ³ pā³ nhuik *gaccha* apru *gañcha* apru kui (*cf.* § 1091) ||; *cod.* B^m *h. l.* [$463^{21, 24}$] *vestigia servat, restituerunt* C^eB^ens *præter* 463^{28-31}, *cum et* Aggavaṃsa *pro* gañchaṃ *legerit* gacchaṃ [181 *n.* 1]). [e] C^e gaccha. [f] *ita* B^m; C^eB^e gacchittha gañchittha (ns *comp. fecit*). [g] *sic* B^m; C^e gacchi gañchi, B^e gacchiṃ gañchiṃ. [h] B^e *om.* agacchavhaṃ ... tumhe 463^{20-26}. [i] B^m agaccho. [j] B^m agacchaṃ.

agacchissatha, ahaṃ agacchissaṃ mayaṃ agacchissamha; so agacchissatha[a] *te agacchissiṃsu*[b], *tvaṃ agacchissase tumhe agacchissavhe, ahaṃ agacchissaṃ mayaṃ agacchissamhase* kālātipattiyā rūpāni. Tattha ajjataniyā[c] kālātipattiyā ca *a*kārāgamaṃ[c] sabbesu purisesu sabbesu vacanesu labbhamānam[c] pi sāsane aniyataṃ[c] hutvā labbhatī ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, tathā hi *agacchi gacchi · agacchissā gacchissā* ti ādinā dve dve rūpāni dissanti.

Gamati gamanti; gamatu gamantu; gameyya gameyyuṃ sesaṃ sabbaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.

Idāni parokkhā-hiyyattanī-ajjatanīsu viseso vuccate:

*so puriso maggaṃ ga sā itthī gharam āga · te maggaṃ gu tā gharam āgu, e*kārassa *a*kārādesaṃ[d]: *tvaṃ maggaṃ ga tvaṃ gharam āga · tumhe maggaṃ* [1]*guttha tumhe gharam āguttha, ahaṃ maggaṃ gaṃ ahaṃ gharam āgaṃ ahaṃ taṃ purisaṃ anvagaṃ · mayaṃ maggaṃ* [1]*gumha mayaṃ gharam āgumha mayaṃ taṃ purisaṃ anvagumha* ayaṃ tāva parokkhāya viseso.

So maggaṃ agamā te maggam agamu icc ādi hiyyattanīyā rūpaṃ; *so agami te agamuṃ te guṃ*[c] icc ādi ajjataniyā rūpaṃ. Idāni tesaṃ padarūpānaṃ[f] pākaṭīkaraṇatthaṃ kiñci suttaṃ kathayāma: [2]"so p' āga[g] samitiṃ vanaṃ; [3]ath' ettha pañcamo āga[g]; [4]āgu[h] devā yasassino; [5]māhaṃ kāko va dummedho kāmānaṃ vasam anvagaṃ[i]; [6]agamā Rājagahaṃ buddho; [7]Vaṃkaṃ [8]agamu pabbataṃ; [9]brāhmaṇā upagacchu man" ti evamādīni bhavanti:

ga gu, ga guttha, gaṃ gumha, aguṃ[j] *agamu agamuṃ*[k]
agamāgami gacchan ti ādibhedaṃ mane kare. 30

Idāni nāmikapadāni vuccante: *gato gantā · gacchaṃ gacchantī gacchantaṃ kulaṃ · sahagataṃ gati gamanaṃ gamo āgamo*

[1] ns *cit.* Sd § 1094. [2] D II 257[6]. [3] *** (*cf.* D II 261[17]). [4] D II 259[17]. [5] J V 258[7]. [6] Sn 408[a]. [7] Cp I 9: 40[d]. [8] ns: agamu nhuik chan[3] kroṅ[1] niggahit kye || Vaṅkaṃ . . . pabbatan ti mayaṃ cattāro janā Vaṅkapabbataṃ uddissa agamimha || (Cpa). [9] Cp I 9: 16[b].

[a] Bm agacchissa. [b] Bm agacchissasu. [c] *ita* CeBemns. [d] *ita* CeBem (ns: akārādesaṃ | a apru kui || katvā | rve[1] || tvaṃ maggaṃ ga iti rūpaṃ | kui || nipphādetabbaṃ || eñ[1] ||). [e] Bm *om.* [f] *ita* Ce; Bemns padarūpāni. [g] Bens āgā. [h] Bens āguṃ. [i] *ita* CeBemns (§ 1104); J: annaga (*cod.* Bd anvaga) *cf.* Mvu III 437[20] 458[6, 10] . . . 460[20]. [j] *ita* Bm; CeBens agu. [k] *ita* CeBemns.

avagamo gantabbaṃ gamanīyaṃ gammaṃ gammamānaṃ gamīyamānaṃ[a] *go mātugāmo hiṅgu jagū*[b] *indagū medhago* icc ādīni; kārite *gacchāpeti gacchāpayati gaccheti gacchayati ga*[*m*]*meti*; kamme *gammati gamīyati adhigammati adhigamīyati*; *tum*antāditte *gantuṃ gamituṃ gantvā gantvāna gamitvā gamitvāna gamiya gamiyāna gamma āgamma āgantvā adhigamma adhigantvā* icc ādīni. *Sappa*dhātussa pana *sappo sappinī pīthasappī sappi* icc ādīni rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha *sahagata*saddo [1]tabbhāve vokiṇṇe nissaye ārammaṇe saṃsaṭṭhe ti imesu atthesu dissati, tattha [2]"yâyaṃ taṇhā ponobbhavikā[c] nandirāgasahagatā" ti tabbhāve veditabbo, nandirāgabhūtā ti attho, [3]"yâyaṃ bhikkhave vīmaṃsā kosajjasahagatā kosajjasampayuttā" ti vokiṇṇe veditabbo, antarantarā uppajjamānena kosajjena vokiṇṇā ti ayam ettha attho, [4]"aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvetī" ti nissaye veditabbo, aṭṭhikasaññaṃ nissāya aṭṭhikasaññaṃ bhāvetvā paṭiladdhan ti attho, [5]"lābhī hoti rūpasahagatānaṃ vā samāpattīnaṃ arūpasahagatānaṃ vā" ti ārammaṇe, rūpārūpārammaṇānan ti attho, [6]"idaṃ sukhaṃ imāya pītiyā sahagataṃ . . . sahajātaṃ sampayuttan" ti saṃsaṭṭhe, imissā pītiyā saṃsaṭṭhan ti attho; etth' etaṃ vuccati:

tabbhāve c' eva vokiṇṇe nissayârammaṇesu ca
saṃsaṭṭhe ca *sahagata*saddo dissati pañcasu; 31

[7]gatī ti gatigati nibbattigati ajjhāsayagati vibhavagati nipphattigati ñāṇagatī ti bahuvidhā gati nāma, tattha [8]"kaṃ[d] gatiṃ pecca gacchāmī" ti ca [9]"yassa gatiṃ na jānanti devā gandhabbamānusā" ti ca ayaṃ gatigati nāma, [10]"imesaṃ kho ahaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sīlavantānaṃ . . . n' eva jānāmi gatiṃ vā agatiṃ vā" ti ayaṃ nibbattigati nāma, [11]"evaṃ kho te ahaṃ brahme gatiñ ca jānāmi[e] jutiñ ca jānāmī"[e] ti ayaṃ ajjhāsayagati nāma, [12]"vibhavo gati dhammānaṃ nibbānaṃ arahato gatī" ti ayaṃ vibhavagati nāma, [13]"dve gatiyo bhavanti anaññā" ti ayaṃ nipphattigati nāma, [14]"taṃ[f] tattha gatimā dhitimā" ti ca

---

[1] 465^{9-20} < As 69^{22}–70^{2}. [2] S V 421^{26} (Vm 506^{17}). [3] S V *280*^{8}. [4] S V 129^{24}. [5] *** (Bojjhaṅgasaṃyut, ns). [6] Vibh *258*^{35}. [7] (*aliter* Sv I 249^{14-18}). [8] M III 165^{8}. [9] Sn 644^{ab}. [10] M I *334*^{3}. [11] M I 328^{35}. [12] Vin V 149^{23}. [13] D I 88^{32} (Sv: gatiyo = niṭṭhā; pṭ: niṭṭhā = nipphattiyo). [14] J VI 286^{26} (*supra* 148^{9}).

[a] B^m *om.* [b] (B^e jaṅgu). [c] B^m ponabbhavikā. [d] *ita* C^eB^m; $B^{e}ns$ taṃ (= M). [e] M: pajānāmi. [f] C^eB^m *om.*

[1]"sundaraṃ nibbānaṃ gato" ti ca ayaṃ ñāṇagati nāma; etth' etaṃ vuccati:

gatigatyañ ca nibbatyaṃ vibhav'-ajjhāsayesu ca
nipphattiyañ ca ñāṇe ca *gati*saddo pavattati; 32

gacchatī ti go; mātuyā samabhāvaṃ missībhāvañ ca gacchati pāpuṇātī ti mātugāmo; rogaṃ hiṃsantaṃ gacchatī ti hiṅgu, imāni tassa nāmāni:

hiṅgu hiṅgujatu cc eva tathā hiṅgusipāṭikā[a]
[2]hiṅgujātī ti kathitā [3]Vinayaṭṭhakathāya hi; 33

[4]"jagū ti cutito jātiṃ gacchatī ti ja-gū, indriyena gacchatī ti inda-gū, atha vā indabhūtena kammunā gacchatī ti [5]indagū, hindagū ti pi pāḷi, tattha hindan ti maraṇaṃ, taṃ maraṇaṃ gacchatī ti hindagū", sabbam etaṃ sattādhivacanaṃ liṅgato pulliṅgaṃ; medhago ti attano nissayañ ca parañ ca medhamāno hiṃsamāno gacchati pavattatī ti medhago · kalaho, [6]"tato sammanti medhagā" ti ettha hi kalaho *medhaga*saddena Bhagavatā vutto; gamitvā ti ettha [7]"Isivhayaṃ gamitvāna vinetvā Pañcavaggiye tato vinesi Bhagavā gantvā gantvā tahiṃ tahin" ti ayaṃ pāḷī nidassanaṃ; sappo ti sappatī ti sappo, saṃsappanto gacchatī ti attho, tenâha āyasmā Sāriputto [8]"yo kāme parivajjeti sappassêva padā siro" ti imissā pāḷiyā niddese: [9]"sappo vuccati ahi, ken' aṭṭhena sappo: saṃsappanto gacchatī ti sappo, bhujanto gacchatī ti bhujago, urena gacchatī ti urago, pannasiro gacchatī ti pannago, sirena supatī[b] ti siriṃsapo, bile sayatī ti bilāsayo, ... dāṭhā tassa āvudho[c] ti dāṭhāvudho, visaṃ tassa ghoran ti ghoraviso, jivhā tassa duvidhā ti dujivho, dvīhi jivhāhi rasaṃ sāyatī ti dvirasaññū" ti; sappinī ti uragī; pīṭhasappī ti pīṭhena sappati gacchatī ti pīṭhasappī · paṅgulo; sappī ti yo naṃ paribhuñjati, tassa balāyuvaḍḍhanatthaṃ sappati gacchati pavattatī ti sappi · ghataṃ.

---

[1] *cf.* Sp I 117[2] (*supra* 315[15]). [2] (ɔ: hiṅguvikatiyo, Vjb *vide* n. 3). [3] Sp (Se II 418[20]) *ad* Vin IV 86[3]. [4] 466[10–13] < Nidda *ad* Nidd I 3[15] (jagū: puḍho jagā, Sūtrakṛtāṅga I 7: 20[b]; *de pl.* -gā (-ññā): *sg.* -gū (-ññū) *cf.* Pj II 732[10, 22] *s. vv.* pāraga, °gū, *et* CPD *s. v.* aggañña). [5] (ɔ: *indraka, *cf.* PW *s. v.* indra 1 c, *unde et* indriya; Indako yakkho S I 206[5] *cf. ib.* 206[7, 8, 10, 15] jīvo, ayaṃ, naro; *apte* yakkho *dicitur* [Sn 478[c], 875[d] *et* Nidd *ad loc.*; A V *64*[6]]; *cf. et* vedagū [Mil 54[17]]: vedaka). [6] Dhp 6[d]. [7] Ap 501[27–28]. [8] Sn 768[ab]. [9] Nidd I 7[27]—8[6].

[a] Bm °sipātikā. [b] *vide* Nidda; CeBm sirena sappati; Bens sarīrena sappati. [c] *ita* CeBemns.

1076A [1]**Sakka** **1076B** [2]**ṭeka** **1076C** [3]**laṃgha gatyatthā.** *Sakkati* [4]*ni-sakkati parisakkati nis⟨s⟩akkati*[a], *parisakkanaṃ; ṭekati, ṭīkā; laṃghati ullaṃghati olaṃghati, laṃghako ullaṃghikā pīti.*
1076D [5]**Ke** **1076E** [6]**re** **1076F** [7]**ge sadde.** *Kāyati, rāyati, gāyati; jātakaṃ,* [8]*rā, gītaṃ; kāyituṃ rāyituṃ gāyituṃ, kāyitvā rāyitvā gāyitvā.* Tattha [9]j ā t a k a n ti jātaṃ bhūtaṃ atītaṃ attano caritaṃ kāyati katheti Bhagavā etenā ti jātakaṃ, Jātakapāḷī hi idha jātakan ti †vuttaṃ, aññatra pana jāti[b] eva jātakan ti gahetabbā, tathā hi *jātaka*saddo pariyattiyam pi vattati [10]"Iti-vuttakaṃ Jātakaṃ Abbhutadhamman" ti ādisu, jātiyam pi vat-tati [11]"jātakaṃ samodhānesī" ti ādisu; [8]r ā vuccati saddo; g ī t a n ti gāyanaṃ.
1076G [12]**Khe** **1076H** [13]**je** **1076I** [14]**se khaye.** *Khāyati, jāyati, sāyati,* khayaṃ gacchatī ti attho. || Ettha pana siyā: nanu ca bho *khāyatī* ti padassa khādatī ti vā paññāyatī ti vā attho bhavati, tathā *jāyatī* ti padassa nibbattatī ti attho, *sāyatī* ti padassa rasaṃ assādetī ti attho, evaṃ sante bho kasmā idha evaṃ attho tumhehi kathīyatī ti. | Saccaṃ, dhātūnaṃ tu anekatthattā evaṃ attho kathetuṃ labbhati, tathā hi [15]"appassutâyaṃ puriso balibaddo va jīratī" ti ettha *jīratī* ti ayaṃ saddo 'jaraṃ pāpu-ṇātī' ti atthaṃ avatvā 'vaḍḍhatī' ti attham eva vadati, evaṃ-sampadaṃ idaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.
1076K [16]**Gu** **1076L** [17]**ghu** **1076M** [18]**ku** **1076N** [19]**u sadde.** *Gavati, gha-vati, kavati, avati.*
1076P [20]**Khu** **1076Q** [21]**ru** **1076R** [22]**ku sadde.** *Khoti, roti, koti.*
1077 Cu **1077A** [23]**ju** **1078 pu** **1079 plu** **1079A** [24]**gā** **1079B** [25]**se gatiyaṃ.** *Cavati, javati,* [26]*pavati,* [26]*plavati, gāti, seti; cavanaṃ cuti, javanaṃ (javo)*[c], *pavanaṃ*[d], *plavanaṃ, gānaṃ, setu; poto, plavo.* Ettha g ā n a n ti gamanaṃ; p o t o ti pavati gacchati udake etenā ti poto · nāvā, tathā plavati na sīdatī ti p l a v o · nāvā eva, [27]"bhinnaplavo sāgarassêva majjhe" ti hi Jātakapāḷī dissati; [28]"nāvā poto plavo jalayānaṃ taraṇan" ti nāvābhidhānāni.

---

[1] √30. [2] *cf.* √32. [3] √119. [4] ns *cit.* J VI 23^{18} (*sed vide* Ja VI 23^{34}). [5] √4 (206^{23} 294^{5}). [6] √708. [7] √91. [8] (422^{3}). [9] (321^{21-26}). [10] A II 7^{2}. [11] Ja I 123^{7}. [12] *cf.* √37. [13] √181. [14] √868. [15] (422^{32}). [16] √110. [17] √117. [18] √3. [19] √14. [20] √39. [21] √707. [22] √3. [23] √180. [24] √109. [25] √870. [26] (Vv 750a *et v. l.* Vva 278^{25-27}). [27] J III 158^{26}. [28] (√1323).

a Bm nisakkati; Ce Bens nisakko. b Bens jātaṃ. c *ita* Ce; Bemns *om.* d Bm *om.*

1080 Ṭhe[a] **1080^{A} [1]the sadda-saṃghātesu.** *Ṭhāyati*[a], *ṭhāyati*; bhāve *ṭhīyati*[a] *thīyati; itthī thi.*

1080^{B} [2]De 1080^{C} [3]te pālane. *Dāyati,* ⟨*tāyati*⟩*: daya, tāṇaṃ.*

1080^{D} [4]Rā 1080^{E} [5]lā ādāne. *Rāti, lāti.*

1080^{F} [6]Ati 1080^{G} [7]adi bandhane. *Antati, andati; antaṃ, andu.*

1080^{H} [8]Juta 1080^{I} [9]subha 1080^{K} [10]ruca dittiyaṃ. *Jotati, sobhati, rocati virocati.*

1080^{L} [11]Aka 1081 [12]aga kuṭilāyaṃ gatiyaṃ. *Akati, agati.*

1081^{A} [13]Nātha 1081^{B} [14]nādha yācanôpatāp'-issariyâsiṃsāsu. *Nāthati,* [15]*nādhati.*

1081^{C} [16]Sala 1081^{D} [17]hula 1081^{E} [18]cala kampane. *Salati, hulati, calati; kusalaṃ.* Ettha ca kucchite pāpake dhamme salayati ti kusalaṃ, hetukattuvasen' idaṃ nibbacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ [19]"kucchite pāpake (dhamme)[b] salayanti calayanti kampenti viddhaṃsentī ti ku-salā" ti hetukattuvasena attho kathito; idaṃ *sala*dhātuvasena *kusala*saddassa nibbacanaṃ, aññesam pi dhātūnaṃ vasena *kusala*saddassa nibbacanaṃ bhavati, tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ aññāni pi nibbacanāni dassitāni, kathaṃ: [20]"kucchitena[c] ākārena sayantī ti ku-sā, te akusaladhammasaṃkhāte kuse lunanti chindantī ti kusa-lā; kucchitānaṃ vā sānato tanukaraṇato . . . ñāṇaṃ kusaṃ nāma, tena kusena lātabbā ti kusa-lā, gahetabbā pavattetabbā ti attho; yathā vā[d] kusā ubhayabhāgagataṃ hatthappadesaṃ lunanti, evam ime pi uppannânuppannabhāvena ubhayabhāgagataṃ kilesapakkhaṃ[e] lunanti, tasmā kusā viya lunanti ti pi kusa-lā" ti evaṃ aññāni pi nibbacanāni dassitāni, tatra *dhammā* iti padāpekkhaṃ katvā tadanurūpaliṅga-vacanavasena "kusalā" ti niddeso kato, idha pana sāmaññaniddesavasena kusalan ti napuṃsakekavacananiddeso amhehi kato, puññavācako hi *kusala*saddo ārogyavācako ca ekantena napuṃsakaliṅgo, itaratthavācako pana tiliṅgiko yathā [21]"kusalo phasso, [22]kusalā vedanā, [23]kusalaṃ cittan" ti; *kusala*saddo imasmiṃ

[1] √409. [2] √434. [3] √389. [4] √704. [5] √758. [6] √394. [7] √447. [8] √398. [9] √636. [10] √158. [11] √12. [12] (*cf.* √108) = Wg § 19: 31. [13] √415. [14] √508. [15] (J V 90^{11}). [16] (√797). [17] (√807). [18] √808. [19] As 39^{1-2}. [20] As 39^{3-10}. [21] ***. [22] Vibh 4^{20}. [23] Dhs § 1 (*p.* 9^{2}).

[a] *dedi;* (ṣṭyai, Wg § 22: 14); CeBemns dhe *et* dhāyati *et* dhīyati. [b] CeBm *om.* (ns *comp. fecit*). [c] Be *ad.* vā. [d] Be va (As: vā). [e] As: saṃkilesa°.

*bhuvā*digaṇe[a] *lā*dhātu-*sala*dhātuvasena nipphattiṃ gato ti veditabbo.

Iti *bhuvā*digaṇe samodhānagatadhātuyo samattā. Icc evaṃ
vitthārato ca saṃkhepā *bhuvā*dīnaṃ gaṇo mayā
yo vibhatto [1]saṅkhepa[sic] [2]saniddeso yathārahaṃ, 34
upasagga-nipātehi nānāatthayutehi ca
yojetvāna padān' ettha dassitāni visuṃ visuṃ 35
pāḷinidassanādīhi dassitāni sah' eva tu,
[3]*ty*ādantāni[b] ca rūpāni, [4]*sy*ādyantāni[c] ca sabbathā[d], 36
[5]padānaṃ sadisattañ ca tathā visadisattanaṃ
codanā-parihārehi sahito c' atthanicchayo, 37
[6]atthuddhāro, 'bhidhānañ ca, [7]liṅgattayavimissanaṃ
[8]abhidheyyakaliṅgesu savisesapadāni ca, 38
[9]nānāpada-bahuppadasamodhānañ ca dassitaṃ,
[10]rūḷhisaddādayo c' eva suvibhattā anākulā, 39
[11]sabbanāmaṃ sabbanāmasadisāni padāni ca
[12]nānāpadehi yojetuṃ dassitāni yathārahaṃ, 40
[13]*tuma*ntāni ca rūpāni *tvā*dantāni[e] ca, viññunaṃ
piṭake pāṭavatthāya sabbam etaṃ pakāsitaṃ. 41

Ye Saddanītimhi imaṃ vibhāgaṃ
jānanti sammā, munisāsane te
atthesu sabbesu pi vītakaṃkhā
acchambhino sīhasamā bhavanti. 42

Vibhūtabhūtaggasayambhucakke
subhūtabhūriṃ vadato narānaṃ
yo Saddanītimhi [14]*bhuvā*dikaṇḍo
vutto mayā, tam bhajat' atthakāmo. 43

Iti navaṅge sāṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe cuddasahi[f] paricchedehi patimaṇḍito bhuvādigaṇo nāma soḷasamo[g] paricchedo.

---

[1] 3^{26}—4^{18}. [2] 4^{19}—11^{24}. [3] 13^{29}. [4] 59^{29}. [5] 192^{11} *vel* 45^{8}—48^{23}. [6] atthuddhāra ("*homonyma*") 31^{6} 308^{22}, 342^{24}—344^{2} *etc.*; abhidhānāni (*vel* pariyāyavacanāni, "*synonyma*"): 70^{13} 71^{12} 72^{31} 73^{24}—74^{33} *etc.*, 322^{11} 323^{22} $330^{9,30}$ 334^{6} *etc.* [7] 235^{25}. [8] 247^{27}. [9] 258^{31}. [10] 261^{26}. [11] 266^{10}. [12] (296^{28}). [13] 308^{21}. [14] 3^{26}—469^{3}.

[a] Bm bhūvādike. [b] Be tyādyantāni. [c] Ce syādantāni. [d] Bens sabbaso. [e] ns tvādyantāni. [f] *ita* CeBemns (*cf. n.* g). [g] Bm pannarasamo (*cf. subscrr. cod.* Bm *inde a p.* 246 *n.* g).

XVII.

Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi *rudh*ādikagaṇādayo
sāsanassôpakārāya gaṇe tu chabbidhe, kathaṃ: 1

1082 [1]**Rudhi āvaraṇe.** *Rudhi*dhātu āvaraṇe[f] vattati; ettha āvaraṇaṃ nāma pidahanaṃ vā parirundhanaṃ[a] vā[a] palibuddhanaṃ vā harituṃ vā appadānaṃ, sabbam etaṃ vaṭṭati. *Rundhati* (*rundhiti*)[b] (*rundhīti*)[a] *rundheti avarundheti*; kammani *maggo purisena rundhīyati; rodho orodho virodho paṭivirodho*[c], *viruddho paṭiviruddho*[d] *pariruddho* ⟨*avaruddho*⟩, *rundhituṃ parirundhituṃ, rundhitvā parirundhitvā.* Tatra rodho ti cārako, so hi rundhati pavesitānaṃ kurūrakammantānaṃ sattānaṃ gamanaṃ āvaratī ti rodho ti vuccati; orodho ti rājubbarī[e], sā pana yathākāmacāraṃ carituṃ appadānena orundhīyati avarundhīyatī ti orodho; virodho ti ananukūlatā, paṭivirodho[c] ti [2]punappunaṃ ananukūlatā, viruddho ti virodhaṃ āpanno, paṭiviruddho[c] ti paṭisattubhāvena[c] virodhaṃ āpanno; pariruddho ti gahaṇatthāya samparivārito, vuttaṃ hi: [3]"yathā arīhi pariruddho vijjante gamane pathe" ti; avaruddho ti [4]pabbājito[f].

1083 Muca mocane. *Migaṃ bandhanā muñcati, muñcanaṃ mocanaṃ dukkhappamocanaṃ moco* — [5]moco ti c' ettha aṭṭhikadalirukkho —, *muñcituṃ muñcitvā*; kārite *moceti mocetuṃ mocetvā* ti ādīni.

1084 Rica virecane. *Riñcati, riñcanaṃ virecanaṃ vireko virecako, riñcituṃ riñcitvā.*

1085 Sica paggharaṇe[g]. *Udakena bhūmiṃ siñcati,* [6]"puttaṃ rajje abhisiñci"[h], *abhiseko, muddhābhisitto khattiyo,* [7]"siñca bhikkhu imaṃ nāvaṃ sittā te lahum essati", *sittaṭṭhānaṃ, siñcituṃ siñcitvā.*

1086 Yuja yoge. *Yuñjati anuyuñjati*; kammani ⟨*yujjati*⟩ *yuñjīyatī* ti rūpāni, keci [8]*yuñjate* ti icchanti; *yuñjanaṃ saṃyogo anuyogo bhāvanānuyutto · saññogo saññojanaṃ · atthayojanā,* [9]"dīghaṃ

[1] Rūp 495 (Sd § 926—927). [2] As 258[12]. [3] Bv 2: 16ab. [4] (Ja VI 572[10]). [5] (*cf.* Sp *ad* Vin I 246[10]). [6] ***. [7] Dhp 369ab. [8] (*cf.* aparibhuñjamāna, S I 90[12]). [9] Dhp 60b.

[a] Bm *om.* [b] CeBm *om.* [c] CeBens paṭi°. [d] *ita h. l.* CeBemns. [e] Bm rājupari, CeBens rājuppari. [f] Bm pabbajito. [g] Wg § 28: 140: kṣaraṇe (Mmd 642) *cf.* √470. [h] Bm abhisiñcati.

santassa yojanaṃ", *yuñjituṃ anuyuñjituṃ, anuyuñjitvā; yojeti.* Tattha saṃyojanan ti bandhanaṃ · kāmarāgādi; yojanan ti

vidatthi dvādas' aṅgulyo, tadvayaṃ ratanaṃ mataṃ,
sattaratanikā yaṭṭhi, usabhaṃ vīsayaṭṭhikaṃ,
gāvutaṃ usabhāsīti, yojanaṃ catugāvutaṃ. 2

1087 Bhuja pālanâbhyāvaharaṇesu[a]. Pālanaṃ rakkhaṇaṃ, abhyāvaharaṇaṃ[b] ajjhoharaṇaṃ. *Bhuñjati paribhuñjati sambhuñjati,* [1]"dāsaparibhogena paribhuñji"; kārite *bhojeti bhojayatī* ti ādīni rūpāni, *bhojanaṃ sambhogo mahībhujo gāmabhojako upabhogo paribhogo, bhutto odano bhavatā,* [2]"sace bhutto bhaveyyâhaṃ", [3]*odanaṃ bhutto bhuttavā bhuttāvī, tum*antāditte *bhuñjituṃ paribhuñjituṃ bhojetuṃ bhojayituṃ, bhuñjitvā*[c] *bhuñjitvāna*[d] *bhuñjiya bhuñjiyāna bhojetvā bhojetvāna bhojayitvā bhojayitvāna* icc ādīni *pari*saddādīhi visesitabbāni. Tatra bhuñjatī ti bhattaṃ bhuñjati bhojanīyaṃ bhuñjati, tathā hi [4]"khādanīyaṃ vā bhojanīyaṃ vā khādati vā bhuñjati vā" ti ādi vuttaṃ, api ca kadāci khādanīye pi *bhuñjatī* ti vohāro dissati, [5]"phalāni khuddakappāni bhuñja rāja varā varan"[e] ti hi vuttaṃ; paribhuñjatī ti cīvaraṃ paribhuñjati, piṇḍapātaṃ paribhuñjati, gilānapaccaya-bhesajja-parikkhāraṃ paribhuñjati, paṭisevatī ti vuttaṃ hoti, ten' eva ca [6]"paṭisevatī ti paribhuñjatī" ti attho saṃvaṇṇīyati, api ca [7]"kāme bhuñjatī" ti ca [8]"kāmaguṇe paribhuñjatī" ti ca dassanato pana *bhuñjana-paribhuñjana*saddā paṭisevanatthena katthaci samānatthā pi hontī ti avagantabbā; sambhuñjatī ti sambhogaṃ karoti, ekatovāsaṃ karotī ti attho. || Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho atra *bhuja*dhātu pālanâbhyāvaharaṇesu[f] vutto, so kathaṃ ettakesu pi atthesu vattatī ti. | Vattat' eva, anekatthā hi dhātavo, te upasaggasahāye labhitvā pi anekatthatarā va honti.

Ito paṭṭhāya *tum*antādīni rūpāni na vakkhāma; yattha pana viseso dissati, tattha vakkhāma.

[1] (*cf.* Vin III 136[13]). [2] Mil 370[12]. [3] (*cf.* Kcv 580). [4] *cf.* Vin IV 85[33–34]. [5] J IV 434[8] = V 324[2] = VI 85[27]. [6] Vm 30[29]. [7] (Thī 295b). [8] *** (Thīa 226[4]).

[a] *dedi;* Bm pālanāvahaṇesu, Bens pālanabyavaharaṇesu; Ce pālanabbhyaharo (*vide n.* b, f). [b] Bm abyāharo; Bens byavaharo; Ce abbhyavaharo. [c] Bm bhuñjitā. [d] Bm bhuñjitvā. [e] *ita* CeBemns [= koṅ[3] nui[3] rā rā || vā | koṅ[3] sañ thak koṅ[3] sañ kui] *cf.* J VI 289[20]. [f] Bm pālanābyavaharo; Bens pālanabyavaho; Ce pālanabbhyavo.

1088 Kati cchedane. *Kantati vikantati,* [1]*sallakatto.*

1089 Bhidi vidāraṇe. *Bhindati,* anāgatatthe vattabbe †*bhejjissati*[a] *bhindissati* ti dvidhā bhavanti rūpāni, [2]pāpake akusale dhamme bhindatī ti bhikkhu, tenâha: [3]"na tena bhikkhu so hoti yāvatā bhikkhate pare visaṃ[a] dhammaṃ samādāya bhikkhu hoti na tāvatā, yo 'dha puññañ ca pāpañ ca bāhetvā †brahmacariyaṃ saṃkhāya loke carati sa ve bhikkhū ti vuccati", idañ ca khīṇāsavaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ, sekha-puthujjana-samaṇā pi yathāsambhavaṃ 'bhikkhū' ti vattabbataṃ pāpuṇanti yeva; saṃghaṃ bhindatī ti saṃghabhedako; [4]"Devadattena saṃgho bhinno", [5]'bhindīyatī ti bhinno' ti hi nibbacanaṃ; [6]"na te kaṭṭhāni bhinnāni"; bhindatī ti bhettā.

1090 Chidi dvedhākaraṇe[c]. Chindatī ti chedako, evaṃ chettā; [7]"kese chettuṃ vaṭṭati, [8]chindīyatī ti chinno; [9]chinno pi rukkho puna-d-eva[d] rūhati".

Idaṃ pana *bhidi-chidi*dvayaṃ [10]*divā*diganaṃ patvā *bhijjati chijjati* ti suddhakattuvācakaṃ rūpadvayaṃ janeti, tasmā [11]bhijjatī ti bhinno ti ādinā suddhakattuvasena pi nibbacanaṃ kātabbaṃ.

1091 Tadi hiṃsânādaresu. *Tandati, tandī* [12]*daddu.* Daddū ti kacchū.

1092 Udi pasavana-kiledanesu[e]. Pasavanaṃ sandanaṃ, kiledanaṃ tintatā. *Undati, unduro samuddo.*

1093 Vida lābhe. *Vindati, Govindo vitti.* Ettha vittī ti anubhavanaṃ vedanā vā.

1094 Vida tuṭṭhiyaṃ. *Vindati nibbindati, nibbindanaṃ, virajjati nibbiṇṇo kāmaratiyā, vitti vittaṃ vedo,* [13]"labhati atthavedaṃ . . . dhammavedaṃ". Ettha vittī ti somanassaṃ, [14]"vitti hi maṃ vindati sūta disvā" ti hi vuttaṃ; vittan ti vittijananattā vittasaṃkhātaṃ[f] dhanaṃ; [15]vedo ti gantho pi ñāṇam pi somanas-

[1] (*vide et* 474[20]). [2] (Nidd I 70[27]). [3] Dhp 266[a]—267[d]. [4] ***. [5] (*cf.* Kcv 584). [6] J IV 221[10]. [7] ***. [8] Kcv 584. [9] Dhp 338[b] =: S I 182[18–21]. [10] √1135 1136. [11] (*cf.* 472[11, 14]). [12] (: Mmd 669, Rūp 661, Sd § 1313, Uṇādi I 92). [13] M I 37[30]. [14] J VI 117[10]. [15] Bva *ad* Bv 2: 6[b].

[a] ɔ: bhecchati? [b] *sic* CeBemns (= Dhp *cod.* Br; *codd.* Ckk vissaṃ); *malim* vissa < *vi-sva (ɔ: a-kiñcana a-ssaka) *cum* Dhpa III 393[8], *ubi pro* †visamaṃ *leg.* *visvaṃ (*forma sanscrita, cf.* †sariṇati [501 *n.* d] *et* †sammuti †sūramati [504 *n.* a]). [c] Wg § 29: 3: dvaidhīkaraṇe; Mmd 663: dvidhāk°. [d] Ce puna-r-eva. [e] = Mmd 663 (Wg § 28: 20: undī kledane). [f] Ce Bm vittisaṃkh°.

sam pi vuccati, [1]"tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū" ti ādisu hi gantho vedo ti vuccati, [2]"yaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ vedaguṃ abhijaññaṃ[a] akiñcanaṃ kāmabhave asattan" ti ādisu ñāṇaṃ, [3]"ye vedajātā vicaranti loke" ti ādisu somanassaṃ:

vedaganthe ca ñāṇe ca somanasse ca vattati
*veda*saddo, imaṃ nānādhātuto samudīraye. 3

1095 Lipa limpane[b]. *Limpati, limpako avalepo.* Avalepo ti ahaṃkāro.

1096 Lupa acchedane[c]. *Lumpati, vilumpako, vilutto vilopo,* [4]"vilumpat' eva puriso yāv' assa upakappati, yadā c' aññe vilumpanti so vilutto vilumpatī"[d] ti.

1097 Pisa cuṇṇane[e]. *Piṃsati, piṃsako, pisuṇā vācā,* Āgamaṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana [5]"attano piyabhāvaṃ parassa ca suññabhāvaṃ yāya vācāya bhāsati, sā pi-suṇā vācā" ti vuttaṃ, taṃ niruttilakkhaṇena vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

1098 Hisi vihiṃsāyaṃ[f]. *Hiṃsati vihiṃsati, hiṃsako:* [6]"Ahiṃsako ti me nāmaṃ hiṃsakassa pure sato ajjāhaṃ saccanāmo 'mhi na naṃ hiṃsāmi kiñcanaṃ"[g], *hiṃsitabbaṃ*; hiṃsatī ti sīho, ādiantakkharavipallāsavasena saddasiddhi yathā [7]"kantanaṭṭhena takkan"[h] ti; *vihesako vihesanaṃ.*

1099 Sumbha pahāre[i]. [8]"Yo no gāvo va sumbhati", *parisumbhati* [9]*sumbhoti.* Atr' ime pāḷito payogā: [10]"saṃsumbhamānā attānaṃ kālam āgamayāmase" ti ca [11]"kesaggahaṇam ukkhepā bhumyā ca parisumbhanā datvā ca no pakkamati bahu dukkham anappakan" ti ca [12]"bhūmiṃ sumbhāmi vegasā" ti ca [13]aññattha[j] pana[j] aññā pi vuttā, tā idha anupapattito na vuttā.

|| Kec' ettha maññeyyuṃ: yathā *bhuvādigaṇe* [14]"saki saṃkāyaṃ, [15]khaji gativekalle" ti ādīnaṃ dhātūnaṃ paṭiladdhavaggantabhāvassa[k] niggahītāgamassa vasena *saṃkati khañjati*

[1] D I 88[5] (Bv 2: 6[b]). [2] Sn 1059[ab]. [3] Vv 390[b] (Vva 156[8]). [4] S I 85[26–27] (Spk) = J II 239[4–5] (Ja). [5] *cf.* Sv I 74[1]. [6] Th 879[a–d]. [7] (Uṇādi I 17). [8] J VI 549[6]. [9] Kcv 448. [10] J VI 88[28]. [11] J VI 508[10–11]. [12] J III 185[2]. [13] = kyam[3] ta pā[3] tui[1] nhuik kā[3] || aññā pi | kun so || rūpappavattiyo | tui[1] kui || thañ[1] | vuttā || kun eñ[1] || ns. [14] 325[25]. [15] 345[13] (*ib. n.* 4 *leg.* Vin I 186[36]; *radicis synonymæ* lang [*neo-pers* lang] *testes sunt* As 254[25] *et* Vp *apud* Wg § 5: 37).

[a] Bcns abhijaññā (Pj II 592[3–6]). [b] *cf.* Wg § 28: 139. [c] Wg § 28: 137: chedane. [d] Bm viluppati? [e] Wg § 29: 15: saṃcūrṇane. [f] Wg § 29: 19: hiṃsāyām. [g] *ita* CeBemns. [h] Bm kantanatakkaṃ. [i] *cf.* Wg § 11: 40–43. [j] Bm *om.* [k] CeBm °vaggantibhāvassa.

ti rūpāni bhavanti, tathā imasmiṃ *rudh*ādigaṇe [1]"muca mocane, [2]kati chedane" ti ādīnaṃ dhātūnaṃ paṭiladdhavaggantabhāvassa niggahītāgamassa vasena *muñcati kantati* ti ādirūpāni[a] bhavanti; evaṃ sante ko imesaṃ tesañ ca viseso ti. | Ettha vuccate: ye *bhuv*ādigaṇasmiṃ anekassarā asaṃyogantā *i*kārantavasena niddiṭṭhā, te ākhyātattañ ca nāmikattañ ca patvā suddhakattu-hetukattuvisayesu ekantato niggahītāgamena nipphannarūpā bhavanti, na katthaci pi tesaṃ vinā niggahītāgamena rūpappavatti dissati, taṃ yathā *saṃkati saṃkā, khañjati khañjo* icc ādi, ayaṃ anekassarānaṃ *i*kārantavasena niddiṭṭhānaṃ *bhuv*ādigaṇikānaṃ viseso; ye ca *rudh*ādigaṇasmiṃ anekassarā asaṃyogantā *a*kārantavasena vā *u*kārantavasena[b] vā niddiṭṭhā, te ākhyātattaṃ patvā suddhakattuvisaye yeva ekantato niggahītāgamena[c] nipphannarūpā bhavanti na hetukattuvisaye, nāmikattaṃ pana (patvā)[d] saha niggahītāgamena vinā ca niggahītāgamena nipphannarūpā bhavanti — yattha vinā niggahītāgamena nipphannarūpāni, tattha [3]sasaṃyogarūpā yeva bhavanti, taṃ yathā: *muñcati muñcāpeti moceti mocapeti, chindati chindāpeti chedeti chedāpeti chindanaṃ chedo*[e], *muñcanaṃ mocanaṃ, kantati kantanaṃ sallakatto* [4]"piṭṭhimaṃsāni attano sāmaṃ ukkacca khādasi" icc ādīni, tattha ukkaccā ti ukkantitvā, chinditvā ti attho. || Nanu ca bho evaṃ sante ākhyātanāmikabhāvaṃ patvā suddhakattu-hetukattuvisayesu ekantato paṭiladdhaniggahītāgamehi *saki-khaji*ādīhi yeva *rudh*ādigaṇikehi bhavitabbaṃ, na *muca-chidi*ādīhī ti. | Tan na, *muca-chidi*ādīhi yeva *rudh*ādigaṇikehi bhavitabbaṃ · *rudha*dhātuyā[f] samānagatikattā, tathā hi, yathā *rudhi*ssa[g] *rundhayati rundhāpeti rundhanaṃ · rodho virodho* ti ādisu niggahītāgamāniggahītāgamavasena[h] dvippakārāni rūpāni dissanti, tathā *muca-chidi*ādīnam pī ti. || Nanu Kaccāyane niggahītāgamassa niccavidhānatthaṃ [5]"*rudh*ādito niggahītapubbañ cā" ti lakkhaṇaṃ vuttan ti. | Saccaṃ, taṃ pana kiriyāpadattaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ; yadi ca nāmi-

---

[1] $\sqrt{}$1083. [2] $\sqrt{}$1088. [3] ns: *i*kārantadhāt kui rañ sañ || *eva*pud eñ[1] anuññātattha phrañ[1] orodho ca so asaṃyogarup kui yū ||. [4] Pv *493*[ab] (Pva *211*[18]) *cf.* J V 10[17]. [5] Kc 448.

[a] Ce ādīni rūpāni. [b] *ita* CeBemns. [c] Bm niggahitāgamanena. [d] *ita* ns; CeBem *om.* [e] Bm *om.* [f] *ita* CeBmns; Be rucadhātuyā. [g] CeBens rundhissa. [h] (*vide* 475[9]).

kapadattam pi sandhāya vuttaṃ bhaveyya, *virodho* ti ādīnaṃ dassanato *vā*saddaṃ pakkhipitvā vattabbaṃ siyā, na ca *vā*-saddaṃ pakkhipitvā vuttaṃ, tena ñāyati: kiriyāpadattaṃ yeva sandhāya vuttan ti. || Nanu ca bho evaṃ sante *saki-khaji*ādīnaṃ niccaṃ-saniggahītāgamakiriyāpadattaṃ yeva sandhāya [1]"*ru-dh*ādito niggahītapubbañ cā" ti idaṃ vuttan ti sakkā mantun ti. | Na sakkā · *saki-khaji*ādīnaṃ *rudha*dhātuyā[a] asamānagatikattā nāmikatte dvippakārassa asambhavato, tathā hi, yesaṃ yā nāmikatte saniggahītāgamâniggahītāgamavasena[b] dvippakāravantatā, sā eva tesaṃ *rudh*ādigaṇabhāvassa[c] lakkhaṇaṃ, tañ ca *saki-khaji*ādīnaṃ n' atthi, *saṃkā khañjo* ti ādinā hi nāmatte eko yeva pakāro dissati saniggahītāgamo; [2]"kamu padavikkhepe" icc ādīnaṃ pana, *kamo kamanaṃ caṃkamo caṃkamanan* ti ādinā nāmikatte dvippakāravantatāsambhave pi, niggahītāgamassa abbhāsavisaye pavattattā sā dvippakāravantatā *rudh*ādigaṇabhāvassa[c] lakkhaṇaṃ na hoti, tasmā abbhāsavisaye pavattaṃ niggahītāgamaṃ vajjetvā yā dvippakāravantatā, sā yeva *rudh*ādigaṇikabhāvassa lakkhaṇan ti sanniṭṭhānaṃ kātabbaṃ; ayaṃ nayo atīva sukhumo sammā manasikātabbo.

*Rudh*ādī ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,
suttes' aññe[d] pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito ti. 4

— *Rudh*ādigaṇo 'yaṃ.

1100 [3]Divu kīḷā-vijigi⟨ṃ⟩sā[e]-vyavahāra-juti-thuti-kanti-gati-sattisu. Ettha ca kīḷā ti laḷanā vihāro vā, laḷanā ti ca laḷitānubhavanavasena ramaṇaṃ[f], vihāro iriyāpathaparivattanādinā vattanaṃ, vijigi⟨ṃ⟩sā[e] ti vijayicchā, vyavahāro ti vohāro, jutī ti sobhā, thutī ti thomanā, kantī ti kamanīyatā, gatī ti gamanaṃ, sattī ti sāmatthiyaṃ — imesu atthesu *divu*dhātu vattati. *Dibbati, devo devī devatā.* Ettha d e v o ti [4]tividhā devā: sammutidevā upapattidevā visuddhidevā ti; tesu Mahāsammatakālato paṭṭhāya lokena 'devā' ti sammatattā rāja-rājakumārādayo sam-

[1] (474[31]). [2] √659. [3] Rūp 496—497. [4] *cf.* Ps I 33[22] Pj I 123[10] Vva 18[7–20] (Dp *ad* Mhbv 40[32]).

[a] *ita* CeBmns; Be rucadhātuyā. [b] Bens *om.* sa- (474[28]). [c] *ita* CeBemns (*vide* 475[18]). [d] CeBe suttesv aññe. [e] Bemns vijigisā (*skr.* vijigīṣā). [f] CeBm rammaṇaṃ.

mutidevā nāma, devaloke upapannā upapattidevā nāma, khīṇāsavā visuddhidevā nāma, vuttam pi c' etaṃ: [1]"sammutidevā nāma rājāno deviyo kumārā, upapattidevā nāma Bhummadeve upādāya taduttari⟨ṃ⟩ devā, visuddhidevā nāma buddha-paccekabuddha-khīṇāsavā" ti, idaṃ pan' ettha nibbacanaṃ: dibbanti kāmaguṇa-jhānâbhiññā-cittissariyādīhi kīḷanti tesu vā viharantī ti devā, dibbanti yathābhilāsitaṃ[a] visayaṃ appaṭighātena gacchantī ti devā, dibbanti yathicchitanipphādane sakkontī ti devā, atha vā: taṃtaṃvyasanā[b] nittaraṇatthikehi 'saraṇaṃ parāyanan' ti devanīyā abhitthavanīyā ti devā, sobhāvisesayogena kamanīyā ti vā devā — ettha ca thuti-kantiatthā kammasādhanavasena daṭṭhabbā, kīḷādayo cha atthā kattusādhanavasena. Keci pana "divu kīḷā-vijigiṃsā[c]-vyavahāra-juti-thuti-gatisū" ti paṭhanti, keci *gatī* ti padaṃ vihāya "juti-thutisū" ti paṭhanti, keci *thutī* ti padaṃ vihāya "juti-gatisū" ti paṭhanti, keci pana *divu*dhātuṃ satti-thuti-kantiatthe pi icchanti, tenâha Abhidhammassa [2]anuṭīkākāro: [3]"*deva*saddo yathā kīḷā-vijigiṃsā[c]-vohāra-juti-gatiattho, evaṃ satti-abhitthava-kamanattho pi hoti · dhātusaddānaṃ anekatthabhāvato" ti ādi. Idaṃ pana yathāvuttêsu sammutidevādisu paccekaṃ nibbacanaṃ: dibbanti kīḷanti attano visaye issariyaṃ karontī ti devā · rājāno; dibbanti kīḷanti pañcahi kāmaguṇehi, paṭipakkhe vā vijetuṃ icchanti, voharanti ca lokassa yuttāyuttaṃ, jotanti paramāya sarīrajutiyā, [4]thomīyanti tabbhāvatthikehi, kāmīyanti daṭṭhuṃ sotuñ ca sobhāvisesayogena, gacchanti yathicchitaṭṭhānaṃ appaṭihatagamanena, sakkonti ca [5]ānubhāvasampattiyā taṃ taṃ kiccaṃ nipphādetuṇ ti devā · Cātumahārājikādayo[d]; kīḷanti paramāya jhānakīḷāya, vijetuṃ icchanti paṭipakkhaṃ, paramasukhumañāṇavisesavisayaṃ atthañ ca voharanti, jotanti sabbakilesadosakalusâbhāvā[e] paramavisuddhāya ñāṇajutiyā, thomīyanti

[1] *cf.* Vibh 422^{2-4}. [2] ns: anuṭīkākāro | anuṭīkā-charā sañ || Yamakaṭīkāyaṃ | nhuik || thañ^1 ||. [3] *ad* Yamakaṭṭhakathā 52^2? [4] ns: thomīyanti "abhirūpo ... [D I 114^{4-5}] ... samannāgato" ca sa phraṅ^1 khyī^3 mvam^3 ap kun eñ^1 || "bhāvo padatthe" [Abh 807^{a-d}] ca sa phraṅ^1 min^1 ap so anak tui^1 tvaṅ ī "tabbhāvatthikehi" nhuik *bhāva*saddā līlā-anak nhuik phrac eñ^1 ||. [5] = tej'-ussāha-manta-pabhusatti hū so ānubho^2 eñ^1 prañ^1 cuṃ khraṅ^3 kroṅ^1, ns.

[a] *ita* CeBemns. [b] *ita* Bm; CeBens °vyasana-. [c] CeBemns -vijigisā-. [d] Bm Catu°. [e] Bm *om.* -bhāvā (= khap sim^3 so kilesā khap sim^3 so aprac tañ^3 hū so mañ^3 ñac khraṅ^3 ma rhi sañ eñ^1 aphrac kroṅ^1, ns).

ca viññātasabhāvehi paramanimmalaguṇavisesayogato, kāmīyanti ca anuttarapuññakkhettatāya daṭṭhuṃ sotuṃ pūjituñ ca, gacchanti ca amatamahānibbānaṃ apaccāgamanīyāya gatiyā, sakkonti ca cittācāraṃ ñatvā te te satte hite niyojetuṃ amatamahānibbānasukhe ca patiṭṭhāpetun ti devā · visuddhidevā; *deva*saddo [1]"viddhe vigatavalāhake deve" ti ādisu ajaṭākāse āgato, [2]"devo ca thokaṃ thokaṃ[a] phusāyatī" ti ādisu meghe, [3]"ayañ hi deva kumāro" ti ādisu khattiye, [4]"ahaṃ deva sakala-Jambudīpe aññassa rañño santike kiñci bhayaṃ na passāmī" ti ādisu issarapuggale, [5]"pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappito samaṅgibhūto paricāreti devo maññe" ti ādisu upapattideve, [6]"devātidevaṃ naradammasārathin" ti ādisu visuddhideve āgato; devī ti rājabhariyā pi devadhītā pi devī ti vuccati, devassa bhariyā ti hi devī, sā pi atthato dibbatī ti devī ti vattabbā yathā [7]"bhikkhatī ti bhikkhunī" ti, tathā hi vuttaṃ Vimānavatthuaṭṭhakathāyaṃ: [8]"dibbati attano puññiddhiyā kīḷatī ... ti devī" ti; [9]devatā ti devaputto pi brahmā pi devadhītā pi, [10]"atha kho aññatarā devatā[b] ... abhikkantavaṇṇā" ti ādisu hi devaputto devatā ti vutto · devo yeva devatā ti katvā, tathā [11]"tā devatā satta satā uḷārā brahmā vimānā abhinikkhamitvā" ti ādisu brahmāno, [12]"abhikkantena vaṇṇena yā tvaṃ tiṭṭhasi devate obhāsentī disā sabbā osadhī viya tārakā" ti ādisu devadhītā; imāni upapattidevānaṃ [13]nāmāni:

> devo suro ca vibudho nijjaro amaro maru
> sudhāsī tidaso saggavāsī animiso pi ca
> divoko 'matapāyī ca saggaṭṭho devatā pi ca[c]. 5

1101 Khi khaye. *Khīyati, khayo khīyanaṃ rāgakkhayo.*

1102 Khi [14]nivāse, [15]kodha-[16]hiṃsāsu ca. *Khīyati,* [17]"na gacchasi[d] Yamakkhayaṃ; [18]nāgadānena khīyanti". Tattha khīyatī ti nivasati, Yamakkhayan ti Yamanivesanaṃ; khīyantī ti kujjhanti hiṃsanti vā.

---

[1] It *20*^{8} (Ita). [2] Ud 5^{1}. [3] D II 16^{10} ... 19^{3}. [4] Ja VI 392^{26}. [5] D I 60^{12}. [6] Mil 111^{10} = Dhpa I 147^{14}. [7] *cf.* Vin IV 214^{4}. [8] Vva 18$^{17-20}$. [9] (Dp *ad* Mhbv 3^{27}). [10] S I 1^{9} (Spk). [11] (304^{33}). [12] Vv 75^{a-d}. [13] *cf.* Amk I 1: 7—8. [14] *cf.* Wg § 28: 114 (*vide supra* 327$^{9-17}$). [15] khīyanti = kujjhanti Ja VI 493^{6}; *aliter* Sp (I) 296^{12} *et* Sp *ad* Vin IV 38^{19} Sv *ad* D III 92^{28} < √khyā prakathane(?). [16] Wg § 27: 29. [17] J V 304^{19}. [18] J VI 493^{5}.

[a] *ita* CeBemns; Ud: ekam ekaṃ (*supra* 453^{8}). [b] Bc *suppl.* abhikkantāya rattiyā. [c] Bens devatāni ca (ns: devatāni | nat || pi ca lañ^{3} rhi kra eñ^{1}). [d] J: gañchisi.

1103 Ghā gandhopādāne. [1]"Ghāyatī ti ghānaṃ; [2]ghānena gandhaṃ [*ghāyituṃ*] ghāyitvā".

1104 Ruca rocane[a]. Rocanaṃ ruci. *Bhattaṃ me ruccati*, [3]*bhattam pi tassa na ruccati*, [4]"pabbajjā mama ruccati", *ruccituṃ ruccitvā*. Keci pana imasmiṃ *divā*digaṇe [5]"ruca ditt[ya]mhī"[b] ti paṭhanti; taṃ na yuttaṃ · katthaci pi dittisaṃkhātasobhanatthavācakassa *ruca*dhātuno *ruccatī* ti rūpābhāvato; tasmā evaṃ sallakkhetabbaṃ: [6]ditti-rucīnaṃ vācako *ruca*dhātu *bhuvā*digaṇiko, tassa hi *rocati virocati* [7]"ekattaṃ uparocitan" ti rūpāni yeva bhavanti, na *ruccatī*[c] ti[c] rūpaṃ, ruciyā yeva vācako pana *divā*digaṇiko pi hoti *curā*digaṇiko pi, tassa hi *divā*digaṇikakāle [8]"gamanaṃ mayhaṃ ruccatī" ti rūpaṃ, *curā*digaṇikakāle [9]"kiṃ nu jātiṃ na rocesī" ti rūpaṃ. *Ā*pubbo ce, ācikkhane vattati, *āroceti ārocayatī* ti rūpāni dissanti.

1105 Muca mokkhe[d]. *Dukkhato muccati*, [10]"saddhāya adhimuccati", *mutti vimutti adhi*[*vi*]*mutti*[e], *muccamāno*.

1106 Uca samavāye. *Uccati, oko ukā ukkā.* Oko ti udakam pi āvāso pi, [11]"okapuṇṇehi cīvarehī" ti ca [12]"vārijo va thale khitto okam-okata-m-ubbhato" ti c' ettha payogo; ukā ti sīse nibbattakimiviseso; ukkā ti dīpikādayo vuccanti, [13]"ukkāsu dhārīyamānāsū" ti hi āgataṭṭhāne dīpikā ukkā ti vuccati, [14]"ukkaṃ bandheyya ukkaṃ bandhitvā ukkāmukhaṃ ālepeyyā"[f] ti āgataṭṭhāne aṅgārakapallaṃ, [15]"kammārānaṃ yathā ukkā anto jhāyati no bahī" ti āgataṭṭhāne [16]kammāruddhanaṃ, [17]"evaṃvipāko ukkāpāto bhavissatī" ti āgataṭṭhāne vātavego ukkā[g] vuccati, [18]"saṇḍāsena jātarūpaṃ gahetvā ukkāmukhe pakkhipatī" ti āgataṭṭhāne suvaṇṇakārānaṃ mūsā ukkā ti veditabbā; icc evaṃ

dīpikā-vātavegesu kammārānañ ca [19]uddhane
mūsāyam pi ca aṅgārakapalle[h] cā ti pañcasu
visayesu pan' etesu *ukkā*saddo pavattati. 6

---

[1] As 310[28]. [2] M I 180[32]. [3] ns *cit.* Sv I 212[16] (*supra* 132[25]). [4] J VI 18[8]. [5] Rūp 577 (Ce 241[15]). [6] √158. [7] (338[14]). [8] (338[15]). [9] (338[17]). [10] (*cf.* S III 225[9]). [11] Vin I 253[14]. [12] Dhp 34ab. [13] D I 49[31] (Sv; *cf.* Ps I 10[32]). [14] M III 243[13] (Ps), *cf.* A I 257[10]. [15] J VI 437[10]. [16] ns: kammāruddhanaṃ | pan[3] bhai phui taṃ phui nhut sī[3] kui || vuccati | eñ[1] || rutti [ɔ: dṛti?] hu ṭīkā tui[1] nhuik bhvaṅ[1] so kroṅ[1] || rvat tī[3] [*vide n.* 19; *cf.* 443 *n.* 7] lañ[3] samban kra cñ[1] ||. [17] D I 10[27] (Sv, pṭ). [18] *cf.* M III 243[15] (Ps). [19] = rvat tī[3], ns.

[a] (Wg § 18: 5: dīptāv abhiprītau ca). [b] CeBens dittimhī; Bm dittiyamhī. [c] Bm *om.* [d] Wg § 28: 136: mokṣaṇe. [e] CeBm adhivimutti; Bens adhimutti (*cf.* Nidd I 84[14–15]). [f] *ita* CeBm; Bens ālimp°. [g] Be *ad.* ti. [h] (Bm °kappale).

1107 [1]**Cho**[a] **chedane.** *Chiyati chiyanti, avacchitaṃ avacchātaṃ,* [2]"chotvāna[b] moḷiṃ varagandhavāsitaṃ".

1108 Saja saṅge. Saṅgo laganaṃ. *Sajjati, sajjanaṃ sajjito satto.*

1109 Yuja samādhimhi. [3]Samādhānaṃ. samādhi, kāyakammādīnaṃ sammā payogavasena avippakiṇṇatā ti attho. *Yujjati, yogo yogī.* Ettha y o g o ti viriyaṃ, taṃ hi [4]"vāyameth' eva[c] puriso na nibbindeyya paṇḍito passāmi vo 'haṃ attānaṃ yathā icchiṃ tathā ahū" ti[d] vacanato avassaṃ kātuṃ yujjati upapajjatī ti yogo ti vuccati.

1110 Ranja[e] **rāge.** *Rajjati virajjati, rajjamāno rajjaṃ rajjanto rāgo virāgo rajjanaṃ virajjanaṃ rajanīyaṃ*; upasaggavasena añño attho bhavati: [5]"saṃhā raṭṭhā nirajjati", attano raṭṭhā niggacchatī ti attho. Tattha v i r ā g o ti virajjanti ettha saṃkilesadhammā ti virāgo · nibbānaṃ maggo ca.

1111 Vijī bhaya-calanesu. [6]*Vijjati saṃvijjati, saṃvego saṃvejanīyaṃ; ubbijjati, ubbego* [7]*ubbiggahadayo.*

1112 Luja vināse. [8]"Lujjatī ti loko", *lopo lutti lujjanaṃ, lutto.*

1113 Ṭhā gatinivattiyaṃ. *Ṭhāyati, ṭhāyī ṭhiti ṭhānaṃ ṭhito tatraṭṭhito tiṭṭhaṃ kappaṭṭhāyī āsabhaṇ-ṭhānaṃ ṭhāyī*[f], [9]"sukhaṃ sayāmi ṭhāyāmi[g] sukhaṃ kappemi jīvitaṃ ahatthapāso Mārassa aho satthânukampako"[h] ti pāḷī nidassanaṃ [10]"lāpaṃ gocaraṭhāyinan" ti ca. Tattha ṭ h ā y ā m ī[g] ti tiṭṭhāmi.

1114 Ḍī gatiyaṃ[i]. *Ḍīyatī, ḍemāno ḍīno* †*ḍīnavā*[j], [11]"ucce sakuṇa ḍemāna pattayāna vihaṅgama vajjesi kho tvaṃ vāmūrun" ti nidassanaṃ. Ettha ḍīyatī ti ḍ e m ā n o ti nibbacanaṃ gahetabbaṃ.

1115 [12]**Tā pālane.** *Tāyati,* [13]"aghassa tātā; [14]so nūna kapaṇo tāto ciraṃ rucchati[k] assame", *tāṇaṃ parittaṃ gottaṃ,* [15]"tvaṃ kho 'si upāsaka katakalyāṇo . . . katabhīruttāṇo". Tatra p a r i t t a n ti mahātejavantatāya samantato sattānaṃ bhayaṃ•upaddavaṃ

[1] *cf.* $\sqrt{164}$. [2] Ja I 65^{6}. [3] *cf.* Vm 84^{25}—85^{3}. [4] J VI 43^{17-18}. [5] J VI 502^{34} (Ja). [6] (349^{18}). [7] (J III 313^{9}). [8] *cf.* S IV 52^{8}. [9] Th 888a—d. [10] J II 60^{9}. [11] J II 443^{10-11}. [12] (421^{20}). [13] (359^{5}). [14] J VI 550^{17}. [15] Vin III 72^{5-6}.

[a] *ita* Bm; CeBens che. [b] CeBens chetvāna. [c] (Bemns vāyāmeth' eva). [d] Bens ahun ti. [e] Ce rañja. [f] *ita* CeBm; Bens āsabhaṭṭhānaṭṭhāyī. [g] Bm ṭhassāmi. [h] *ita* CeBemns (= mrat cvā bhurā³ eñ¹ acañ sa nā³ to² mū khraṅ³ sañ || aho | aṃ¹ bhvay rhi cva). [i] = Kt *apud* Wg § 26: 26. [j] *dedi;* CeBm ḍīno ḍīne vā; Bens ḍīno vā. [k] *ita* J *cod.* Bd (Ee rucchiti); Ce ruccati; Bemns rujjati.

upasaggañ ca tāyati rakkhatī ti parittaṃ; [1]gaṃ tāyatī ti gottaṃ.

1116 Nata gattavināme. Gattavināmo gattavikkhepo. *Naccati, naccaṃ,* [2]"Nigantho Nātaputto"[a].

1117 Dā sodhane. *Dāyati, dānaṃ,* [3]"anuyogaṃ[b] dāpanatthaṃ; [4]anuyogaṃ datvā; [5]dānaṃ datvā".

1118 Dā supane. *Dāyati niddāyati, niddāyanaṃ niddayamāno niddāyanto.*

1119 Dā dāne. *Puriso dānaṃ dāyati;* āpubbo gahaṇe: [6]"adinnaṃ ādiyati"; [7]*sīlaṃ samādiyati*; kamme *purisena dānaṃ dīyati, adinnaṃ ādīyati*; kārite *ādapeti samādapeti ādapayati samādapayati*: [8]"ye dhammam evâdapayanti santo".

1120 [9]Dā avakhaṇḍane. [10]*Diyati diyanti, parittaṃ.* Ettha ca parittan ti samantato khaṇḍitattā parittaṃ, appamattakaṃ hi gomayapiṇḍaṃ [11]"parittan" ti vuccati; tasmā parittan ti appakassa nāmaṃ, [12]kāmāvacarassa ca dhammassa · appesakkhattā.

1121 Dā [13]suddhiyaṃ. *Dāyati vodāyati, vodānaṃ.* Akammako 'yaṃ dhātu, tathā hi [14]"vodāyati sujjhati etenā ti vodānaṃ · samathavipassanā" ti Nettisaṃvaṇṇanāyaṃ vuttaṃ.

1122 Dī khaye. *Dīyate, dīno ādīnavo.* Tatra dīno ti parikkhīṇañātidhanādibhāvena dukkhito; ādīnavo ti ādīnaṃ dukkhaṃ vāti adhigacchati etenā ti ādīna-vo · doso.

1123 Dū paritāpe. *Dūyate, dūno duto.*

1124 Bhidi [15]bhijjane. [16]*Bhijjanadhammaṃ bhijjati;* [17]"bhijjatī ti bhinno", *bhijjanaṃ bhedo.*

1125 Chidi [15]chijjane. *Suttaṃ chijjati;* [18]"chijjatī ti chinno", evaṃ *chiddaṃ; chijjanaṃ chedo.*

1126 Khidi dīniye. Dīnabhāvo dīniyaṃ, yathā *dakkhiyaṃ. Khijjati, khinno akhinnamati khedo*: [19]"khedaṅ gato lokahitāya nātho". Ettha khedaṅ gato ti kāyikadukkhasaṃkhātaṃ parissamaṃ patto, dukkham anubhavī ti attho.

1127 Pada gatiyaṃ. *Pajjati, maggaṃ paṭipajjati paṭipattiṃ paṭi-*

---

[1] (359^{6}) [2] D I 49^{1}. [3] 374^{21}. [4] 374^{18}. [5] 374^{29}. [6] Sn 119c. [7] Rūp 497 (Ce 205^{39}). [8] M II 104^{20} = Th 874d (*supra* 367^{24}). [9] Wg § 26: 39 (> Vm 60^{10}). [10] (*vide* 367^{31}). [11] S III 144^{10}. [12] *cf.* Vibha 129^{1}. [13] *cf.* √1117 *et* √1124 1125 1196. [14] Netta *ad* Nett 13^{2}. [15] *cf.* √1121 *etc.* [16] (Ja III 156^{20}). [17] 472^{17}. [18] *cf.* 472^{14}. [19] Sp I 1^{6} (Vjb).

[a] *ita* Bemns (= sa bhaṅ sañ sā[3]); Ce Nātha°, D(Ee): Nāta° (*Amg.* Naya°). [b] Bcns anuyoga-.

pajjati, [1]"addhānamaggapaṭipanno hoti"; *phalasamāpattiṃ samāpajjati;* [2]*āpattiṃ āpajjati;* akammakam pi bhavati: [3]"tesaṃ adhammo āpajjati"; *pajjo Vyagghapajjo sampadāyo.* Ettha ca pajjo ti maggo, [4]vyagghapajje saddūlapathe jāto ti Vyagghapajjo · evaṃnāmako kulaputto[a]; sampadīyati ñāpīyati dhammo [5]etenā ti [6]sampadāyo · akkhātā[b].

1128 Vida sattāyaṃ. Sattā vijjamānākāro. *Vijjati saṃvijjati, jātavedo vijjā avijjā vidito.* Tattha jātavedo ti aggi, so hi jāto va vedayati[c] dhūmajāluṭṭhānena paññāyati, tasmā jātavedo ti vuccati; vijjā ti dhammānaṃ sabhāvaṃ viditaṃ karotī ti vijjā · ñāṇaṃ; [7]avijjā ti khandhānaṃ rāsaṭṭhaṃ āyatanānaṃ ā-yatanaṭṭhaṃ dhātūnaṃ suññaṭṭhaṃ saccānaṃ tathaṭṭhaṃ indriyānaṃ adhipatiyaṭṭhaṃ[d] aviditaṃ karotī ti avijjā, dukkhādīnaṃ pīḷanādivasena vuttaṃ catubbidhaṃ atthaṃ aviditaṃ karotī ti avijjā · moho.

1129 [8]**Mada ummāde.** Ummādo nāma muyhanaṃ vā sativippavāso vā cittavikkhepo vā. *Majjati pamajjati, matto surāmadamatto,* [9]"matto ahaṃ mahārāja puttamaṃsāni khādayiṃ", *mattahatthī pamatto ummatto,* [10]"appmādo amatapadaṃ[e] pamādo maccuno padaṃ appamattā na miyyanti ye pamattā yathā matā".

1130 Mida sinehane. *Mejjati, mettā mettī mittaṃ mitto.*

1131 Antaradhā adassane. *Antara*pubbo *dhā*dhātu vijjamānassa vatthuno adassane vattati. *Antaradhāyati, antaradhānaṃ antaradhāyanto,* [11]"sā devatā antarahitā; [12]antarā pi dhāyati".

1132 Budha avagamane. Avagamanaṃ jānanaṃ. *Bujjhati, buddho buddhi buddhaṃ bodho bodhi* [*bujjhi*][f], [13]"bujjhitā saccāni"; *sakalaṃ buddho buddhavā buddhā, bodheti bodhetā buddho vibuddho* icc ādīni. Tatra buddho ti [13]"bujjhitā saccānī ti buddho bodhetā pajāyā ti buddho", atha vā pāramitāparibhā-

[1] D I 1^{5}. [2] (Vin I 164^{7}). [3] Netta *ad* Nett 52^{18}. [4] Mvu ¶ 355^{13} [*sed cf.* Sv I 262^{8} Pj II 356^{17} Mp *ad* A II 194^{27-33}]. [5] = ī dhammakathika sañ, ns. [6] (ns: susampadāyena hu charā-Buddhaghosa nigum[3] nhuik min[1] eñ[1]). [7] (Paricccheda 19 *str.* 50, C^{e} 510^{1}). [8] Mmd 546. [9] Ja II 193^{21}. [10] Dhp 21^{a-d}. [11] ***. [12] Vin IV 54^{24} (= adassanam pi gacchati, Sp, *unde radix; de tmesi cf.* ajjh*a* so vasi *infra* § 132; *supra* 202 *n.* e; ussīs'-amhi-karo Ap 31^{6}). [13] Nidd ¶ 457^{21}, Paṭis I 174^{7}.

[a] (*cf.* Koliyaputtā A II 194^{29}). [b] (B^{e} akkhāto). [c] *ita* $C^{e}B^{em}ns$. [d] (B^{m} suññattaṃ . . . tathattaṃ . . . ādhipatiyattaṃ). [e] $B^{em}ns$ amataṃ padaṃ. [f] $B^{e}ns$ *om.*

vitāya paññāya sabbam pi ñeyyaṃ abujjhī ti buddho; keci pana kammena pi *buddha*saddassa siddhiṃ[a] icchantā evaṃ nibbacanaṃ karonti: [1]"sammāsambuddho vata so Bhagavā ti adhigataguṇavisesehi khīṇāsavehi bujjhitabbo ti buddho" ti, vitthāro pana Niddese vuttanayena gahetabbo; buddhī ti bujjhatī ti buddhi, evaṃ buddhaṃ bodho bodhi ca; atha vā bujjhanaṃ buddhi[b], evaṃ bodho bodhi ca. Idāni *bodhi*saddassa atthuddhāraṃ vadāma: [2]bodhī ti hi rukkho pi maggo pi sabbaññutañāṇam pi nibbānam pi evampaṇṇattiko puggalo pi vuccati, tathā hi [3]"bodhirukkhamūle paṭhamābhisambuddho" ti ca [4]"antarā ca Bodhiṃ antarā ca Gayan" ti ca āgataṭṭhāne rukkho, [5]"bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇan" ti āgataṭṭhāne maggo, [6]"pappoti bodhiṃ varabhūrimedhaso" ti āgataṭṭhāne sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, [7]"patvāna bodhiṃ amataṃ asaṃkhatan" ti āgataṭṭhāne nibbānaṃ, [8]"Bodhi bhante rājakumāro Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatī" ti [9]"ariyasāvako bodhi vuccatī" ti ca āgataṭṭhāne evampaṇṇattiko puggalo; atr' idaṃ vuccati:

rukkhe magge ca nibbāne ñāṇe sabbaññutāya ca
tathāpaṇṇattiyañ c' eva *bodhi*saddo pavattati; 7

bujjhatī ti bujjhitā, bodhetī ti bodhetā.

Ettha ca koci payogo *tum*antādīni ca rūpāni vuccante: [10]"guyham attham asambuddhaṃ sambodhayati yo naro; [11]paraṃ[c] sambuddhum arahati" *bujjhituṃ*[d] *buddhuṃ, bujjhitvā bujjhitvāna bujjhitūna*[d] *bu[d]dhiya bu[d]dhiyāna · buddhā buddhāna* iti bhavanti. Tatra [12]"asambuddhan ti parehi aññātaṃ, asambodhan ti pi pāṭho, [13]paresaṃ bodhetuṃ ayuttan ti attho"; sambuddhun ti sambujjhituṃ; buddhā ti bujjhitvā, evaṃ buddhānā ti etthā pi. || Keci pana Nāmarūpaparicchede [14]"bodhimaggena budhvā" ti ca [15]"budhvā bodhitale yam āha sugato" ti ca *dha*kāra-*va*kārasaññogavato padassa dassanato *tvā*paccayantabhāvato ca *dha*kāra-*va*kārasaṃyogavasena *budhvā* ti

---

[1] ***. [2] *cf.* Uda 27[4–9]. [3] Vin I 1[6]. [4] *cf.* Vin I 8[11]. [5] Nidd I 456[9] (> Mhbv 1[18], *supra* 21[15]). [6] D III 159[4]. [7] ***. [8] M II 91[11]. [9] *cf.* Pj I 84[22]. [10] J V 81[18] = VI 388[25] (Mvu I 276[20]). [11] S IV 128[6] = Sn 765[b]. [12] Ja VI 389[8]. [13] ns: paresaṃ | tui[1] ā[8] || bodhetuṃ | ṅhā ||. [14] Nāmar 878[a]. [15] Nāmar *470*[c].

[a] *dedi;* CeBemns siddhaṃ (= prī[8] khraṅ[8]). [b] Ce bujjhi. [c] *ita* CeBem (ns: paraṃ | sū ta pā[8] kui || padaṃ | nibbān kui ||). [d] Bm *om.*

padasiddhi icchitabbā ti vadanti. | Taṃ tādisassa padarūpassa buddhavacane [1]adassanato ca, buddhavacanassa ananukūlatāya ca, parisuddhe ca porāṇapotthake *va*kārasaṃyogarahitassa[a] "bodhimaggena buddhā" ti ca "buddhā bodhitale" ti ca padassa dassanato na gahetabbaṃ, tathā hi na tādiso pāṭho buddhavacanassa anukūlo hoti ti, na hi buddhavacane vassasatam pi vassasahassam pi pariyesantā tādisaṃ *va*kāra-*dha*kārasaññogapadaṃ passissanti; evaṃ *budhvā* ti padarūpassa buddhavacanassa ananukūlatā daṭṭhabbā, taṃ hi sakkaṭaganthe[b] kataparicayabhāvena vañcitehi vidūhi icchitaṃ, na saddhammanītividūhi. Ettha imāni nidassanapadāni veditabbāni: [2]"ko maṃ viddhā nilīyasi[c]; [3]laddhā macco yad icchati[d]; [4]laddhāna pubbāpariyaṃ visesaṃ adassanaṃ maccurājassa gacche; [5]Ummādantim[e] ahaṃ diṭṭhā āmuttamaṇikuṇḍalaṃ[e] na supāmi divārattiṃ sahassaṃ va parājito" ti; tattha viddhā ti vijjhitvā, laddhā ti labhitvā, laddhānā ti labhitvāna, diṭṭhā ti disvā, iti *viddhā laddhā laddhāna diṭṭhā* ti padāni *tvā*paccayena saddhiṃ gatāni pi saññogavasena *va*kārapaṭibaddhāni na honti, tasmā *buddhā buddhāna* icc etāni pi *laddhā laddhāna* icc ādīni viya parihīna-*va*kārasaññogāni eva gahetabbāni; ye *budhvā* ti rūpaṃ icchanti paṭhanti ca, maññe te *tvā*paccayo vañceti tena te vañcanaṃ pāpuṇanti, tasmā tādisaṃ rūpaṃ agahetvā, yo Saddanītiyaṃ saddavinicchayo vutto, so yeva āyasmantehi sārato paccetabbo.

1133 Budha bodhane. Sakammakākammako 'yaṃ dhātu, tathā hi *bodhana*sadduccāraṇena jānanaṃ vikasanaṃ niddakkhayo ca gahito, tasmā 'budha ñāṇe, budha vikasane, budha niddakkhaye' ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Bujjhati Bhagavā dhamme, bujjhati pabujjhati padumaṃ, bujjhati pabujjhati puriso, buddho pabuddho, bodheti pabodheti*[f] icc ādīni.

1134 [6]Sandhā sandhimhi. *Saṃ*pubbo *dhā*dhātu sandhimhi vattati. [7]"N' ev' assa †Maddībhakuṭī na sandhiyati na rodati". Na

[1] ns *cit.* madhvāsavo Vin IV 110[16]. [2] J VI 77[6]. [3] Sn 766[d]. [4] J V 151[14–15]. [5] J V *215*[28–29] (Ja). [6] *deest* Wg Mmd; (na sandhīyati = na maṅku ahosi, Ja VI 570[25]!). [7] J VI 570[13] (ns: assa | thui Vessantarā maṅ[3] krī[3] ā[3] || Maddī | Maddī mi bhurā[3] sañ | bhakuṭi | myak mhoṅ krut sañ || vā | naphū[3] re tvan[1] sañ || n' eva hoti | ma phrac lhyaṅ tañ[3] || na sandhiyati | nha luṃ[3] ma sā khraṅ[3] nhaṅ[1] ma cap).

[a] Ce °virahitassa; Bens °vigatassa. [b] CeBm sakkata°. [c] CeBemns *h. l.* nilīyati (*vide* 484[22]). [d] *ita* Bens (= Sn); CeBm yadicchakaṃ. [e] *ita* CeBemns. [f] *ita* Ce; Bm bodheti pabodhati; Bens bodhati pabodhati.

sandhiyatī ti idaṃ aññehi pakaraṇehi [1]asādhāraṇaṃ *divā*dirūpaṃ.

1135 †Dhanu[a] yācane. [2]"Mātā hi tava Irandati Vidhurassa hadayaṃ dhaniyyati"[b]; idam pi [3]asādhāraṇaṃ *divā*dirūpaṃ.

1136 Dhī anādare[c]. *Dhīyate, dhīno.*

1137 Yudha sampahāre. *Yujjhati, yodho yuddhaṃ caraṇāyudho*, [4]*ya*kārassa *va*kārabhāve *āvudhan* ti rūpaṃ. Tatra caraṇāyudho ti kukkuṭo.

1138 Kudha kope. *Kujjhati*, [5]"kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṃ; [6]kuddho atthaṃ na jānāti kuddho dhammaṃ na passati".

1139 Sudha soceyye. Soceyyaṃ sucibhāvo. *Sujjhati*, [7]*suddhi visuddhi saṃsuddhi*[d], *sujjhanaṃ, suddho visuddho parisuddho;* kārite *sodheti sodhako* icc ādīni.

1140 Sidhu saṃrādhane. *Sijjhati, siddhi.*

1141 Radha hiṃsāyaṃ[e]. *Rajjhati virajjhati aparajjhati, aparādho.*

1142 Rādha 1143 sādha saṃsiddhiyaṃ. †*Rādhayati*, †*sādhayati; ārādhanaṃ, sādhanaṃ*; saparahitaṃ sādhetī ti sādhu · sappuriso, accantaṃ sādhetabban ti sādhu · laṭṭhakaṃ sundaraṃ dānasīlādi.

1144 Vidha vijjhane[f]. *Vijjhati paṭivijjhati*, [8]"khaṇa viddha"[g], *vidhu vijjhanako viddho paṭividdho, vijjhanaṃ vedho paṭivedho, vijjhitvā viddhā viddhāna*: [9]"ko maṃ viddhā nilīyasi"[h].

1145 Idha vuddhiyaṃ. *Ijjhati samijjhati, iddhi ijjhanaṃ samijjhanaṃ iddho.* Tattha iddhī ti ijjhanaṃ iddhi, ijjhanti vā sattā etāya iddhā vuddhā ukkaṃsagatā hontī ti iddhi.

1146 Gidhu abhikaṃkhāyaṃ. *Gijjhati, gijjho gaddho*: [10]"gaddhabādhipubbo; [11]kāmagiddho na jānāsi", *gedho.*

1147 Rudhi āvaraṇe. *Rujjhati virujjhati paṭivirujjhati, virodhako viruddho rodho*, [12]"virodho paṭivirodho".

1148 Anuvidhā [13]anukaraṇe[i]. *Anu-vi*pubbo *dhā*dhātu anukiriyā-

[1] (484^{4} 485^{3}; 411 *n.* 3). [2] J VI 264^{7-8}. [3] *vide n.* 1. [4] (§ 94; *supra* 395^{20}). [5] Dhs § 1060 (As 367^{20}). [6] A IV 96^{22}. [7] *cf.* Nidd I 84^{13-14}. [8] (*cf.* Ja VI 450^{20}?). [9] (483^{11}). [10] M I 130^{4} (*infra* √1508). [11] J VI 416^{15}. [12] Dhs § 1060. [13] (anuvidhīyati = anusikkhati Ja II 98^{24}).

[a] *vide* √1517 (Wg § 30: 8: vanu yācane). [b] *ita* CeBemns. [c] = Kt Maitr *apud* Wg § 26: 27. [d] Bens *om.* [e] *addendum* ca? (Wg § 26: 84: radha hiṃsāsaṃrāddhyoḥ). [f] Rūp 497 (Ce 205^{32}): vidha taḷane, *cf.* √1150. [g] *ita* Bem; Ce khaṇaṃ (viddha (ns: khana | tū[3] chva lo[1] || viddha | thui[3] bhok lo[1] ||). [h] Bm nilīyasiti ɔ: nilīyati < nilīyasi); CeBe nilīyati (483^{12}). [i] Bm anuvidhānukaraṇe.

yaṃ vattati. *Puriso aññassa purisassa kiriyaṃ anuvidhiyyati*, atrâyaṃ pāḷi: [1]"dūsito Giridattena hayo Sāmassa Paṇḍavo porāṇaṃ pakatiṃ hitvā tass' evânuvidhiyyatī" ti; idam pi [2]asādhāraṇaṃ *divā*dirūpaṃ.

1149 [3]**Anurudha kāme.** Kāmo icchā; *anu*pubbo *rudha*dhātu icchāyaṃ vattati. *Anuruddho anurodho. Anu*smā ti kiṃ: *virodho.* Tattha Anuruddho ti anurujjhati paṇītaṃ paṇītaṃ vatthuṃ kāmetī ti Anuruddho; anurodho ti anukūlatā. Ayaṃ pāḷi: [4]"so uppannaṃ lābhaṃ anurujjhati alābhe paṭivirujjhatī" ti.

1150 Vyadha tāḷane. †*Vyajjhati, vyādho.* Vyādho ti luddo[a], taṃ taṃ migaṃ †vyajjhati tāḷeti hiṃsatī ti vyādho.

1151 Gudha pariveṭhane. *Gujjhati, godho*[b].

1152 Mana ñāṇe. *Maññati avamaññati*, [5]"seyyādivasena maññatī ti māno maññanā maññitattaṃ"; māno ahaṃkāro unnati ketu paggaho avalepo ti pariyāyā.

1153 Jana janane. Sakammako 'yaṃ dhātu. *Jaññatī* t' imassa rūpaṃ, karotī ti attho; kārite [6]"janesi Phusatī mamaṃ", *janayati*, sukhaṃ janeti janayatī ti janako · pitā yo koci vā nibbattako[c]; [7]puthu kilese janetī ti puthujjano. Tattha *janeti janayatī* ti rūpāni [8]*curā*digaṇaṃ patvā suddhakatturūpāni bhavanti, karotī ti hi tesaṃ attho, hetukattuvasena pi tadattho vattabbo: nibbattetī ti.

1154 Janī pātubhāve. *Ī*kāranto 'yaṃ akammako dhātu; *vi*pubbo ce, sakammako. *Putto jāyati · jāto*; [9]puthu kilesā jāyanti etthā ti puthujjano; jananaṃ [10]jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti khandhānaṃ pātubhāvo ti pariyāyā; *itthī puttaṃ vijāyati · itthī puttaṃ vijātā*, [11]"so puriso vijātamātuyā pi amanāpo", [12]*upavijaññā itthī*; kārite [13]*jāpeti jāpayati*, [14]"atthajāpikā paññā" ti rūpāni.

1155 Hana hiṃsāyaṃ. Idha *hiṃsā*vacanena ghaṭṭanaṃ gahetabbaṃ. *Saddo sotamhi haññati paṭihaññati*: [15]"buddhassa Bhagavato vohāro lokiye sote paṭihaññati" imāni kattupadāni; *bhuvā*-

---

[1] J II 98^{20-21} (*infra* Ce 522^{1}). [2] *cf.* 484^{1} [3] Wg § 26: 65. [4] A IV 158^{22}. [5] *cf.* Dhs § 1116. [6] Cp I 9: 10d. [7] *cf.* Nidd I 146^{18} (*vide* Sv I 59^{6-30}). [8] (Kcv 643). [9] *cf.* Nidda (Ce 192^{28}) *ad* Nidd I 146^{18}. [10] *cf.* Vibh 99^{18}. [11] *cf.* Spk *ad* S I 94^{2}. [12] (M I 384^{12} Ps). [13] Vibha 409^{14}. [14] Vibh 324^{25}. [15] Kv 221^{8} (*supra* 399^{18}).

[a] Bm luddho. [b] Bens godhā. [c] *ita* Bm; Ce nibbattiko; Bcns nibbattetā.

ḍigaṇaṃ pana patvā [1]"lohena ve haññati jātarūpaṃ na jātarūpena hananti lohan" ti pāḷiyaṃ *haññatī* ti padaṃ kammapadaṃ, jātarūpaṃ lohena kammārehi haññatī ti attho, *hanantī* ti padaṃ kattupadaṃ, lohaṃ jātarūpena kammārā hanantī ti attho, ettha hananaṃ paharaṇan ti gahetabbaṃ.

1156 Rūpa[a] ruppane. Ruppanaṃ kuppanaṃ ghaṭṭanaṃ pīḷanaṃ. *Ruppati, rūpaṃ ruppanaṃ.* Imassa pana [2]"rūpa[a] rūpakiriyāyan" ti *curā*digaṇe ṭhitassa *rūpeti rūpayatī* ti rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha rūpan ti [3]ken' aṭṭhena rūpaṃ: ruppanaṭṭhena rūpaṃ, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: [4]"kiñ ca bhikkhave rūpaṃ . . . ruppatī ti kho bhikkhave tasmā rūpan ti vuccati, kena ruppati[b]: sītena pi ruppati uṇhena pi ruppati jighacchāya pi ruppati[c] . . . ḍaṃsamakasa-vātātapa-siriṃsapasamphassena pi ruppati, (ruppatī ti)[d] kho bhikkhave tasmā rūpan ti vuccatī" ti; . . . tattha ruppatī ti kuppati ghaṭṭīyati pīḷīyati, bhijjatī ti attho — [5]bhijjatī ti vikāraṃ āpajjati, vikārāpatti ca sītādisannipāte visadisarūpapatti[e] yeva. Ettha ca kuppatī ti etena kattuatthe *rupa*padasiddhiṃ dasseti, ghaṭṭīyati pīḷīyatī ti etehi kammatthe, kopādikiriyā yeva hi ruppanakiriyā ti, 'so pana kattubhūto kammabhūto ca attho bhijjamāno nāma hotī' ti imassa atthassa dassanatthaṃ [6]"bhijjatī ti attho" ti vuttaṃ; atha vā "ruppatī ti rūpan" ti kamma-kattutthe *rūpa*padasiddhi vuttā, vikāro hi ruppanan ti vuccati, ten' eva "bhijjatī ti attho" ti [7]kamma-[8]kattutthena *bhijjatī* ti saddena atthaṃ dasseti — tattha yadā kammatthe *ruppatī* ti padaṃ, tadā sītenā ti ādi kattuatthe karaṇavacanaṃ, yadā pana *ruppatī* ti padaṃ kattuatthe kammakattuatthe vā, tadā hetumhi karaṇavacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. [9]*Rūpa*saddo khandhabhava-nimitta-paccaya-sarīra-vaṇṇa-saṇṭhānādisu[f] atthesu vattati, ayañ hi [10]"yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannan" ti ettha rūpakkhandhe vattati, [11]"rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāvetī" ti ettha rūpabhave, [12]"ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passatī" ti ettha kasiṇanimitte, [13]"sarūpā bhikkhave uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā no arūpā" ti ettha paccaye, [14]"ākāso

[1] J IV 102[7–8]. [2] Vī523. [3] Vibha 3[30]–4[5], 4[9–10]. [4] S III 86[23–28]. [5] *cf.* mṭ *ad* Vibha 4[10]. [6] (486[15]). [7] Vī089. [8] Vī124. [9] Mp I 21[8–25]. [10] Vibh 1[9]. [11] Vibh 263[25]. [12] M III 222[13]. [13] A I 83[1]. [14] M I 190[10].

[a] CeBm rupa. [b] Bm *ad.* ti. [c] Bens *suppl.* pipāsāya pi ruppati. [d] *ita* Bens (= Vibha); CeBm *om.* [e] Ce °rūpappatti; Bens °rūpappavatti. [f] Mp *ad.* anekesu.

parivārito rūpan t' eva[a] saṃkhaṃ gacchatī" ti ettha sarīre, [1]"cakkhuñ ca, paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇan" ti ettha vaṇṇe, [2]"rūpappamāṇo rūpappasanno" ti ettha saṇṭhāne; icc evaṃ

khandhe bhave nimitte ca sarīre paccaye pi ca
vaṇṇe saṇṭhānaādimhi *rūpa*saddo pavattati. 8

1157 Kupa kope[b]. *Kuppati*: [3]"kuppanti vātassa (pi)[c] eritassa; [4]kopo pakopo; [5]vacīpakopaṃ rakkheyya".

1158 Tapa santāpe. *Tappati santappati, santāpo.*

1159 Tapa pīṇane. *Tappati, tappanaṃ.*

1160 Dapa hāse. *Dappati.*

1161 Dīpa dittiyaṃ. *Dippati, dīpo*[d].

1162 [6]Lupa adassane. *⟨Luppati⟩, luppanaṃ lopo lutti.*

1163 Khipa peraṇe. *Khippati, khippaṃ.*

1164 Lubha giddhiyaṃ[e]. *Lubbhati*, [7]"attano yeva jaṇṇukaṃ olubbha tiṭṭhati", *lubbhanaṃ lobho, lubbhitvā lubbhitvāna lubbhiya lubbhiyāna olubbhitvā olubbhitvāna olubbhiya olubbhiyāna, lubbhituṃ olubbhituṃ.* Tattha lobho ti [8]"lubbhanti tena sattā, sayaṃ vā lubbhati, lubbhanamattam eva vā tan ti lobho", ettha pana [9]"lobho lubbhanā lubbhitattaṃ; [10]rāgo ... taṇhā tasiṇā ... mucchā ... ejā ... vanaṃ vanatho" icc ādīni lobhassa bahu nāmāni veditabbāni.

1165 Khubha sañcalane. *Khubbhati saṃkhubbhati*: [11]"khubbhittha nagaraṃ", *saṃkhobho*; kārite *khobheti khobhayati.*

1166 Samu upasame. *Cittaṃ sammati*[f] *vūpasammati, samaṇo santi santo.* Ettha [12]samaṇo ti sammati santacitto bhavatī ti samaṇo, kāritavasena pana [13]'kilese sameti upasametī ti samaṇo' ti nibbacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, tathā hi [14]"yaṃ sameti [ti] idaṃ ariyaṃ; [15]samaya⟨n⟩tīdha sattānan" ti dve kāritarūpāni.

1167 Samu [16]khede, [17]nirodhe ca. Khedo kilamanaṃ, nirodho abhāvagamanaṃ. *Addhānamaggapaṭipannassa kāyo sammati,*

---

[1] M III 281^{18}. [2] A II 71^{12}. [3] J V 43^{8}. [4] Dhs § 1060 (As 367^{21}). [5] Dhp 232a. [6] <Pāṇ I 1: 60. [7] As *211*$^{28-29}$. [8] Vm 468^{24}. [9] Dhs § 389. [10] Dhs § 1059. [11] J VI 489^{13} (*supra* 409^{30}). [12] (*cf.* Sp I 111^{17} Sv I 246^{21} Uda 378^{6}). [13] (Pj II 428^{4}). [14] Vm 10^{11}. [15] Vm 10^{10}. [16] Kt *apud* Wg § 26: 95. [17] (488^{3}).

[a] B^e ns tv eva. [b] Rūp 497 (C^e 206^{4}). [c] C^e B^m *om.* [d] C^e *ad.* padīpo. [e] Wg § 26: 128: gārdhye. [f] B^e ns *ad.* upasammati (*cf.* Nidd I $352^{3,15}$).

ăggi *sammati, santo.* [1]*Santa*saddo [2]"dīghaṃ santassa yojanan" ti ādisu kilantabhāve[a] āgato, [3]"ayañ ca vitakko ayañ ca vicāro santā honti samitā" ti ādisu niruddhabhāve, [4]"adhigato kho[b] my āyaṃ dhammo gambhīro duddaso duranubodho santo paṇīto" ti ādisu santañāṇagocaratāyaṃ, [5]"upasantassa sadā satīmato" ti ādisu kilesavūpasame, [6]"santo have sabbhi pavedayantī" ti ādisu sādhusu, [7]"pañc' ime bhikkhave mahācorā santo saṃvijjamānā" ti ādisu atthibhāve; etth' etaṃ vuccati:

kilantatte niruddhatte santadhīgocarattane
kilesūpasame c' eva atthibhāve ca sādhusu
imesu chasu ṭhānesu *santa*saddo panāgato. 9

1168 Damu damane[c]. *Dammati, danto damo damanaṃ*[d]; kārite *cittaṃ dameti damayatī* ti rūpāni. Tattha damo ti indriyasaṃvarādīnaṃ etaṃ nāmaṃ, [8]"saccena danto damasā upeto vedantagū vusitabrahmacariyo" ti ettha hi indriyasaṃvaro damo ti vutto, [9]"yadi saccā damā cāgā khantyā bhiyyo 'dha vijjatī" ti ettha paññā damo ti vuttā, [10]"dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjenā"[e] ti ettha uposathakammaṃ damo ti vuttaṃ, [11]"damūpasamenā" ti ettha khanti damo ti vuttā; icc evaṃ

indriyasaṃvaro paññā khanti cā pi uposatho
ime atthā pavuccanti *dama*saddena sāsane ti. 10

1169 Yā gati-pāpuṇesu[f]. *Yāyati yāyanti, pariyāyo,* [12]"yāyamāno mahārājā addā Sīdantare nage", *yāyanto*: [13]"yāyantam anuyāyati", [14]*yātānuyāyī, yāyituṃ yāyitvā* icc ādīni. Ettha *pariyāya*saddassa atthuddhāro vuccate: [15]*pariyāya*saddo vāra-desanā-kāraṇesu samantato gantabbaṭṭhāne ca sadise ca vattati, [16]"kassa nu kho Ānanda ajja pariyāyo bhikkhuniyo ovaditun" ti ādisu [17]hi vāre vattati, [18]"Madhupiṇḍikapariyāyo ti naṃ dhārehī" ti ādisu desanāyaṃ, [19]"iminā pi kho te rājañña pariyāyena evaṃ hotū" ti ādisu kāraṇe, [20]"pariyāyapatho" ti ādisu

---

[1] *cf.* Ps *ad* M I 341^{3}. [2] Dhp 60^{b}. [3] Vibh 258^{3}. [4] Vin I 4^{33}. [5] Ud 30^{16}. [6] Dhp 151^{d}. [7] Vin III 89^{24}. [8] Sn 463^{ab}. [9] Sn 189^{c}. [10] D I 53^{1}. [11] M III 269^{10}. [12] J VI 125^{5}. [13] *cf.* J VI 499^{23} . . . 500^{2}. [14] (ns *cit.* Ja VI 311^{3}). [15] *cf.* Sv I 36^{16-20}. [16] M III 270^{22}. [17] hi | atthuddhāra mha ta pā³ paduddhāra kā³ || ns. [18] M I 114^{16}. [19] D II 319^{25}. [20] *cf.* D III 101^{4}.

[a] Bᵐ kilanti°. [b] Bᵐ *om.* [c] Mmd 630 (Cᵉ 481^{7}). [d] Bᵐ dammanaṃ. [e] Bᵐ saccavacanenā (< Sv I 160^{10}). [f] Mmd 630 (Cᵉ 481^{13}): yā gati-pāpuṇe.

samantato gantabbatthāne, [1]"*kopa*saddo khobhapariyāyo" ti ādisu sadise vattati; icc evaṃ

*pariyāya*ravo vāra-desanā-kāraṇesu ca
samantato va[a] gantabbaṭṭhāne ca sadise siyā. 11

1170 Ri †**vasane**[b]. *Riyati.*

1171 Vilī vilīnabhāve[c]. *Sappi vilīyati*; kārite *vilāpayati.*

1172 Vā gati-gandhanesu. *Vāyati, vāyo vāto.*

1173 Sivu tantasantāne. *Sibbati saṃsibbati, sibbaṃ sibbanto*; kārite *sibbeti sibbayati sibbāpeti sibbāpayati.*

1174 Sivu gati-sosanesu. *Sibbati.*

1175 Ṭhivu[d] **1176 khivu nirasane**[e]. *Ṭhibbati*[d], *khibbati.*

1177 Sā [2]**tanukaraṇe.** *Siyati siyanti.*

1178 Sā[f] **antakammani.** *Siyati,* [3]"anavasesato mānaṃ siyati samucchindatī ti aggamaggo māna-san" ti hi vuttaṃ.

1179 [4]**Sā assādane.** *Rasaṃ sāyati, sāyitaṃ sāyanaṃ.*

1180 Sū pāṇippasave[g]. *Sūyati pasūyati, pasūtā gāvī.*

1181 †**Kusu haraṇa-dittisu**[h]. *Kussa[ya]ti*[i].

1182 Silisa āliṅgane. *Silissati, sileso.*

1183• **Kilisa upatāpe.** *Kilissati saṃkilissati, kileso saṃkileso. I*kāralope *klissati* [5]*kleso* icc ādīni. Api ca malinatā pi *kilisa*saddena vuccati [6]"kiliṭṭhavatthaṃ paridahati; [7]cittena saṃkiliṭṭhena saṃkilissanti mānavā" ti ādisu · dhātūnaṃ anekatthatāya.

1184 Masa appībhāve[j], **khamāyañ**[k] **ca.** *Massati.*

1185 Lisa appībhāve. *Lissati, leso.* "Lisa lesane" ti pi paṭhanti ācariyā.

1186 Tasa pipāsāyaṃ. *Tassati paritassati, paritassanā tasiṇā tasito.*

1187 [8]**Dusa dosane.** *Dussati, doso dosanaṃ dosito.*

1188 Dusa appītiyaṃ[m]. *Dussati padussati,* [9]"doso padoso", *duṭṭho paduṭṭho, dūsako dūsito dūsanā.*

---

[1] anuṭīkā, ns (*ad* As 367[21]). [2] *vide* 433[30]. [3] *cf.* As 140[17]. [4] sāyitaṃ = assāditaṃ, mhṭ *ad* Vm 258[23]. [5] (446 *n.* e). [6] *cf.* Dhpa II 261[11]. [7] ***. [8] dūsikā = dosakārikā, Ja III 179[18]. [9] Dhs § 1060.

[a] *leg.* ca? [ns: samantato || . . || avagant° ||!]. [b] Wg § 26: 29: rīṅ sravaṇe. [c] Bm *ad.* na; Wg § 26: 30: śleṣaṇe (ca). [d] CeBemns dhiv° (Kt *apud* Wg § 26: 4: ṣṭhivu kṣivu nirasane). [e] CeBemns nidassane (*vide n.* d). [f] ɔ: so (?), Pariccheda 19 *str.* 64. [g] (Wg § 26: 23). [h] Wg § 26: 6: knasu hvaraṇadīptyoḥ; ns: karaṇa-dittisu lañ[3] rhi eñ[1]. [i] CeBm kussayati; Bens kusayati. [j] *cf.* √1185. [k] *cf.* Kt *apud* Wg § 26: 55. [m] Rūp 529: dusa appītimhi (Wg § 24: 3: dviṣa aprītau, *vide* Wg § 26: 75+76).

1189 Asu khepe. Khepo khipanaṃ. *Assati*, [1]"nirassati ādiyati ca dhammaṃ", *issāso*. Ettha ca nirassatī ti chaḍḍeti [2]satthāraṃ tathā dhammakkhā(nā)dīni[a]; issāso ti usuṃ assati khipatī ti issāso · dhanuggaho.

1190 Yasu payatane. *Yassati, niya⟨s⟩sakammaṃ.* Ettha ca, yena vinayakammena [3]"nissāya te vatthabban" ti niyassīyati [4]bhajāpīyatī ti niya⟨s⟩so bāl⟨y⟩an, taṃ niya⟨s⟩sakammaṃ nāma, [5]"karohi[b] me yakkha niya⟨s⟩sakamman" ti ettha pana [6]niggahakammaṃ niya⟨s⟩sakammaṃ nāma.

1191 Bhas[s]a bhassane. *Bhassati, bhassaṃ bhassakārako.*

1192 Vasa sadde. [7]*Sakuṇo vassati*, [8]"adhamo migajātānaṃ sigālo tāta vassati", [9]*maṇḍūko vassati.*

1193 Nasa adassane. *Nassanadhammaṃ nassati panassati vinassati*, [10]"nassa vasali; [11]cara pi re vinassa"[c], *naṭṭho vinaṭṭho*[d]; kārite *nāseti nāsayati.*

1194 Susa sosane. *Paṇṇaṃ sussati*; kārite *vāto paṇṇaṃ soseti sosayati*; kamme *vātena paṇṇaṃ sosīyati*; bhāve kiriyāpadam appasiddhaṃ; *soso*, [12]"sukkhaṃ[e] kaṭṭhaṃ", *sussaṃ sussanto sussamāno rahado*[f].

1195 Tusa tuṭṭhiyaṃ[g]. *Tussati santussati, santuṭṭhi santoso tosanaṃ, tuṭṭhabbaṃ tussitabbaṃ Tusitā*; kārite *toseti* icc ādīni.

1196 [13]**Hā parihāniyaṃ.** *Hāyati parihāyati*: [14]"hāyanti tattha vāḷavā"[h]; bhāve [15]"bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā so pahīyissatī" ti ca *rāgo pahīyatī* ti ca rūpaṃ; kamme kiriyāpadam appasiddhaṃ, *rāgo pahīyatī* ti idaṃ pana [16]"hā cāge" ti vuttassa *bhū*vādigaṇikadhātussa rūpaṃ · [17]"rāgaṃ pajahatī" ti kattupadassa dassanato.

1197 Naha bandhane. *Nayhati upanayhati sannayhati, sannāho sannaddho.*

1198 Muha° vecitte. *Muyhati sammuyhati pamuyhati*, [18]"moho pamoho", *mūḷho, momuho puriso · momuhaṃ cittaṃ*; kārite

[1] Sn 785d. [2] *vide* Nidd I 76[28]—77[3]. [3] Vin II 8[1, 8] (*leg.* niyassak°, *cf.* Vin I 49[29] *v. l.*, A I 99[5], Mp *ad loc.*; *re vera* ni + √as). [4] ns: tajjāpiyati lañ[3] rhi eñ[1] (ns *cit.* Spṭ *ad loc.* = Vjb). [5] Pv 520d. [6] Pva 223[14]. [7] (J VI 560[4]). [8] J II 67[18]. [9] (Ja IV 248[2]). [10] Dhpa III 119[15]. [11] Vin IV 139[3, 31]. [12] M III 95[4] (Kcv 585). [13] *cf.* √1121 *etc.* [14] J I 181[20]. [15] S I 219[3] (*supra* 8[18]). [16] √995. [17] *cf.* S III 27[14]. [18] Dhs § 1061.

[a] CeBm dhammakkhādīni. [b] Pv: kareyyasi [⏑̄ – ⏑; *leg.* kayirāsi]. [c] Bm *om.* vi-. [d] Bm *om.* [e] Bm sukkaṃ. [f] Bemns dahado. [g] Wg § 26: 75: prītau. [h] CeBemns vaḷavā.

moheti pamohạko[a]. Ettha ca momuho ti [1]"avisadatāya momuho, mahāmụḷho ti attho".

1199 Saha 1200 suha sattiyaṃ. *Sayhati, suyhati.*

1201 Nhā soceyye. *Nhāyati*, [2]appakkharānaṃ bahubhāve[b] *nahāyati, nahāyitvā nhāyitvā, nahānaṃ nhānaṃ*, [3]"sīsaṃ nhāto". Ettha ca sīsaṃ nhāto ti sīsaṃ dhovitvā nhāto ti attho gahetabbo · [4]porāṇehi anumatattā.

1202 Siniha pītiyaṃ. *Siniyhati, sinehako sinehito siniddho*, [5]"putte sineho ajāyatha", *i*kāralopena *sneho*, tathā hi [6]"nisneham abhikaṃkhāmī" ti pāḷī dissati.

1203 Virīḷa lajjāyaṃ[c]**, codane ca.** *Virīḷito.* Lajjāvasena attho pasiddho, na codanāvasena, tathā hi "virīḷito ti lajjito" ti atthasaṃvaṇṇakā [7]garū vadanti "lajjanākārappatto" ti ca.

*Divā*dī ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,
suttesv aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito. 12

— *Divā*digaṇo 'yaṃ.

1204 [8]**Su savane.** *Suṇoti · suṇāti, suṇiṃsu paṭissuṇi paṭissuṇiṃsu · assosi assosuṃ paccassosi paccassosuṃ* icc ādīni; *suṇissati sossati* icc ādīni ca bhavanti; abbhāsavisaye *sussūsati sussūsā* icc ādīni, anabbhāsavisaye *sāvako soto; suṇaṃ suṇanto suṇamāno suyyamāno;* [9]"savanaṃ sutaṃ, asūyitthā ti vā sutaṃ", *sutavā sotaṃ soṇo, suṇītuṃ sotuṃ suṇitvā* ⟨*suṇitvāna*⟩ *suṇiya suṇiyāna sutvā sutvāna*; kārite *sāveti sāvayati*; kamme *saddo suyyati sūyati* vā; bhāve padarūpam appasiddhaṃ. Tattha sāvako ti antevāsiko, so duvidho: āgataphalo anāgataphalo ca, tattha āgataphalo savanante ariyāya jātiyā jāto ti sāvako ti vuccati, itaro garūnaṃ ovādaṃ suṇātī ti sāvako ti; sāvako antevāsiko sisso ti pariyāyā. Ettha *suta*saddassa atthuddhāraṃ vadāma saddhiṃ *sota*saddassa atthuddhāreṇa: [10]*suta*saddo saupasaggo anupasaggo ca [11]anupapadena, *suta*saddo ca

gamane vissute tinte 'nuyogôpacite pi ca
sadde ca sotadvārānusārañātesu dissati, 13

[1] Ppa 249^{3}. [2] § 161. [3] *cf.* M II 47^{21} (: J VI 578^{1}). [4] *cf.* Ps (S^{e}) III 261^{4-7}. [5] ***. [6] J IV 10^{23}. [7] = Jāt-ṭīkā-charā tui^{1} sañ, ns; *cf.* Ja I 131^{8} (†hīḷito) = As 126^{31} (†pīḷito, S^{e} †nilīno). [8] *cf.* Rūp 498 (C^{e} 206^{12}—207^{30}). [9] ***. [10] *cf.* Sv I 28^{14} Ps I 4^{24} Spk *ad* S I 1^{7} Mp I 6^{17} Pj I 101^{23} Uda 11^{33}. [11] = anī^{3} pud ma rhi khraṅ^{3} kroṅ^{1}, ns.

[a] B^{m} < pamohanako. [b] ns bahubhāvena. [c] *cf.* Ātreya *apud* Wg § 26: 18.
12

tathā hi [1]"senāya pasuto" ti ādisu gacchanto ti attho, [2]"sutadhammassa passato" ti ādisu[a] vissutadhammassā ti attho, [3]"avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassā" ti ādisu tintassā ti attho, [4]"ye jhānapasutā dhīrā" ti ādisu anuyuttā ti attho, [5]"tumhehi puññaṃ pasutaṃ anappakan" ti ādisu upacitan ti attho, [6]"diṭṭhaṃ sutaṃ mutaṃ viññātan" ti ādisu saddo ti attho, [7]"bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo" ti ādisu sotadvārānusāraviññātadhammadharo ti attho; *sota*saddo pi anekatthappabhedo, tathā h' esa

maṃsa-viññāṇa-ñāṇesu taṇhādisu ca dissati
dhārāyaṃ ariyamagge ca cittasantatiyam pi ca, 14

[8]"sotāyatanaṃ . . . sotadhātu . . . sotindriyan" ti ādisu *sota*saddo maṃsasote dissati, [9]"sotena saddaṃ sutvā" ti ādisu sotaviññāṇe, [10]"dibbāya sotadhātuyā" ti ādisu ñāṇasote, [11]"yāni sotāni lokasmin ti yāni (etāni)[b] sotāni mayā kittitāni pakittitāni ācikkhitāni[a] desitāni paññapitāni[c] paṭṭhapitāni vivaritāni vibhattāni uttānikatāni pakāsitāni, seyyathīdaṃ taṇhāsoto diṭṭhisoto kilesasoto duccaritasoto avijjāsoto" ti ādisu (taṇhādisu)[d] pañcasu dhammesu, [12]"addasā kho Bhagavā mahantaṃ dārukkhandhaṃ Gaṅgāya nadiyā sotena vuyhamānan" ti ādisu udakadhārāyaṃ, [13]"ariyass' etaṃ āvuso aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa adhivacanaṃ yadidaṃ soto" ti ādisu ariyamagge, [14]"purisassa ca viññāṇasotaṃ pajānāti ubhayato abbocchinnaṃ: idha loke patiṭṭhitañ ca paraloke patiṭṭhitañ cā" ti ādisu cittasantatiyan ti; soṇo ti sunakho, so hi sāmikassa vacanaṃ suṇātī ti soṇo ti vuccati, imāni tadabhidhānāni:

sunakho [15]sārameyyo ca suṇo sūno[b] ca kukkuro
soṇo svāno suvāno ca sāḷūro [15]migadaṃsano 15
sā [16]sunīdhā t' ime saddā pumānesu pavattare,
sunakhī kukkurī sī ti ime itthīsu vattare, 16
sunakhā sārameyyā ti ādi bahuvaco pana
pavattati pum-itthīsu, aññatrā pi ayaṃ nayo; 17
kukkuro ti ayaṃ tattha bālakāle ravena ve
mahallake pi sunakhe rūḷhiyā sampavattati, 18

---

[1] ***. [2] Vin I 3^{27}. [3] Vin IV 233^{8}. [4] Dhp 181^{a}. [5] Khp VII 13^{d}. [6] A II 23^{31}. [7] A II 22^{34}—23^{1}. [8] Dhs § (585) 601. [9] M I 180^{32}. [10] D I 79^{8}. [11] Nidd II *ad* Sn 1035^{a}. [12] S IV 179^{8}. [13] *cf.* S V 347^{36}. [14] D III 105^{10-17}. [15] Amk II 10 : 21 ^{cd}. [16] ns: sunidhā | khve^{8} ||.

[a] Bm *om.* [b] CeBm *om.* [c] Ce paññāp°; Bm pavattāpitāni. [d] *ita* Ce (< ns); Bem *om.*

tathā hi aṭṭhakathācariyā Kukkurajātake, [1]"ye kukkurā rājakulamhi vaḍḍhā koleyyakā vaṇṇabalūpapannā" ti imasmiṃ padese evam atthaṃ vaṇṇayiṃsu: [1]"ye kukkurā ti ye sunakhā, yathā hi dhāruṇho pi passāvo pūtimuttan ti, tadahujāto pi sigālo jarasigālo ti, komalā pi galocilatā pūtilatā ti, suvaṇṇavaṇṇo pi kāyo pūtikāyo ti vuccati, evam evaṃ vassasatiko pi sunakho kukkuro ti vuccati, tasmā mahallakā kāyūpapannā pi te kukkurā t' eva vuttā" ti.

1205 Ki hiṃsāyaṃ. *Kiṇoti, kiṇāti kiṇanti.*

1206 Saka sāmatthiye[a]. Samatthassa bhāvo sāmatthiyaṃ, yathā *dakkhiyaṃ. Sakkuṇāti sakkuṇanti, asakkhi sakkhissati, Sakko* [2]*sakkī.* Ettha Sakko ti devarājā, so hi parahitaṃ sakahitañ ca kātuṃ sakkuṇātī ti Sakko; api ca Sakyaputtakulajāto[b] yo koci pi, tathā hi [3]"atha kho Mahānāmo Sakko" ti ādi vuttaṃ, Bhagavantañ ca †Saṅgiyo[c] [4]"maṃ Sakka samuddharāhī" ti ālapi, [5]"sakyā vata bho kumārā paramasakyā vata bho kumārā" ti vacanam upādāya sabbe pi Sakyakule jātā Sakyā ti ca Sākiyā ti ca Sakkā ti ca vuccanti. Ettha *svā*ditte pi anekassaradhātuto eko va *uṇā*paccayo hoti, na *ṇu-ṇā*paccayā[d] ti daṭṭhabbo[e].

1207 Khī khaye. *Khiṇoti · khiṇāti,* [6]"khīṇā jāti" *khīṇo,* [7]"ayogā bhūrisaṃkhayo".

1208 Ge sadde[f]. *Giṇoti · giṇāti.*

1209 Ci caye. *Ṇa*kārassa [8]*ṇa*kārattaṃ: *pākāraṃ cinoti, citaṃ kusalaṃ, Ceto puggalo.*

1210 †Ru[g] **upatāpe.** *†Ruṇoti · †ruṇāti.*

1211 Rādha 1212 sādha saṃsiddhiyaṃ. *Rādhuṇāti, sādhuṇāti*[h]*; rādhanaṃ ārādhanaṃ, sādhanaṃ.*

1213 Pī pītiyaṃ. *Piṇoti · piṇāti, pīti piyo.*

1214 Apa pāpuṇe[i], **1215** [9]**sambhu ca.** *Pāpuṇoti · pāpuṇāti,* [10]"patto sabbaññutaṃ satthā", [*patto*] [11]"sampatto Yamasādhanaṃ"; *sam-*

---

[1] J I 177^{1-2} *et* Ja I 177^{5-8} (*cf.* Pj II 40^{26-29} *etc.*). [2] = acvam[3] rhi sañ, ns. [3] Vin IV 101^{18}. [4] ***. [5] D I 93^{1}. [6] D I 84^{11}. [7] Dhp 282b. [8] *vide* $494^{10, 24, 31}$ (: 495^{15}). [9] (Sv I 268^{32}). [10] ***. [11] J IV 405^{12}.

[a] Mmd 585: saka sāmatthe (Rūp 498: saka sattimhi). [b] *ita* B^m; C^e Sakyaputtakule jāto; B^ens Sakyakulajāto. [c] *sic* C^eB^m; B^ens Piṅgiyo. [d] C^e °yo. [e] B^e °bbaṃ. [f] *cf.* Wg § 22: 20 + § 31: 28. [g] ɔ: du (Wg § 27: 10). [h] (ns sādhunāti). [i] Rūp 498: apa pāpuṇane; (*cf.* Sd $\sqrt{}$1287).

Bhuṇāti: [1]"na kiñci atthaṃ abhisambhuṇāti", *sambhuṇanto abhisambhuṇamāno*. Tattha patto ti *pa*saddo upasaggo, *pa-hotī*[a] ti ettha *pa*saddo viya, tathā hi *patto* ti ettha 'pāpuṇī' ti atthe *pa*pubbassa *apa*dhātussa *pa*kāre lutte *ta*ppaccayassa dvi-bhāvo bhavati. Tattha na abhisambhuṇātī ti na sampāpu-ṇāti, na sādhetī ti vuttaṃ hoti.

1216 [2]**Khipa khepe.** *Khipuṇāti, khipaṃ.* Khipan ti maccha-pañjaro.

1217 Āpa vyāpane[b]. [3]*Āpuṇāti, āpo.*

1218 Mi pakkhepane. *Minoti, mitto.* Ettha ca sabbaguyhesu mi-nīyati pakkhipīyatī ti mitto, [4]"mitto have sattapadena hotī" ti vacanaṃ pana vohāravasena vuttaṃ na atthavasena; vuc-ceyya ce, yo koci avissāsiko attano paṭiviruddho pi ca mitto nāma bhaveyya, na c' evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, evañ ca pana daṭ-ṭhabbaṃ: sattapadavītihāramattena pi saha gacchanto saha gacchantassa piyavācānicchāraṇena aññamaññaṃ allāpasallā-paṃ karaṇamattena mitto nāma hotī ti vattabbaṃ, kiṃkāraṇa: daḷhavissāso mitto nāma na bhaveyyā ti mittassa guṇapasaṃ-sāvasena evaṃ vuttan ti.

1219 Vu saṃvaraṇe[c]. *Vuṇoti · vuṇāti, saṃvuṇoti · saṃvuṇāti,* [5]"paṇ-ḍito sīlasaṃvuto".

1220 Su abhisave[d]. Abhisavo nāma pīḷanaṃ manthaṇaṃ [6]san-dhānaṃ sin[h]ānaṃ vā. *Suṇoti · suṇāti.*

1221 Si bandhane. *Sinoti.*

1222 Si nisāne. *Siṇoti · siṇāti, nisitasatthaṃ,* [7]"na hi nūnâyaṃ sā khujjā[e] labhati jivhāya chedanaṃ sunisitena satthena evaṃ dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇaṃ". Ettha bhaṇan ti bhaṇantī.

1223 †**Vusa**[f] **pāgabbhiye.** Pāgabbhiyaṃ nāma kāya-vācā-manehi pagabbhabhāvo. †*Vusuṇāti*[f].

1224 Asu vyāpane[g]. *Asuṇāti, assu.*

1225 Hi gati-buddhisu, upatāpe ca[h]. *Hinoti.*

---

[1] Sp I 2⁹ (Vjb). [2] ***. [3] (*cf.* √1214, 1287). [4] J I 365¹¹ (Ja). [5] Dhp 289ᵇ. [6] = chak cap khraṅ³ || vā | kā³ || sinhānaṃ | re khyui³ khraṅ³ tañ³ || ns (ɔ: sināna *vel* nhāna). [7] J V 299¹⁻².

[a] *ita* Bm; CeBemns pappoti. [b] Wg § 27: 14: vyāptau. [c] = Rūp 498 (Wg § 27: 8: varaṇe). [d] Bm abhibhave. [e] *ita* Bens (=J); CeBm nāsā nūnâyaṃ khujje. [f] Ce (*conj.*) dhu° (Wg § 27: 21). [g] Cāndra-dh V 24: aśū vyāptau (Wg § 27: 17 *ad.* saṃghāte ca). [h] Wg § 27: (10: ṭudu upatāpe) 11: hi gatau vṛddhau.

Ettha pana [1]asamānantatte pi samānatthānaṃ samodhānaṃ vuccati:

1226 Tika[a] **1227 tigā**[a] **1228 sagha**[b] **1229** †**dikkha**[c] **1230 kivi**[d] **1231 ciri 1232 jiri 1233 dāsa 1234 du**[e] **hiṃsāyaṃ.** *Tikuṇāti, tiguṇāti, saghuṇāti,* †*dikkhuṇāti*[f], *kivuṇāti, ciruṇāti, jiruṇāti, dāsuṇāti, duṇoti* · *duṇātī* ti rūpāni hiṃsāvācakāni bhavanti.

Suvādī ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,
suttesv aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito. 19

— *Svādigaṇo* 'yaṃ.

1235 Kī dabbavinimaye. Dabbavinimayo kayavikkayavasena bhaṇḍassa parivattanaṃ. [2]*Kināti*[g] *kinanti* · *vikkināti vikkinanti, ketuṃ kinituṃ* · *vikketuṃ vikkinituṃ, kinitvā vikkinitvā, kītaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ, kayo,* [3]"vikkineyya[h] haneyya vā".

1236 [4]**Khī gatiyaṃ.** *Khiṇāti, atikhīṇo saro, khaṃ khāni; nakārassa* [5]*ṇakārattaṃ.* Tattha khiṇātī ti gacchati; atikhīṇo ti atigato[i], atrâyaṃ pāḷī: [6]"senti cāpâtikhīṇā va purāṇāni anutthunan" ti, tattha cāpâtikhīṇā ti cāpato atikhīṇā atigatā, aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana [7]"cāpâtikhīṇā ti cāpato atikhīṇā, cāpā vinimmuttā ti attho" ti padatthavivaraṇaṃ kataṃ, tam pi gatatthañ ñeva sandhāya adhippāyatthavasena katan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Tatra [8]khan ti saggo, so hi katapuññehi gantabbattā khan ti vuccati; khānī ti †saggā.

1237 Ci caye. *Puññaṃ cināti, pākāraṃ cināti,* [9]*pāramiyo vicināti vicinati* vā, *pupphaṃ ocināti ocinati* vā, *pacināti pacinitvā, citaṃ kusalaṃ, cayo sañcayo, cito pākāro;* cinātī ti *ceto* · iṭṭhakavaḍḍhaki; [10]"yo satto puññasañcayo"; sañcayo rāsi samūho piṇḍo gaṇo saṃgho kadambo vaggo karo ghaṭā icc evamādayo pariyāyā.

1238 Ji jaye. *Jināti vijināti, jinīyati, jetā jino,* [11]"jito Māro, Māraṃ-jito", *jitavā* [12]*jitāvī, jitabbo*[j] *jeyyo, jayaṃ, jitaṃ vijitaṃ jayo*

[1] *Vide* 461[12–15]. [2] § 1066 (*cf. n.* g). [3] J VI 544[28] = 570[31]. [4] (495[18]). [5] (: 493[24]). [6] Dhp 156[cd] (*supra* 391[4]). [7] Dhpa III 132[24–25]. [8] (241[2]). [9] (Bv 2: 117[ab]). [10] ***. [11] (*supra* 344[11]). [12] (jitāvinī, J V 407[14]).

[a] Kt *apud* Wg § 27: 19. [b] = Wg § 27: 20. [c] ɔ: rikkha (Durga *etc. apud* Wg § 27: 28—29). [d] W *apud* Wg § 15: 89. [e] √1231—1234 = Wg § 27: 30—33. [f] Bm bhikkhuṇāti. [g] Be kiṇo *fere ubique.* [h] (Be *h. l.* vikkineyya). [i] Bm *om.* ati-. [j] *ita* CeBemns.

parājayanaṃ parājayo, [1]"yassa jitaṃ nâvajīyati jitam assa no yāti[a] koci loke; [2]jayo hi buddhassa sirīmato ayaṃ Mārassa ca pāpimato parājayo". Tattha jetā ti jinātī ti jetā · yo koci puggalo; ajinī ti jino · sabbaññū dhammarājā, kiṃ so ajini: pāpake akusale dhamme Mārādiarayo ca, iti pāpake akusale dhamme Mārādayo ca arayo ajinī ti jino, vuttam pi c' etaṃ: [3]"mādisā ve jinā honti ye pattā āsavakkhayaṃ, jitā me pāpakā dhammā tasmâhaṃ Upaka jino" ti [4]"tathāgato bhikkhave abhibhū anabhibhūto" ti ca, *jina*saddo hi kevalo sabbaññumhi pavattati, sopapado pana paccekabuddhādisu tamhi ca yathārahaṃ pavattati, [5]"paccekajino; [6]odhijino [7]anodhijino, [6]vipākajino [7]avipākajino" ti imān' ettha nidassanapadāni.

1239 [8]**Jī jāniyaṃ,** *Jināti*: [9]"na jināti na jāpaye[b]; [10]jīno rathassaṃ maṇikuṇḍale ca putte ca dāre ca tath' eva jīno; [11]jīno dhanañ ca dāse ca".

1240 Ñā avabodhane. *Jānāti, ñāyati · nāyati*: [12]"animittā na nāyare; [13]jaññā so yadi hāyaye[c]; [14]mā maṃ jaññā[d] ti icchati"; 'ime amhākan' ti ñātabbaṭṭhena ñātī; *ñātako*: [15]"ñātimittā suhajjā ca; [16]ñātako no nisinno ti; [17]ñātabbaṃ ñeyyaṃ · saṃkhāra-vikāra-lakkhaṇa-nibbāna-paññatti-dhammā" — īdisesu ṭhānesu *ñeyya*saddo ekantena napuṃsako, vāccaliṅgatte sabbaliṅgiko, yathā [18]*ñeyyo phasso · ñeyyā vedanā · ñeyyaṃ cittaṃ, ñeyyo puriso · ñeyyā itthī · ñeyyaṃ dhanan* ti ca.

1241 [19]**Thu abhitthave.** *Thunāti abhitthunāti, thuti abhitthuti, thavanā abhitthavanā, thuto abhitthuto.*

1242 [20]**Thu nitthu(na)ne[e].** *Thunāti*: [21]"uṭṭhehi Revate supāpadhamme apārutadvāre adānasīle, nessāma taṃ yattha thunanti duggatā samappitā nerayikā du[k]khena; [22]purāṇāni anutthunan[tī]" ti[f] ca payogo[g].

---

[1] Dhp 179[ab]. [2] Ja I 75[5–6]. [3] Vin I 8[28–29] = M I 171[14–15]. [4] *cf.* A II 24[11]. [5] (Ap 4[20]: paccekajina-sāvakā?). [6] Ps *ad* M III 219[10]. [7] M III 219[10]. [8] (Ja IV 72[4]). [9] J IV 71[24]. [10] J III 153[12–13]. [11] J VI 544[29]. [12] Vm *236*[16] (Kcv 511 Sd § 1022). [13] J VI 36[14]. [14] Sn 127[b]. [15] Dhp 219[c]. [16] J III 65[24]. [17] ***. [18] (*cf.* Paṭis I 22[19]—23[13]). [19] (*cf.* Nettia *ad* Netti 161[31]). [20] Vva 223[25]—224[1]. [21] Vv 592[a–d]. [22] Dhp 156[d].

[a] *sic* CeBemns. [b] ns: Dhammapada nhuik [Dhp 166[b]] *ha* kui *ja* ma pru bhai "na hāpaye" rhi eñ[1]. [c] Bens hāpaye. [d] Bmns jaññū (= si ce kun laṅ[1]). [e] Bm nitthune. [f] CeBm °tthunantī ti; Bens °tthunan ti (= Dhp). [g] Ce payogā.

1243 Dū hiṃsāyaṃ. *Dunāti, mittaddu dumo.* Ettha mittaddū ti mittaṃ dunāti hiṃsati dubbhatī[a] ti mittaddu, atra [1]"vedā[b] na tāṇāya bhavanti tassa[c] mittadduno bhūnahuno narassā" ti pāḷī nidassanaṃ; dumo ti dunīyati gehasambhārādiatthāya hiṃsīyati chindīyati, paṇṇapupphādiatthikehi vā paṇṇapupphādiharaṇena pīḷīyatī ti dumo.

1244 Dhū kampane. [2]*Dhunāti, dhūmo dhonā dhono dhuto,* [3]"dhunanto vākacīrāni gacchāmi ambare tadā". Tattha dhūmo ti [4]dhunāti kampatī ti dhūmo, [5]*dhūma*saddo kodhe taṇhāya vitakke pañcasu kāmaguṇesu dhammadesanāyaṃ pakatidhūme ti imesu atthesu vattati, [6]"kodho dhūmo †bhasmāni[d] mosavajjan" ti ettha hi kodhe vattati, [7]"icchādhūmāyitā sattā"[e] ti ettha taṇhāyaṃ, [8]"tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavato avidūre dhūmāyanto nisinno hotī" ti ettha vitakke, [9]"paṃko ca kāmā palipā[f] ca kāmā bhayañ ca m' etaṃ timūlaṃ[g] pavuttaṃ rajo ca dhūmo ca mayā pakāsito hitvā tuvaṃ pabbaja Brahmadattā" ti ettha pañcasu kāmaguṇesu, [10]"dhūmaṃ kattā hotī" ti ettha dhammadesanāyaṃ, [11]"dhajo rathassa paññāṇo dhūmo paññāṇam aggino" ti ettha pakatidhūme; icc evaṃ

kodha-taṇhā-vitakkesu pañcakāmaguṇesu ca
desanāyañ ca pakatidhūme *dhūmo* pavattati; 20

dhonā ti paññā, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Niddese: [12]"dhonā vuccati paññā, yā paññā pajānanā | la | sammādiṭṭhi, kiṃkāraṇā[h] dhonā [ti][i] vuccati paññā: yaṃ[i] tāya paññāya kāyaduccaritaṃ dhutañ ca dhotañ ca sandhotañ ca niddhotañ ca, vacīduccaritaṃ ... manoduccaritaṃ dhutañ ca dhotañ ca sandhotañ ca niddhotañ ca ..., taṃkāraṇā[h] dhonā vuccati paññā, atha vā sammādiṭṭhi⟨yā⟩ micchādiṭṭhi[j] dhutā ca dhotā ca sandhotā ca niddhotā ca, taṃkāraṇā[h] dhonā vuccati paññā" ti, [13]"dhonassa hi n' atthi kuhiñci loke pakappitā[k] diṭṭhi bhavābhavesū" ti ayam ettha

---

[1] J VI 206^{5-6}. [2] § 1074. [3] Bv 2: 38^{cd}. [4] (*cf. et* 401^{8}: nidhana). [5] 497^{9-19} < Ps (Ee) II 130^{12-26}. [6] S.I 169^{25}. [7] *cf.* S I *40*^{7} = Th *448*^{d} (*cf.* Nett 22^{29} *et* Netta). [8] ***. [9] J III 241^{4-7} (Ja). [10] M I 222^{32}. [11] J VI *508*^{19} = S I *42*^{1}. [12] Nidd I 77^{22}—78^{12}. [13] Sn 786^{ab} (*supra* 248^{29}).

[a] *ita* CeBemns. [b] *ita* Bens (= J); CeBm devā. [c] J: bhavantir assa (bhavantid assa). [d] S: bhasmani (*metr.*). [e] Bens icchādhūmāyito sadā; Ps: icchādhūmāyitā sadā. [f] Bens palipo. [g] ns: timulaṃ nhuik u rassa(!). [h] Bm °ṇa. [i] Nidd *om.* [j] Bens °ṭṭhiṃ. [k] *ita h. l.* CeBemns.

pāḷī nidassanaṃ, atra 'dhonā assa atthī ti dhono, tassa dhonassā' ti nibbacanaṃ, dhātūnaṃ anekatthatāya *dhū*dhātu kampanatthe pi dhovanatthe pi vattati.

1245 [1]**Muna ñāṇe.** *Munāti, monaṃ muni.* Imasmiṃ ṭhāne dhātuyā ākhyātatte ekantena antalopo bhavati, Sobhitattheragāthāyaṃ[a] pana anāgatavacane *u*kārassa vuddhivasena[b] [2]"ahaṃ monena monissan" ti rūpantarañ ca dissati — tattha [3]"monissan ti jānissaṃ"; nāmatte antalopo na hoti. Tattha monan ti kiñcā pi [4]"na monena muni hotī" ti ettha tuṇhībhāvo monan ti vuccati, tathā pi idha "ñāṇe" ti vacanato na so adhippeto, ñāṇam evâdhippetaṃ, tasmā [5]moneyyapaṭipadāsaṃkhātaṃ maggañāṇamonam pi gahetabbaṃ; munī ti munāti jānāti hitāhitaṃ paricchindatī ti muni, atha vā [6]khandhādiloke tulaṃ āropetvā minanto viya 'ime ajjhattikā khandhā, ime bāhirā' ti ādinā nayena[c] ubho atthe munātī[d] ti muni, tenâha Bhagavā: [7]"na monena muni hoti mūḷharūpo aviddasu, yo ca tulaṃ va paggayha varam ādāya paṇḍito pāpāni parivajjeti sa muni tena so muni, yo munāti ubho loke muni tena pavuccati", aparā p' ettha bhavati atthavibhāvanā: [8]munī ti monaṃ vuccati ñāṇaṃ kāyamoneyyādisu vā aññataraṃ, tena samannāgatattā puggalo munī ti vuccati, so pan' esa agāriyamuni anagāriyamuni sekhamuni asekhamuni paccekamuni munimunī ti anekavidho, tattha agāriyamunī ti gihī pi āgataphalo viññātasāsano, anagāriyamunī ti tathārūpo va pabbajito, sekhamunī ti satta sekhā, asekhamunī ti khīṇāsavo, paccekamunī ti paccekabuddho munimunī ti sammāsambuddho, tathā hi āyasmā pi Sāriputto āha: [9]"munī ti †vuccati tathāgato arahaṃ[e] sammāsambuddho" ti.

1246 Pū pavane. Pavanaṃ sodhanaṃ. *Punāti, puññaṃ putto dantapoṇaṃ.* Ettha ca [10]puññan ti attano kārakaṃ punāti sodhetī ti puññaṃ, atha vā yattha sayaṃ uppannaṃ, taṃ santānaṃ punāti visodhetī ti puññaṃ, kin taṃ: sucaritaṃ[f] kusala-

---

[1] Rūp 663 = Mmd 671. [2] Th 168c. [3] Tha *ad loc.* (Ce 293[11]). [4] Dhp 268a. [5] (Dhpa III 395[9]). [6] (Dhpa III 396[9]). [7] Dhp 268a—269d. [8] *cf.* Nidd I 57[7]—58[18]. [9] Nidd I *58*[17-18]. [10] (402[27]).

[a] *sic* CeBemns (Th 167—168: Valliya; Th 165—166: Sobhita). [b] (Bm vuddhavasena). [c] Bens *ad.* ime (= Dhpa). [d] Dhpa: mināti. [e] Bm arahanto (Nidd: munimunayo vuccanti °tā °nto °ddhā). [f] (Bm sucari).

kammaṃ, sakammakattā[a] dhātussa kāritavasena atthavivaraṇaṃ labbhati; putto ti attano kulaṃ [1]punāti sodhetī ti putto, 'evañ ca sati hīnajaccānaṃ caṇḍālādīnaṃ putto putto[b] nāma na bhaveyyā' ti na vattabbaṃ · saddānam atthakathanassa nānappakārena pavattito, tasmā 'attano pitu hadayaṃ pūretī ti putto' ti evamādinā pi nibbacanaṃ gahetabbam eva, nānādhātuvasena pi hi padāni siddhiṃ samupagacchanti, — putto ca nāma [2]atrajo khetrajo[c] antevāsiko dinnako ti catubbidho, [3]tattha attānaṃ paṭicca jāto atrajo nāma, sayanapiṭṭhe[d] pallaṃke ure ti evamādisu nibbatto khetrajo nāma, santike sippuggaṇhanako antevāsiko nāma, posāvanatthāya[e] dinno dinnako nāma; dantapoṇan ti dante punanti[f] visodhenti etenā ti dantapoṇaṃ · dantakaṭṭhaṃ.

1247 Pī tappana-kantisu. *Pinātī*[g] ti *pīti*. Ettha ca pītī ti pīnanaṃ pīti, tappanaṃ kantī ti ca vuttaṃ hoti, idaṃ bhāvavasena nibbacanaṃ; idaṃ pana hetukattuvasena: [4]"pīnayatī ti pīti", tappetī ti attho; [5]"sā pan' esā khuddakā[h] pīti khaṇikā pīti okkantikā pīti ubbegā pīti pharaṇā pītī ti pañcavidhā hoti, tattha khuddakā[h] pīti sarīre lomahaṃsanamattam eva kātuṃ sakkoti, khaṇikā pīti khaṇe khaṇe vijjuppādasadisā[i] hoti, okkantikā pīti samuddatīre[j] vīci viya kāyaṃ okkamitvā okkamitvā bhijjati, ubbegā pīti balavatī hoti kāyaṃ uddhaggaṃ katvā ākāse laṃghāpanappamāṇā[k] ... pharaṇāpītiyā pana uppannāya sakalasarīraṃ dhamitvā pūritavatthi viya mahatā udakoghena pakkhannapabbatakucchi[m] viya ca anupariphuṭaṃ hoti", evaṃ pañcavidhā pīti; sā [6]sampiyāyanalakkhaṇattā pinātī ti pītī ti suddhakattuvasena pi vattuṃ yujjati. Ettha *piyāyati, pitā piyo* [7]*pemo* ti ādīni pi[n] *pī*dhātuyā eva rūpāni. Tattha "puttaṃ piyāyatī ti pitā" ti vadanti; piyāyitabbo ti piyo, pemanaṃ[p] pemo.

1248 Mā [8]parimāṇe. *Mināti, mānaṃ parimāṇaṃ mattaṃ mattā*

[1] Rūp 650 (Ce 272[33]). [2] Nidd I 247[31]. [3] 499[9–12] <Ja I 135[15–17]. [4] Vm 143[14]. [5] Vm 143[10–22] 144[23–25]. [6] (Vm 143[14]). [7] Kcv 629 (Sd § 1234). [8] Mmd 658 (Ce 505[30]) = Rūp 650 [mā māne, Mmd 504].

[a] Bmns sakammikattā. [b] Be *om.* [c] Ce khettajo (*vide* § 76). [d] *ita* Ja; CeBemns °pīṭhe (= ip rā añ[3] pyañ nhuik). [e] Bens posāpan°. [f] Bm puṇanti. [g] Bens pīn°. [h] Vm: khuddikā. [i] Vm: vijjuppāta°. [j] Bns °tīraṃ (= Vm). [k] (Bm °ppamāṇo). [m] CeBemns pakkhanda°. [n] Bm pa; Be *om.* [p] *ita* CeBemns (*cf.* § 1234).

mano vimānaṃ, minitabbaṃ metabbaṃ: [1]"chāyā metabbā", [2]īdisesu ṭhānesu *anīya*paccayo na labbhati. Ettha mano ti [3]ekāya nāḷiyā ekāya ca tulāya minamāno viya ārammaṇaṃ mināti paricchindatī ti mano; [4]visesato minīyate paricchindīyate ti vimānaṃ · devānaṃ puññabalena nibbattavyamhaṃ devaniketaṃ, yaṃ [5]"vimānaṃ upasobhitaṃ; [6]pabhāsati-m-idaṃ vyamhan" ti ca ādinā thomiyyati.

1249 Mī hiṃsāyaṃ. *Mināti, mīno kuminaṃ.* Ettha mīno ti maccho, macchassa hi "mīno maccho ambujo vārijo vāricaro" ti anekāni nāmāni, visesanāmāni pana [7]amarā[a] [8]khaliso candakulo kandaphalī indaphalī indavalo kuliso vāmī kuṃkutalo [9]kaṇṭiko[b] sakulo [10]maṅguro [11]siṅgī [12]satavaṃko [13]rohito [14]pāṭhīno [15]kāṇo [16]savaṃko [17]pāvuso icc evamādīni timi timiṅgalo icc evamādīni ca bhavanti; kuminan ti kucchitenākārena macche minanti etenā ti ku-minaṃ · [18]macchabandhanapañjaro, so pana pāḷiyaṃ *kumina*saddena vuccati, tathā hi [19]"vārijassêva me sato baddhassa kuminamukhe akkosati paharati piye putte apassato" ti pāḷī dissati.

1250 Mū bandhane. *Munāti, muni.* Ettha ca munī ti attano cittaṃ munāti [20]mavati bandhati rāgadosādivasaṃ gantuṃ na detī ti muni.

1251 Rī gati-†desanesu[c]. *Riṇāti, reṇu; na*kārassa *ṇa*ttaṃ.

1252 Lī silese. *Lināti nilināti, līnaṃ nilīnaṃ sallīnaṃ paṭisallānaṃ.*

1253 Vī tantasantāne[d]. *Vatthaṃ vināti*: [21]"iminā suttena cīvaraṃ vināhi"; kamme [22]"idaṃ kho āvuso cīvaraṃ maṃ uddissa viyyati", *vītaṃ suvītaṃ*, [23]"appakaṃ hoti vetabbaṃ"; kārite *vāyāpeti*: [24]"tantavāyehi cīvaraṃ vāyāpessāmā ti; [25]cīvaraṃ vāyāpesuṃ" icc evamādīni bhavanti.

---

[1] Vin I 95^{36}. [2] *cf.* § 1129. [3] As 123^{18}. [4] *vide* 509^{8}. [5] *** (*cf.* Vv 595b). [6] J VI 119^{9}. [7] = ṅā³ caṅ³ || vā | ṅā³ cun³, ns. [8] = ṅā³ raṃ¹, ns (+ candakū³ ṅā³, kandaphuil, indaphuil, indava, kulisa, vāmi, kuṅkutala). [9] = chū³ rhi so ṅā³, ns. [10] = ṅā³ khu, ns. [11] = ṅā³ man³, ns. [12] = ṅā³ rhañ¹, ns. [13] = ṅā³ kraṅ³, ns. [14] = ṅā³ phay, ns. [15] = ṅā³ kan³, ns. [16] = ṅā³ mrve, ns. [17] = ṅā³ tan, ns. [18] ns: mhruṃ³ hū so Mran-mā vohāra kui lañ³ "macchā maranti etthā" ti mhruṃ³ hu pru ap eñ¹. [19] J VI 552$^{7-8}$. [20] (√648). [21] Vin III 257^{34}. [22] Vin III 259^{8}. [23] J VI 26^{18}. [24] Vin III 256^{7} (*v. l.*). [25] Vin III 256^{9}.

[a] Bm amaro < amarā; CeBens amaro. [b] *cf. n.* 9. [c] ɔ: reso (Wg § 31: 30). [d] Ce tantuo (Wg § 23: 37: veñ tantusantāne).

1254 Vī hiṃsāyaṃ. *Vināti, veṇu.* Veṇū ti vaṃso.

1255 Lū chedane[a]. *Lunāti, loṇaṃ kusalaṃ bālo lūto.* Ettha ca loṇan ti lunāti vītarasabhāvaṃ vināseti sarasabhāvaṃ karotī ti loṇaṃ · lavaṇaṃ; [1]kuso viya hatthappadesaṃ akusaladhamme lunātī ti kusa-laṃ · aṇavajjaiṭṭhavipākalakkhaṇo dhammo; diṭṭhadhammika-samparāyike dve atthe lunātī ti bā-lo · avidvā; lūto ti makkaṭako vuccati, tassa hi suttaṃ lūtasuttan ti vadanti, yūsaṃ pātuṃ paṭaṅga-makkhikādīnaṃ jīvitaṃ lunātī ti [2]lūto.

1256 Si bandhane. *Sināti, [3]sīmā [4]sīsaṃ.* Ettha sīmā ti sinīyate samaggena saṃghena kammavācāya bandhīyate ti sīmā, sā duvidhā: baddhasīmā abaddhasīmā ti, tāsu abaddhasīmā mariyādakaraṇavasena sīmā ti[b] veditabbā; sināti bandhati kese moḷikaraṇavasena etthā ti sīsaṃ; aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

1257 Sā[c] **pāke.** *Sināti.*

1258 Su hiṃsāyaṃ[d]. *Suṇāti, parasu*[e]. Paraṃ suṇanti hiṃsanti etenā ti para-su[e].

1259 Asa bhojane. [5]"Vuttānaṃ phalam asnāti", *asanaṃ.* Ettha asanan ti āhāro, so hi asīyati bhuñjīyatī ti asanan ti vuccati, [6]"asnātha khādatha pivathā" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ.

1260 Kilisa vibādhane. *Kilisnāti, kileso.* Ettha ca kileso ti rāgādayo pi dukkham pi vuccati.

1261 [7]Uddhasa uñche. Uñcho pariyesanaṃ. *Uddhasnāti.*

1262 Isa abhikkhaṇe[f]. *Isnāti.*

1263 Visa vippayoge. *Visnāti, visaṃ*[g].

1264 Pusa sineha-savana[h]**-pūraṇesu.** *Pusnāti.*

1265 Pusa posane. *Pusnāti.*

1266 Musa theyye. *Musnāti, musalo.*

*Kiy*ādī ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,
suttesv aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito; 21

---

[1] *cf.* As 39[8]. [2] ns: naḷo va harito luto [J VI 25[9]] hū so Temijāt ca sañ kui rhu rve[1] rit phraṭ ap so vatthu kui lañ[3] yū ap eñ[1]; (viluta, Mvu II 181[18]). [3] ns: Rūpasiddhi nhuik [Rūp 637 Ce 268[22]] ī dīgha pru eñ[1] || ī nhuik lañ[3]-koṅ[3] Ñās nhuik lañ[3]-koṅ[3] [Mmd 630 Ce 481[12]] athū[3] ma chui ra kā[3] rassa lañ[3] saṅ[1] eñ[1] ||! [4] Kcv 675. [5] J VI 14[21]. [6] *cf.* D II 170[15] (Ja I 3[6]); khādatha pivatha Bv 2: 3a. [7] *cf.* √1645 (Wg § 31: 52).

[a] *mutandus ordo:* 1252 1255 1253 1254. [b] Bm *om.* [c] = W *apud* Wg § 31: 3. [d] Wg § 31: 18: śṝ hiṃsāyām (*præs.* śṛṇāti, *unde* Sv I 265[18] †sariṇāti ɔ: *sriṇāti? *cf.* *visvaṃ 472 *n.* b, *smruti 504 *n.* a). [e] Ce phaº. [f] Wg § 31: 53: ābhīkṣṇye. [g] *ita* CeBemns (*leg.* visuṃ?). [h] Wg § 31: 55: secana (*v. ll.* mocana, sevana).

sāsanā lokato c' ete dassitā, tesu lokato
sāsanassôpakārāya vuttā tadanurūpakā. 22

— *Kiyādigaṇo* 'yaṃ.

Idāni *gahādigaṇo* vuccate. || Etth' [1]eke evaṃ maññanti:
gahādīnaṃ gaṇo nāma paccekaṃ nûpalabbhati,
katham eko *gaha*dhātu *gahādīnaṃ* gaṇo siyā; 23
yato *ppa-ṇhā* parā heyyuṃ dhātuto jinasāsane,
te pi aññe na vijjanti aññatra *gaha*dhātuyā 24
— iti cintāya ekacce *gaha*dhātuṃ *kiyādinaṃ*
pakkhipiṃsu gaṇe, evaṃ na vadiṃsu *gahādikaṃ*. 25
| Na tesaṃ gahaṇaṃ dhīro gaṇheyya[a] suvicakkhaṇo,
yato Kaccāyane vutto *gahādīnaṃ* gaṇo visuṃ, 26
[2]"gahādito ppa-ṇhā" iti lakkhaṇaṃ vadatā hi so[b]
Kaccāyanena garunā dassito nanu sāsane; 27
sace visuṃ *gahādīnaṃ* gaṇo nāma na labbhati,
*gahādi*dīpake sutte hitvāna [3]bāhiraṃ idaṃ[c] 28
'gahato ppa-ṇhā' icc eva vattabbam, atha vā pana
'kiyādito nā-ppa-ṇhā' ti kātabbaṃ ekalakkhaṇaṃ, 29
yasmā tathā na vuttañ ca na katañ c' ekalakkhaṇaṃ,
tasmā 'ayaṃ visuṃ yeva gaṇo' icc eva ñāyati 30
[4]"sarā sare lopam" iti ādīni lakkhaṇān' iva
gambhīralakkhaṇaṃ[d] etaṃ dujjānaṃ takkagāhinā. 31
[5]*Usādayo* pi sandhāya *ādiggaho* kato[e] tahiṃ,
tathā hi [6]*uṇhāpetī* ti ādirūpāni dissare. 32
Idāni pākaṭaṃ katvā *ādi*saddaphalaṃ ahaṃ
sappayogaṃ *gahādīnaṃ* gaṇaṃ vakkhāmi, me suṇa[f]: 33

1267 Gaha upādāne. Upādānaṃ gahaṇaṃ, na kilesūpādānaṃ; *upa*saddo h' ettha na kiñci atthavisesaṃ vadati, atha vā 'kāyena cittena vā upagantvā ādānaṃ gahaṇaṃ upādānan' ti samīpattho *upa*saddo, katthaci hi *upa*saddo[g] *ādāna*saddasahito daḷhagahaṇe

[1] = akhyui[1] kun so Rūpasiddhi-charā tui[1] sañ, ns [Rūp Ce 214^{7-8} > Dhātumañjūsā 151^{a-d}]. [2] Kc 452. [3] bāhiraṃ | apa phrac so || idaṃ *ādigga*-haṇaṃ | ī *ādi*saddā kui || hitvāna . . . ||, ns. [4] Kc 12 (Sd § 30). [5] √1268. [6] (505^{10}).

[a] Bm gaheyya. [b] Bm ti bho (*cf.* nanu ca bho). [c] *ita* Bens (*conj.?*); Ce jahitvāna kathaṃ idaṃ, Bm (sutte)hitvā ti taṃ idaṃ. [d] Bens gambhīraṃ lakkh°. [e] Bm *om.* [f] ns: me | eñ[1] || vacanaṃ | kui || suṇa | . . . ||; (vakkhām' ime suṇa?). [g] Bm upasaggo.

yattati [1]"kāmūpādānan" ti ādisu, idha pana daḷhagahaṇaṃ vā hotu sithilagahaṇaṃ vā, yaṃ kiñci gahaṇaṃ upādānam eva, tasmā '*gaha*dhātu gahaṇe vattatī' ti attho gahetabbo. *Gheppati gaṇhāti* vā, *pariggaṇhāti paṭigaṇhāti adhigaṇhāti paggaṇhāti niggaṇhāti,* [2]*padhānagaṇhanako, gaṇhituṃ uggaṇhituṃ gaṇhitvā uggaṇhitvā;* aññathā pi rūpāni bhavanti: [3]"ahaṃ Jāliṃ gahessāmi"[a], *gahetuṃ gahetvā, uggāhako saṅgāhako* [4]*ajjhogāḷho*; kārite *gaṇhāpeti gaṇhāpayati,* [5]"aññataraṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ uggaṇhāpenti; [6]saddhiṃ amaccasahassena gaṇhāpetvā; [7]upajjhaṃ gāhāpetabbo, upajjhaṃ gāhāpetvā", *gāheti gāhayati gāhāpessati:* [8]"gāhāpayanti sabbhāvaṃ" *gāhako gāhet*[*v*]*ā* icc ādīni; kammani *gayhati saṅgayhati · gaṇhīyati* vā, tathā hi [9]"gaṇhīyanti uggaṇhīyantī" ti Niddesapāḷī dissati; *gehaṃ gāho pariggaho saṅgāhako saṅgahetā*[b] icc ādīni yojetabbāni.

Tatra *a*kārānantara*ty*antapadānaṃ [10]*gheppati gheppanti, gheppasī* ti ca *gaṇhati gaṇhanti, gaṇhasī* ti ca ādinā nayena sabbāsu vibhattisu sabbathā padamālā yojetabbā, *ā*kār'-*e*kār'-[*o*kār]ānantara*ty*antapadānaṃ[c] *gaṇhāti gaṇhāpetī* ti ādinā[d] yathāsambhavaṃ padamālā yojetabbā · vajjetabbaṭṭhānaṃ vajjetvā. Imāni pana pasiddhāni kānici ajjatanīrūpāni: [11]"aggahi(ṃ)[e] mattikāpattaṃ", *aggahuṃ aggahiṃsu aggahesun* ti; bhavissantī-ādisu *gahessati gahessanti* sesaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ kātabbaṃ, *aggahissā aggahissaṃsu* sesaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ kātabbaṃ.

1268 Usa dāhe. Dāho uṇhaṃ. [12]Usati dahatī ti *uṇhaṃ. Uṇhasaddo* [13]"uṇhaṃ bhattaṃ bhuñjatī" ti ādisu dabbam apekkhati, [14]"sītaṃ uṇhaṃ paṭihanatī" ti ādisu pana guṇaṃ · uṇhabhāvassa icchitattā, uṇhabhāvo hi sītabhāvo ca guṇo.

1269 Tasa pipāsāyaṃ. *Taṇhā.* Ken' atthena taṇhā: [15]tassati paritassatī ti atthena.

---

[1] *cf.* Vibha 181^{1-2} Vm 569^{5}. [2] = ū[3] kuiṅ tañ[3] || vā | paṭṭhāna pru rve[1] saṅ eñ[1] yū eñ[1] || ns. [3] J VI *513*^{4}. [4] = sak vaṅ eñ[1], ns. [5] Ps I 228^{16}. [6] Ja I 264^{5}. [7] Vin I 94^{6}. [8] Khuddasikkhā 8: 19^{a} (*supra* 68^{7}). [9] Nidd I 420^{16}. [10] § 931. [11] J VI 54^{2} (*cf.* Th 862^{c} = 97^{c}). [12] (: 505^{22}). [13] *cf.* Ja II 8^{6}. [14] Vin II 147^{31} = J I 93^{17} (*supra* 398^{25}). [15] *cf.* Vibha 135^{28}.

[a] (*legendum cum cod.* L[k] [J VI 513^{3-4}]: tvaṃ Maddi Kaṇhaṃ gaṇhāhi . . . ahaṃ Jāliṃ gahessāmi . . .). [b] Bm saṅgāhetvā (*cf.* 503^{11}). [c] Bens *om.* okār-. [d] CeBm ādīnaṃ. [e] CeBm aggahi (= ṅā Mahājanaka maṅ[3] sañ || vā | ṅā Bhaddiya-mather sañ || aggahiṃ | . . .).

1270 Jusī pīti-sevanesu. *Juṇho samayo*: [1]"kāḷe vā yadi vā juṇhe yadā vāyati māluto". Tattha juṇho ti joseti lokassa pītiṃ somanassañ ca uppādetī ti juṇho.

1271 Juta dittiyaṃ. *Juṇhā ratti.* Jotati sayaṃ nippabhā pi samānā canda-tārakappabhāsena pi dippati virocati sappabhā hotī ti juṇhā.

1272 Sā tanukaraṇe. *Saṇhā vācā.* Sīyati tanukarīyati na pharusabhāvena kakkasā karīyatī ti saṇhā.

1273 So antakammani. *Saṇhaṃ ñāṇaṃ.* Sīyati sayaṃ sukhumabhāvena atisukhumam pi atthaṃ antaṃ-karoti nipphattiṃ pāpetī ti saṇhaṃ.

1274 Tija nisāne. Nisānaṃ tikkhatā. *Tiṇho parasu.* Titikkhatī ti tiṇho.

1275 [2]Si sevāyaṃ. Attano hitam āsiṃsantehi sevīyate ti sippaṃ · yaṃ kiñci jīvitahetu sikkhitabbaṃ sippāyatanaṃ; api ca sippan ti aṭṭhārasa mahāsippāni: [3]suti †sūramati[a] vyākaraṇaṃ chandoviciti nirutti jotisatthaṃ sikkhā mokkhañāṇaṃ kiriyāvidhi dhanubbedo hatthisikkhā kāmatantaṃ assalakkhaṇaṃ purāṇaṃ itihāso nīti takko vejjakañ cā ti.

1276 [4]Ku kucchāyaṃ. Kucchā garahā. [5]"Kaṇhā dhammā", *kaṇho puriso.* Tattha kaṇhā ti [6]apabhassarabhāvakaraṇattā paṇḍitehi kucchitabbā garahitabbā ti kaṇhā · akusaladhammā; kāḷavaṇṇattā suvaṇṇavaṇṇādikaṃ upanidhāya kucchitabbo ninditabbo ti kaṇho · kāḷavaṇṇo, vuttam pi c' etaṃ: [7]"kaṇho vatāyaṃ puriso kaṇhaṃ bhuñjati bhojanaṃ kaṇhe bhūmipadesasmiṃ, na mayhaṃ manaso piyo" ti ca [8]"na kaṇho tacasā[b] hoti antosāro hi brāhmaṇo, yasmiṃ pāpāni kammāni sa ve kaṇho Sujampatī" ti ca.

Icc evaṃ

*gahā*dike dhātugaṇe sandhāya [9]*tasi*ādayo
*ādi*ggaho kato; *ppa-ṇhā gahā*disu yathārahaṃ, 34
*gaha*to dhātuto hi *ppo* ākhyātatte va dissati,
ākhyātatte ca nāmatte *ṇhā*saddo [10]*usa*to tathā, 35

[1] J I 165^{18}. [2] (Wg § 21: 31). [3] *cf.* Mil 3^{30}; ns *cit.* Mil *et* Ja-ṭ *ad* Ja I 259^{12}. [4] Amk III 3: 239^{c}!. [5] Dhs *p.* 7^{9}. [6] (As 51^{22}). [7] J IV 9^{12-13}. [8] J IV 9^{19-20}. [9] (503^{28}). [10] (503^{24}).

[a] ɔ: smṛti (Mil E[e] sammuti, ɔ: *smruti; *vide* 501 *n.* d; Hīnaṭ: smṛtiśāstraya; ns: dhamma-sat). [b] B[m] ṭacaso.

*usa-gaṇe*hi aññasmā nāmatte va duve matā
— evaṃ visesato ñeyyo *gahā*digaṇanicchayo. 36

Ettha pana kiñcā pi sāsane [1]"taṇhāyatī" ti kiriyāpadam pi dissati, tathā pi tassa *pabbatāyati mettāyatī* ti ādīni viya nāmasmā vihitassa [2]*āya*paccayassa vasena siddhattā kiriyāpadatte pi '*ṇhā*paccayo mukhyato labbhatī' ti na sakkā vattuṃ, *taṇhāyatī* ti hi idaṃ *ṇhā*paccayavatā *tasa*dhātuto[a] nipphanna-*taṇhā*saddasmā parassa *āya*paccayassa vasena nipphannaṃ; tathā kiñcā pi Rūpiyasaṃvohārasikkhāpadavaṇṇanāyaṃ[b] [3]"vāsiphalaṃ tāpetvā udakaṃ vā khīraṃ vā uṇhāpetī" ti imasmiṃ padese *uṇhāpetī* ti hetukattuvācakaṃ kiriyāpadaṃ dissati, tathā pi tassa *ṇhā*paccayavatā *usa*dhātuto nipphanna*uṇha*saddato vihitassa kāritasaññassa *ṇāpe*paccayassa vasena nipphannattā kiriyāpadatte pi '*ṇhā*paccayo mukhyato labbhatī' ti na sakkā vattuṃ, *uṇhāpetī* ti idaṃ vuttappakāra*uṇha*saddato *ṇāpe*paccayavasena nipphannaṃ, etasmiṃ diṭṭhe *uṇhāpayatī* ti padam pi diṭṭham eva hoti, kiñca bhiyyo Vinayaṭṭhakathāyaṃ [3]*uṇhāpetī* ti kāritapadassa diṭṭhattā yeva *uṇhatī* ti kattupadam pi nayato diṭṭham eva hoti · kattu-kāritapadānaṃ ekadhātumhi upalabbhamānattā yathā *gaṇhati gaṇhāpeti, gacchati gacchāpetī* ti, tasmā "usa dāhe" ti dhātussa *uṇhatī*[c] ti rūpaṃ upalabbhatī ti mantā[d] [4]"uṇhatī ti uṇhan" ti nibbacanaṃ kātabbaṃ.

Iti *ppa*paccayo *gaha*to ca aññato ca ekadhā labbhati; *ṇhā*paccayo pana *gaha*to *usa*to ca dvidhā, aññato ekadhā labbhatī ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kiñcā p' ettha evaṃ niyamo vutto, tathā pi sāṭṭhakathe tepiṭake buddhavacane aññāni pi ekekassa dhātussa nāmikapadāni dve dve kiriyāpadāni vicinitabbāni; yena pana buddhavacanānurūpena nayena *gahā*digaṇe *ādi*saddena *tasi*dhātādayo[e] amhehi gahitā, imasmā nayā añño nayo pasatthataro[f] n' atthi, ayam eva pasatthataro[f], tasmā ayaṃ nīti sāsanaṭṭhitiyā āyasmantehi sādhukaṃ dhāretabbā vācetabbā ca.

*Gahā*dī ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,
suttesv [5]aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito. 37

— *Gahā*digaṇo 'yaṃ.

---

[1] *cf.* S II 13^{32} (*v. l.*). [2] Kc 437 (Sd § 911). [3] Sp (Se II 235^{3}) *ad* Vin III 239—40. [4] (: 503^{24}). [5] ns: mānaṃ jappeti | daḷhaṃ daḷhassa khippati [J II 3^{26} *cod.* Bi] || khippati hu so prayug tui[1] kui lañ[3] yū ap eñ[1] ||.

[a] *ita* CeBemns (*vide* 503^{28} 505^{29}). [b] Bem °sabbohāra° (427^{12-18}). [c] (Bm uṇhātī). [d] Bens mantvā. [e] Bens tasadh° (*cf. n.* a). [f] Bm pasaṭṭhataro.

1277 Tanu vitthāre[a]. *Tanoti, āyatanaṃ tanū*; kammani *taniyyati taniyyanti* · *vitaniyyatī* ti rūpāni, atrāyaṃ pāḷi: [1]"yathā hi[b] āsabhaṃ cammaṃ pathavyā vitaniyyatī" ti, garū pana [2]*patāyate* [3]*pataññatī* ti rūpāni vadanti; *tanituṃ tanitvāna tuṃ*antādirūpāni. Tattha[c] [4]āyabhūte dhamme tanoti vitthāretī ti āya-tanaṃ; tanū ti sarīraṃ, taṃ hi kalalato paṭṭhāya kammādīhi yathāsambhavaṃ taniyyati vitthārīyati mahattaṃ pāpīyatī ti tanū ti vuccati; tanū vapu sarīraṃ puṃ kāyo deho ti ādayo sarīravācakā saddā, sarīraṃ khandhapañcakaṃ, yaṃ hi mahājano "sarīran" ti vadati, taṃ paramatthato khandhapañcakamattam eva, [5]na tato attā[d] vā attaniyaṃ vā upalabbhati; [6]"kāmarāgavyāpādānaṃ tanuttakaraṃ[e] sakadāgāmimaggacittan" ti ādisu pana *tanu*saddo appatthavācako, appatthavācakassa ca tassa kiriyāpadaṃ na passāma, tasmā nipātapadena tena bhavitabbaṃ; '*tanu*saddo nipātapadan' ti vuttaṭṭhānam pi na passāma, nicchayena pana anipphannapāṭipadiko ti gahetabbo.

Tanoti tanonti, tanosi tanotha, tanomi tanoma; tanute tanunte, tanuse tanuvhe, tane tanumhe.

Sesaṃ yathāsambhavaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ: *tanotu tanontu;* *taneyya tane* · *taneyyuṃ; vitana vitanu; atanā atanu*: [7]"ammāya patanū kesā"; *atani ataniṃsu*[f]*; tanissati tanissanti*; *atanissā atanissaṃsu*; kammani *taniyyati taniyyanti, taniyyasī* ti ādinā vitthāretabbaṃ.

1278 [8]**Saka sattiyaṃ.** Satti samatthabhāvo. *Sakkoti, Sakko*; [9]"viññāpetuṃ asakkhi", *sakkhissati sakkhiti*[g]: [10]"tvam pi amma pabbajituṃ sakkh[iss]asī ti"; [11]kammani [12]"sakkate jarāya paṭikammaṃ kātun" ti pāḷī. Tattha Sakko ti devarājā, so hi atthānaṃ sahassam pi muhuttena cintanasamatthatāya sa-parahitaṃ kātuṃ sakkotī ti Sakko ti vuccati, aññatra pana dhātūnaṃ avisaye taddhitavasena; 'sakkaccaṃ dānaṃ adāsī ti Sakko' ti evam pi atthaṃ gahetvā *Sakka*saddo niruttinayena sādhetabbo, vuttaṃ

---

[1] J VI 453^{9}. [2] (J III 283^{16}). [3] *cf.* Rūp 665 (Ce 278^{1}). [4] *cf.* Vm 481^{20}. [5] tato | . . . || añño | so || thañ¹ || attā vā || . . . || ns. [6] (*cf.* Vm 676^{31}; Abhidh-av 127^{12-13}) Rūpārūpavibhāga *152*^{13}. [7] J VI 578^{23}. [8] (√1206). [9] *cf.* D I 236^{4-5}. [10] Sp I. 51^{17} (*v. l.;* sakkhasī ti sakkhissasi Sp-ṭ). [11] ns: ī nhuik kammani ñu rhi kra eñ¹ || sakkate pud katturup phrac so kroṅ¹ ma saṅ¹ ||. [12] Nett *23*^{8}.

[a] Bm *ad.* tabbaṃ (< 506^{22-28}), Ce *ad.* dhammaṃ. [b] J: pi. [c] Bens *ad.* āyatanan ti. [d] Bm na tattho. [e] Rūpārūpº: tanukaraṃ. [f] Bm atanisuṃ. [g] Bens sakkhati.

ḥi Bhagavatā: [1]"Sakko Mahāli devānam indo pubbe manussabhūto samāno sakkaccaṃ dānaṃ adāsi, tasmā Sakko ti vuccatī" ti. *Sakkonto · sakkontī · sakkontaṃ kulaṃ.*

1279 †Khuṇu[a] **1280 khiṇu hiṃsāyaṃ.** *†Khuṇoti*[a], *khiṇoti.*

1281 Iṇu gatiyaṃ. *Iṇoti, iṇaṃ iṇāyiko.*

1282 Tiṇu adane. *Tiṇoti, tiṇaṃ.* Ettha tiṇan ti yavasaṃ, taṃ hi tiṇīyate tiṇabhakkhehi goṇādīhi adīyate khādīyate ti tiṇaṃ.

1283 Ghiṇu dittiyaṃ. *Ghiṇoti.*

1284 Hanu apanayane. [2]Apanayanaṃ anālāpakaraṇaṃ nibbacanatākaraṇaṃ. *Hanoti hanute*[b].

1285 †Panu[c] **dāne.** *†Panoti*[c] *†panute*[c].

1286 Manu bodhane[d]. *Manoti manute, mano manaṃ mānasaṃ* ⟨*manu*⟩ *manusso mānavo māṇavo.* Ettha mano ti manute bujjhatī ti mano, evaṃ manaṃ, imesaṃ pana dvinnaṃ *mana*saddānaṃ [3]"yasmiṃ mano nivisati; [4]santan tassa manaṃ hotī" ti ādisu pun-napuṃsakaliṅgatā daṭṭhabbā; [5]mānasan ti rāgo pi cittam pi arahattam pi, [6]"antalikkhacaro pāso yv āyaṃ carati mānaso" ti ettha hi rāgo mānasaṃ, [7]"cittaṃ mano mānasan" ti ettha cittaṃ, [8]"appattamānaso sekho kālaṃ kayirā janesuto"[e] ti ettha arahattaṃ, etth' etaṃ vuccati:

rāgo cittaṃ arahattañ ca mānasan ti samīritaṃ
satthuno sāsane [9]pāpasāsane 'khilasāsane 38

— tattha sampayuttamanasi bhavo ti rāgo mānaso, mano eva mānasan ti katvā cittaṃ mānasaṃ, [10]anavasesato mānaṃ siyati samucchindatī ti aggamaggo mānasaṃ taṃnibb(att)attā[f] pana arahattassa mānasatā daṭṭhabbā; manū ti satto, [11]"yena cakkhupasādena rūpāni manu passatī" ti ettha hi manū ti satto vutto, atha vā Manū ti paṭhamakappikakāle manussānaṃ mātā-pituṭṭhāne ṭhito Manunāmako puriso, yo sāsane Mahāsammatarājā ti vutto, so hi sakalalokassa hitaṃ kātuṃ manute jānātī ti Manū

---

[1] S I 230^{26-27}. [2] *cf.* Mmd 279 (Ce 224^{30}). [3] J IV 217^{10}. [4] Dhp 96a. [5] *cf.* As 140^{12-17}. [6] Vin I 21^{17} = S I 111^{28}. [7] Dhs § 6. [8] S I 121^{19}. [9] ns: pāpasāsane | ma koṅ³ mhu kui chuṃ³ ma tat so || vā | apāpasāsane | ma yut mā so achuṃ³ ap phrac so || khilasāsane | nha luṃ³ taṃ saṅ³ kui chuṃ³ ma tat so || vā | akhilasāsane | . . . ||. [10] (489^{13-14}). [11] Vm 446^{3} As 307^{25} (Abhidh-av 66^{18}; As-mṭ: rūpāni-m-anupassati).

[a] ɔ: khaṇ° (Wg § 30: 3). [b] Bm (*recte?*) hunute. [c] ɔ: san° (Wg § 30: 2 *infra* Ce 520^{24}). [d] = Cāndra-dh VIII 9. [e] *ita* CeBemns. [f] CeBm °nibbattā.

ti vuccati; yathābalaṃ attano hitaṃ manute jānātī ti manusso, [1]manassa vā ussannattā man-usso, atha vā vuttappakārassa [2]Manuno apaccaṃ manusso, evaṃ mānavo māṇavo ca, *na*kārassa hi *ṇa*kāre kate *māṇavo*[a] ti rūpaṃ sijjhati. || Keci panâhu: dantaja*na*kārasahito *mānava*saddo sabbasattasādhāraṇavacano, muddhaja*ṇa*kārasahito pana *māṇava*saddo kucchitamūḷhâpaccavacano ti. | Taṃ vīmaṃsitvā, yuttañ ce, gahetabbaṃ, na pan' ettha vattabbaṃ '*māṇava*saddassa atthuddhāravacanena idaṃ vacanaṃ virujjhatī' ti · [3]*antara*saddassa atthuddhāre *antara-antarikā*saddānam pi āharaṇassa dassanato, — tatra panâyaṃ vīmaṃsanā: Cūḷakammavibhaṅgasuttasmiṃ hi [4]"Subho māṇavo Todeyyaputto" ti imasmiṃ padese aṭṭhakathâcariyehi [5]"Subho ti so kira dassanīyo ahosi pāsādiko, ten' assa aṅgasubhatāya Subho t' eva[b] nāmaṃ akaṃsu, māṇavo ti pana taṃ taruṇakāle vohariṃsu, so mahallakakāle pi ten' eva vohārena voharīyatī" ti evaṃ muddhaja*ṇa*kārassa *māṇava*saddassa attho pakāsito, taṭṭīkāyam pi garūhi [5]"yaṃ apaccaṃ kucchitaṃ muddhaṃ vā, tattha loke *māṇava*vohāro, yebhuyyena ca sattā daharakāle muddhadhātukā hontī ti vuttaṃ: taruṇakāle vohariṃsū" ti evaṃ muddhaja*ṇa*kārassa *māṇava*saddassa attho pakāsito. Idāni *māṇava*saddassa atthuddhāro bhavati: [6]māṇavo ti satto pi coro pi taruṇo pi vuccati, [7]"coditā devadūtehi ye pamajjanti māṇavā" ti ādisu hi satto māṇavo ti vutto, [8]"māṇavehi samāgacchanti katakammehi pī" ti ādisu coro, [9]"Ambaṭṭho māṇavo" ti ādisu taruṇo māṇavo ti vutto.

1287 Ap[p]a pāpuṇe[c]. *Appoti, āpo.* Ettha [10]āpoti appoti taṃ taṃ ṭhānaṃ visaratī ti āpo.

1288 Mā parimāṇe[d]. *Minoti, upamā upamānaṃ vimānaṃ* aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Ettha ca yā accantāya[e] na minoti na vicchindati, sā 'mānassa samīpe vattatī' ti upamā yathā [11]"goṇo viya gavajo" ti; upamānan ti upamā eva, tathā hi [12]"vītopamānam apamāṇam anāthanāthan" ti ettha *vītopamānan* ti

[1] 508^{2-3} < Pj I 123^{10}. [2] (Nirukta III 7). [3] Sv I 34^{26}—35^{2}. [4] M III 202^{14} (= D I 204^{5}). [5] Ps III 648^{12} *et* Ps-pṭ. [6] 508^{21-25} < Sv I 36^{9-11}. [7] A I 142^{14}. [8] M I 448^{30}. [9] D I 88^{4}. [10] *cf.* Vm 350^{1} (*supra* 111^{23}). [11] *cf.* Mahābhāṣya *vol.* I 397^{11} *etc.* [12] *** (ns: ya khu akhā Sīhuiḷ-namakkāra tui[1] nhuik cittopamāna rhi kra eñ[1]).

[a] Bm *ad.* vā. [b] Bens tv eva. [c] *vide* √1214. [d] *cf.* √1248. [e] Bens accantaṃ (*cf.* Mahābhāṣya *vol.* I 397^{10}).

imassa vītopamaṃ nirupamaṃ ti attho, atha vā upamānan ti upametabbākāro, "sīho viya Bhagavā" ti ettha hi sīho upamā[a] Bhagavā upameyyo · tejoparakkamādīhi upametabbattā, tejoparakkamādayo upametabbākāro, ettha pana sātisayattā kiñcā pi sīhassa tejādīhi Bhagavato tejādi upametabbākāro n' atthi, tathā pi hīnūpamāvasena "sīho viya Bhagavā" ti vuttan ti[b] daṭṭhabbaṃ; [1]vimānan ti utusamuṭṭhānatte pi kammapaccayautusamuṭṭhānattā kammena visesato miniyyati paricchindīyatī ti vimānaṃ.

1289 Kara karaṇe. *Karoti kayirati*[c] *kubbati krubbati*[d], *pakaroti upakaroti apakaroti patikaroti*[e] *(paṭikaroti)*[f] vā[g] *nikaroti*[h] *nirākaroti paṭisaṃkharoti abhisaṃkharoti*[d] icc evamādīni kattari bhavanti; kamme pāḷinayavasena *ī*kārāgamaṭṭhāne *ya*kārassa dvebhāvo, tasmiṃ yeva ṭhāne *ra-ya*kārānaṃ vipariyaye[i] sati na dvebhāvo tathā *ī*kārāgamanaṭṭhāne[j]: *kariyyati kayirati karīyati* [2]*kayyati, pakariyyati parikariyyati*[k] *paṭisaṃkhariyyati abhisaṃkhariyyati* icc evamādīni kammani bhavanti, — ettha *kayiratī* ti[d] padaṃ dvīsu ṭhānesu dissati: kattari kamme ca, tesu kattuvasena *puriso kammaṃ kayiratī* ti yojetabbaṃ, kammavasena pana ayaṃ pāḷī: [3]"kuṭi . . . me kayirati adesitavatthukā" ti, tattha ca kattuvasena vuttaṃ kattupadaṃ [4]*yira*paccayena siddhaṃ, kammavasena pana vuttaṃ kammapadaṃ *ī*kārāgamassa ādi-antabhūtānaṃ *ra-ya*kārānaṃ vipariyayenā[i] ti daṭṭhabbaṃ; *kāreti kārayati kārāpeti kārāpayatī* ti cattāri kāritarūpāni, yāni hetukatturūpānī ti vuccanti · taddīpakattā.

Idāni pana padamālā vattabbā; tatra[m] paṭhamaṃ *kubbatī* ti padass' eva padamālaṃ yojessāma · sabbāsu vibhattisu ekākārena yojetabbattā, *karotī* ti *o*kārānantara*ty*antapadassa pana *kāretī* ti *e*kārānantara*ty*antapadassa ca padamālaṃ yathāsambhavaṃ pacchā yojessāma · ekākārena ayojetabbattā. Tatra

kubbati kubbanti, kubbasi kubbatha, kubbāmi kubbāma; kubbate kubbante, kubbase kubbavhe, kubbe kubbāmhe[n] vattamānavasena vuttarūpāni; pañcamiyādīnaṃ vasena pana *kub-*

[1] (*cf.* 500[4]). [2] § 921, 922. [3] Vin III 153[36]. [4] (Kc 453; Sd § 1079).

[a] *ita* CeBemns. [b] Bm vuccanti (ɔ: vuccati > vuttan ti). [c] *ita* CeBens (*vide* 509[17]); Bm kariyati. [d] Bm *om.* [e] Bens *om.* [f] CeBm *om.* [g] CeBens *om.* [h] Bens *om.* [i] Bens vipariyāy°. [j] Bens īkārāgamaṭṭhāne (*cf.* 509[13]). [k] Bm pakariyati pakariyyati. [m] ns atra. [n] CeBem kubbamhe (ns *comp. fecit*).

Ḃatu kubbantu, kubbeyya kubbeyyuṃ sesaṃ *bhavati bhavantī* ti vuttanayānusārena sabbattha vitthāretabbaṃ. *Karīyati* ti ādīni pi *a*kārānantara*ty*antapadāni evam eva yojetabbāni. Ettha ca *kubbati kubbanti, kubbasī* ti ādinā vuttā ayaṃ padamālā pāḷinayadassanato edisī vuttā, saddasatthavidū pana [1]sāsanikā saddasatthe yeva ādaraṃ katvā '*kubbati* [*kubbanti*] *kubbasī* ti evampakārāni rūpāni pāḷiyaṃ n' atthī' ti maññantā na icchanti, te hi 'saddasatthe viya pāḷiyam pi[a] [2]"asanto nânukubbantī" ti ādisu *o*kārapaccayassâdesabhūto [3]*u*kāro sare yeva pare *vakā*raṃ pappotī' ti maññamānā *kubbanti kubbante* ti ādīni yeva rūpāni icchanti, parasarassâbhāvato *kubbati kubbasī* ti ādīni pāḷiyaṃ n' atthī ti na icchanti; mayaṃ pana pāḷinayadassanato tāni rūpāni icchāma, atra sotārānaṃ kaṃkhāvinodanatthaṃ kiñci pāḷinayaṃ vadāma: [4]"sīlavanto na kubbanti bālo sīlāni kubbatī" ti ca; [5]"kasmā[b] bhavaṃ vijanam arañña[c] nissito tapo idha krubbatī" ti ca [6]"pharusāhi vācāhi pakrubbamāno" ti ca, īdisesu pana ṭhānesu *a*kārāgamo kātabbo, acinteyyo hi pāḷinayo yebhuyyena saddasatthanayaviduro[d] ca, tathā hi, yathā [7]"aggini sampajjalitaṃ[e] pavisantī" ti pāḷigatidassanato *aggini · aggini agginayo, agginiṃ · agginī agginayo, agginā* ti padamālā kātabbā hoti, evam eva [8]"bālo sīlāni kubbatī" ti pāḷigatidassanato *kubbati kubbanti, kubbasī* ti padamālā pi yojetabbā va, yathā ca [9]"bahu p' etaṃ[f] asabbhi jātavedā" ti pāḷigatidassanato [10]"santo sabbhīhi saddhiṃ sataṃ dhammo na jaraṃ upetī ti[g] pavedayantī" ti aṭṭhakathāgatidassanato ca *sabbhi · sabbhī sabbhayo, sabbhiṃ · sabbhī sabbhayo, sabbhinā* ti padamālā yojetabbā hoti, evam eva [8]"bālo sīlāni kubbatī" ti pāḷigatidassanato [11]*kubbati kubbanti, kubbasī* ti padamālā pi yojetabbā va, tathā *krubbati krubbanti, krubbasī* ti ādi sabbaṃ sabbattha yojetabbaṃ.

Idāni yathāpaṭiññātā padamālā anuppattā:

---

[1] = sāsanā-kyam^{3} nhuik limmā kun so Rūpasiddhi-charā tui^{1} (Rūp 508 C^{e} 210^{34} $211^{1, 12}$). [2] S I 19^{4}. [3] Rūp C^{e} 210^{31-33} (< Pāṇ VI 4: 108). [4] J III 118^{10}. [5] S I *181*$^{9-10}$. [6] J IV 47^{12} (*vide* 517^{15}). [7] (185^{4}). [8] (510^{14}). [9] (175^{4}). [10] Spk *ad* S I 71^{22}. [11] § 1026, 1078.

[a] B^{m} *om.* [b] C^{e}B^{m} tasmā. [c] (B^{m} vijanaṃ maññe). [d] *sic* C^{e}B^{m}; B^{e}ns °vidūro (= saddā-kyam^{3} nañ^{3} mha ve^{3} cñ^{1}); *leg.* °vidhuro. [e] *sic* C^{e}B^{em}ns (= $185^{5, 6, 7}$). [f] B^{m} bahum etaṃ. [g] Spk *ad.* evaṃ.

karoti karonti, karosi karotha, karomi [1]*kummi* · *karoma kumma;* [2]*kurute kubbante, kuruse kuruvhe, kare karumhe*[a] vattamānavasena vuttarūpāni.

Karotu [3]*kurutu*[b] · *karontu, karohi karotha, karomi kummi* · *karoma kumma; kurutaṃ kubbantaṃ, karassu kurussu* · *kuruvho, kare kubbāmase* pañcamīvasena vuttarūpāni. || [4]Ettha pana koci vadeyya: [5]"na no vivāho nāgehi katapubbo kudācanaṃ, taṃ vivāhaṃ asaṃyuttaṃ[c] kathaṃ amhe karomase" ti pāḷidassanato *karomase* ti padaṃ kasmā idha na vuttaṃ, nanu *kara*dhātuto paraṃ *o*kāraṃ paṭicca *āmase*vacanassâvayavabhūto *ā*kāro lopaṃ pappotī ti. | Tan na · *karomase* ti ettha *āmase* ti vacanassa abhāvato *ma*vacanassa sabbhāvato[d], ettha hi *se*kāro āgamo, tasmā *karomā* ti vattamānavacanavasena attho gahetabbo na pana pañcamīvacanavasena, evaṃbhūto ca *se*kāro katthaci [pana][e] nāmikapadato paro hoti: [6]"ye keci buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gatāse", [7]"yaṃ balaṃ ahuvamhase" ti ādisu katthaci panâkhyātikapadato, sādesa-nirādesavasena [8]"akaramhasa te kiccaṃ; [9]okkantāmasi[f] bhūtāni; [10]sutaṃ [11]n' etaṃ abhiṇhaso tasmā evaṃ vadema se" ti ādisu.

Kareyya [12]*kare*[g] · *kareyyuṃ, kareyyāsi kareyyātha, kareyyāmi kareyyāma; kubbetha kubberaṃ, kubbetho kubbeyyavho, kareyyaṃ kare* · *kareyyāmhe* sattamīvasena vuttarūpāni.

Kara karu, kare karittha, kara[h] *karimha; karittha karire, karittho karivho, kari*[i] *karimhe* parokkhāvasena vuttarūpāni. Ettha k a r ā ti puriso kammaṃ [13]karī ti paṭhamapurisayojanāya yojetabbaṃ, [14]"āguṃ kara[j] mahārāja [15]akaraṃ kammaṃ[k] dukkaṭan" ti etthā pi mahārāja bhavaṃ āguṃ [16]karī ti

[1] (ns *cit.* J VI 499[16]). [2] § 1025, 1077. [3] (D II 240[17]). [4] 511[7–19] (513[10–38]) > § 1102. [5] J VI 163[25–26]. [6] D II 255[8]. [7] J III 26[18] b (*supra* 455[12]). [8] J III 26[18] a. [9] J VI 555[1]. [10] D III 197[21–22] (*infra* 513[14]). [11] = no etaṃ, ns. [12] § 1088. [13] (ns: karîti kui kara iti phrat). [14] J VI 84[11]. [15] ns: akaraṃ nhuik chandānurakkhaṇa-niggahit lā || yaṅ[3] sui[1] chan[3] kroṅ[1] lā khraṅ[3] khye khraṅ[3] phraç so[2] 'kammaṃ akara dukkaṭaṃ' ma ho koṅ[3] lā hū mū || desanāvilāsa-veneyyajjhāsaya ā[3] phraṅ[1] ho to[2] mū sañ hū lui ||. [16] (ns: ī nhuik karîti kui lañ[3] kara iti phrat *cf. n.* 13).

[a] *ita* CeBm; Be karamhe (ns *comp. fecit*). [b] CeBm karutu (*cf.* "argha" — "kuruta", Grundr iPh III 2 *p.* 79[38]). [c] Bm apasaṃyuttaṃ. [d] (CeBm sambhāv°). [e] Bens *om.* [f] *ita* CeBemns. [g] Be *om.* [h] Bem karaṃ. [i] Bem kariṃ. [j] *ita* Be(*coni.*) *cf.* 512[4]; CeBm kari. [k] Bens kamma (ns: kamma nhuik niggahit kye).

paṭhamapurisayojanāya yojetabbaṃ, evañ hi sati ayaṃ payogo [1]"maññe bhavaṃ patthayati rañño bhariyaṃ patibbatan" ti ādayo viya paṭhamapurisappayogo bhavati, Jātakaṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana majjhimapurisappayogo vutto: [2]"āguṃ karā ti mahārāja tvaṃ mahāparādhaṃ mahāpāpaṃ kari, dukkaṭan ti yaṃ kataṃ dukkaṭaṃ hoti taṃ lāmakaṃ kammaṃ akaran" ti, tasmā Jātakaṭṭhakathāvasenā pi kadāci *kara* iti ca *karī* ti ca *akaran* ti ca majjhimapurisappayogo bhavatī ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, yebhuyyavasena pana *puriso kammaṃ kara* · *puriso kammaṃ kari, ahaṃ kammaṃ akaran* ti paṭham'-uttamapurisappayogo daṭṭhabbo, ettha ca kara iti yathāvuttavibhattivasena, karī ti ajjatanīvasena, akaran ti hiyyattanīvasena vuttaṃ. Tattha karittho ti padaṃ [3]"aññaṃ bhattāraṃ pariyesa mā kisittho mayā vinā" ti ettha *kisittho* ti padena samaṃ · parokkhāy' attanopadamajjhimapurisekavacanavasena, ediso pana nayo aññatrā pi yathāsambhavaṃ yojetabbo.

[4]*Akā akarā akara* iti rassapāṭho pi · *akaru* — ettha [5]"sabbārivijayaṃ akā" ti padaṃ nidassanaṃ; akarā ti puriso kammaṃ akāsī ti atītakiriyāvācako paṭhamapurisappayogo daṭṭhabbo, tathā hi [6]"rajjassa kira so bhīto akarā ālaye bahū" ti pāḷī dissati, [7]"mā me tvaṃ[a] akarā[b] kammaṃ mā me udakam āharī" ti ettha pana sante pi atītavācakapaṭhamapurisappayogabhāve *mā*saddayogato hiyyattan'-ajjatanīvibhattiyo pañcamīvibhattiatthe anuttakālikā hutvā 'tvaṃ mā karosi mā āharāsī'[c] ti majjhimapurisappayogārahā bhavanti, kiñca bhiyyo [8]"jarādhammaṃ mā jīrī ti alabbhaneyyaṃ[d] ṭhānan" ti ādisu pi sante pi atītavācakapaṭhamapurisappayogabhāve *mā*saddayogato ajjatanīvibhatti pañcamīvibhattiatthe anuttakālikā hutvā 'mā jīratū' ti ādinā paṭhamapurisappayogārahā bhava[n]ti, tenāhu aṭṭhakathācariyā: [9]"jarādhammaṃ mā jīrī ti yaṃ mayhaṃ jarāsabhāvaṃ taṃ mā jīratu, esa nayo sesesu pī"[e] ti; yaṃ[f] pan' amhehi [10]"akara iti rassapāṭho pī" ti vuttaṃ, tassa [11]"atikaram akara

---

[1] J VI 533^{7}. [2] Ja VI *84^{15-17}*. [3] J VI *495^{6}* (*supra* 373^{1}). [4] § 1089. [5] Mhbv 1^{8}. [6] J VI 20^{18}. [7] J VI 523^{6}. [8] A III 54^{11}. [9] Mp *ad loc.* [10] (512^{17}); [11] J I 431^{1}.

[a] B^{e} tam. [b] B^{m} akara. [c] B^{e}ns āharasi (*leg.* mā karohi mā āharāhi). [d] B^{m} labbhan°. [e] Mp (S^{e}): sesapadesu pi es' eva nayo. [f] (B^{e} ayaṃ).

ācariya[a] mayham p' etaṃ na ruccatī" ti imāya pāḷiyā vasenâ atthitā veditabbā, tassâyaṃ attho 'ācariya bhavaṃ atikkantakaraṇaṃ[b] akarā' ti paṭhamapurisavasena gahetabbo, api ca 'bhavan' ti vattabbe atthe *tvaṃ* ti vacanaṃ vattabbam evā ti adhippāyavasena 'ācariya tvaṃ atikkantakaraṇaṃ karosī' ti yojanā pi kātabbā va —, *akaro* · *akattha* [1]*akarotha, akaraṃ akaṃ* · *akaramha akamha* — ettha [2]"saṃvaḍḍhayitvā puḷinaṃ akaṃ puḷinacetiyan" ti pāḷī nidassanaṃ —; *akattha akatthuṃ, akuruse akaravhaṃ, akariṃ akaraṃ* · *akaramhase* hiyyattanīvasena vuttarūpāni. Ettha ca pañcavidho [3]*se*kāro āharitvā dassetabbo, tathā hi pañcavidho *se*kāro · padāvayava-apadāvayava-anekantapadāvayava-*so*saddattha-ādesavasena; tattha padāvayavo *se*kāro *tvaṃ kammaṃ kuruse, tvaṃ atthakusalo* [4]*abhavase* ti ādisu daṭṭhabbo; apadāvayavo pana [5]"tasmā evaṃ vadema se; [6]mūlā akusalā samūhatā se" ti ādisu daṭṭhabbo; anekantapadāvayavo [7]"arogā ca bhavāmase; [8]maṇiṃ tāta gaṇhāmase"[c] ti ādisu daṭṭhabbo, ettha hi *se*kāro yadi pañcamīvibhattiyaṃ *āmase*vacanassâvayavo, tadā pañcamīvibhattiyuttānaṃ patthanâsiṃsanatthānaṃ *bhavāmase gaṇhāmase* ti padānaṃ avayavo hoti, yadi pana āgamo, pañcamīvibhattiyuttānaṃ patthanâsiṃsanatthānaṃ *bhavāma gaṇhāmā* ti padānaṃ avayavo na hoti, evaṃ *bhavāmase* ti ādisu *se*kārassa anekantapadāvayavattaṃ veditabbaṃ; *so*saddattho [9]"ese se eke ekaṭṭhe"[d] ti ettha daṭṭhabbo, ese se ti imassa hi eso so eko ekattho ti attho; ādeso[e] [10]"akaramhasa te kiccan" ti ettha [10]"okkantāmasi[f] bhūtānī" ti c' ettha daṭṭhabbo · *e*kārassa *a*kār'-*i*kārādesakaraṇavasena, tattha akaramhasa te kiccan ti imassa akaramhase te kiccan ti attho, *akaramhase* ti c' ettha sace *se*kāro āgamo, tadā *akaramhā* ti padaṃ hiyyattanīparassapade uttamapurisabahuvacanantaṃ, sace pana *amhase*vacanassâvayavo, tadā *akaramhase* ti padaṃ hiyyattanīattanopade uttamapurisabahuvacanantaṃ — evaṃ pañcavidho *se*kāro bhavatī ti avagantabbaṃ.

---

[1] ns: *ta*saṃyug kui khye sañ (455[5]). [2] Ap 437[29] = Tha Ce 258[30]. [3] (511[18–19]). [4] (29[10]). [5] (511[19]). [6] Sn 14[b]. [7] J VI 567[10]. [8] J VI *182*[13]. [9] Kv 26[20] (*cf.* Mp *ad* A I 173[14]: vuttaṃ Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ; Mp I 71[18]). [10] (511[18]).

[a] CeBe akarâcariya. [b] Ja I 431[4]: atirekakaraṇaṃ. [c] Be tātā; J: gaṇhāmase maṇiṃ tāta (*metr.*). [d] Bens °tthe. [e] (Bm ādesavasā). [f] (*vide* 511[18]).

Akari kari [1]*akāsi* · *akaruṃ akariṃsu akaṃsu akāsuṃ*[a], *akaro* · *akarittha akāsittha* — ettha ca akaro ti tvaṃ akaro ti yojetabbaṃ, *akaro* iti hi padaṃ [2]"varañ ce me ado Sakkā" ti ettha majjhimapurisavacanantaṃ *ado* ti padam iva daṭṭhabbaṃ · pāḷiyaṃ [3]avijjamānatte pi [4]nayavasena gahetabbattā, garū pana *akaro* ti vuttaṭṭhāne *akāsī* ti majjhimapurisavacanaṃ icchanti, tādisaṃ hi padaṃ yebhuyyena paṭhamapurisavacanam eva hoti, tathā hi [5]"adāsi me akāsi me" ti paṭhamapurisapāḷiyo bahū sandissanti, [6]"mākāsi mukhasā pāpaṃ mā kho sūkaramukho ahū" ti pana *mā*saddayogato 'tvaṃ pāpaṃ mā akāsi, mā sūkaramukho ahosī' ti padayojanā kātabbā hotī ti daṭṭhabbaṃ —

akariṃ kariṃ akāsiṃ · *akarimha karimha akāsimha; akarā akaru, akaruse akarivhaṃ, akara*[b] *akarimhe* ajjatanīvasena vuttarūpāni.

Karissati karissanti, karissasi karissatha, karissāmi karissāma; karissate karissante, karissase karissavhe, karissaṃ [7]*kassaṃ* icc api, tathā hi pāḷī dissati: [8]"kassaṃ purisakiccānī"[c] ti · *karissāmhe.* Tathā *kāhati kāhanti, kāhasi kāhatha, kāhāmi kāhāma; kāhiti kāhinti, kāhisi* icc evamādinā yathāsambhavaṃ yojetabbaṃ; bhavissantīvasena vuttarūpāni.

[9]*Akarissā* · *akarissa* · *akarissaṃsū* ti sesaṃ sabbaṃ yojetabbaṃ; kālātipattivasena vuttarūpāni.

Kayirati[d] *kayiranti, kayirasi kayiratha, kayirāmi kayirāma; kayirate* sesaṃ yojetabbaṃ, vattamānavasena vuttarūpāni. *Kayiratu kayirantu* sesaṃ yojetabbaṃ, pañcamīvasena vuttarūpāni.

[10]*Kayirā kuyirā* · *kayiruṃ* — atrâyaṃ pāḷī: [11]"kumbhimhi p' añjaliṃ[e] kuyirā cātañ cā pi padakkhiṇan" ti, tattha kumbhimhi pi añjalin ti chedo —, *kayirāsi kayirātha, kayirāmi*

[1] § 1075. [2] J VI 482[23]. [3] = sarup ā[3] phraṅ[1] thaṅ rhā[3] ma rhi so[2] lañ[3], ns. [4] = rhi so pud nhaṅ[1] alā[3] tū so taggatikanañ[3] ā[3] phraṅ[1], ns. [5] Khp VII 10[a]. [6] Pv 6[cd]. [7] § 1037. [8] J VI *36*[20] (+ 36[2]). [9] ns: akarissā | rā prī || akarissa | rā prī || rassa pru sañ ||. [10] § 1081—1087. [11] J VI *298*[6].

[a] B[e]ns akaṃsuṃ. [b] B[em] akaraṃ. [c] B[e]ns kassaṃ purisakāriyaṃ (= J VI 36[20] *cod.* B[d]). [d] B[m] kariyatu (*et om.* kayirantu . . . kayiretha 514[26]—515[1]). [e] ns: kumbhimhi(!) pi | re prañ[1] ui[3] nhuik lañ[3] || añjaliṃ | lak up khyī khraṅ[3] kui . . . || kumbhiñ hi lañ[3] akhyui[1] rhi eñ[1] ||; J *codd.* C[ks]: kumbhamhi pañcasaṃ, E[e] (= *cod.* B[d]): kumbham pañj°.

kayirāma; kayiretha kayireraṃ, kayiretho kayiravho, kayīraṃ kayirāmhe sattamīvasena vuttarūpāni. Tattha *kayirā* ti idaṃ [1]"puññañ ce puriso kayirā" ti dassanato paṭhamapurisavasena yojetabbaṃ, [2]"adhammaṃ sārathi kayirā" ti etthā pi sārathi bhavaṃ adhammaṃ kareyyā ti paṭhamapurisavasena yojetabbaṃ na majjhimapurisavasena, atha vā 'kayirāsī' ti vattabbe *si*kāralopaṃ katvā "kayirā" ti majjhimapurisavacanaṃ vuttan ti gahetabbaṃ. || Ettha pana siyā: yathā [3]"puttaṃ labhetha varadan" ti pāḷiyaṃ *labhethā* ti imassa padassa, [4]"sabbhir eva samāsetha sabbhi kubbetha santhavan" ti ādisu *samāsethā* ti ādīnaṃ viya paṭhamapurisavasena atthaṃ agahetvā, purisavipallāsaṃ katvā [5]"labheyyan" ti uttamapurisavasen' attho aṭṭhakathācariyehi gahito, tathā tumhehi pi [2]"adhammaṃ sārathi kayirā" ti ettha *kayirā* ti padassa purisavipallāsaṃ katvā 'kareyyāsī' ti majjhimapurisavasen' attho vattabbo[a], aṭṭhakathācariyehi pi [6]"kareyyāsī" ti tadattho vutto ti. | Saccaṃ, evaṃ sante pi aṭṭhakathācariyehi vohāratthesu[b] paramakosallasamannāgatattā 'tvan ti vattabbe atthe *bhavaṃ*saddo pavattati, bhavan ti vattabbe atthe *tvaṃ*saddo pavattatī' ti cintetvā adhippāyatthavasena [6]"kareyyāsī" ti attho vutto na purisavipallāsavasena, tathā hi [3]"puttaṃ labhetha varadan" ti imassa aṭṭhakathāyaṃ [5]"labhethā" ti ulliṅgetvā[c] "labheyyan" ti purisavipallāsavasena vivaraṇaṃ kataṃ, [2]"adhammaṃ sārathi kayirā" ti imassa pana aṭṭhakathāyaṃ [7]"kayirā" ti ulliṅgetvā[d] "kareyyāsī" ti vivaraṇaṃ kataṃ, tasmā "adhammaṃ sārathi kayirā" ti ettha purisavipallāso [8]na cintetabbo; atha vā, yathā [3]"puttaṃ labhetha varadan" ti ettha ca [9]"kāye rajo na limpethā" ti ādisu ca *etha*vacanaṃ[e] gahitaṃ, evaṃ *etha*vacanaṃ[e] agahetvā 'labhe athā' ti padacchedo karaṇīyo, evañ hi sati purisavipallāsena kiccaṃ n' atthi, tattha labhe ti sattamiyā uttamapurisavacanaṃ [10]"vajjhañ cā pi pamocaye" ti padam iva, athā ti adhikārantare nipāto padapūraṇe vā, ettha ca

[1] Dhp 118a. [2] J VI 12^{31}. [3] J VI 482^{27} (*infra* § 672 Ce 647^{14}). [4] S I 17^{3}. [5] Ja VI 483^{10} (*v. l.*). [6] Ja VI 13^{6}. [7] Ja VI 13^{6}. [8] ns: sikāralopam eva cintetabbaṃ hū lui. [9] J VI *483*^{2} (pāda *a*). [10] J VI 483^{2} (pāda *b*).

[a] Bm kattabbo. [b] Bm vohārasuttesu. [c] CeBens ulliṅgitvā. [d] (ɔ: anulliṅgetvā?); Bm ulliṅgitvā > ulliṅgetvā; CeBens ulliṅgitvā. [e] *ita* (*coni.*) CeBens; Bm ekavacanaṃ; ns: ekavacanaṃ rhi kra eñ[1] | ma sañ[1] | ethavacanaṃ lui sañ ||.

ādhikārantaravasena 'aparam pi: varaṃ puttaṃ labheyyan' ti attho, yasmā pan' ettha dvinnam atthānaṃ uppatti dissati, yasmā c' etesu dvīsu dujjāno Bhagavato adhippāyo, tasmā dve pi atthā gahetabbā va. Ettha pana kiñcā pi liṅgavipallāso vibhattivipallāso vacanavipallāso kālavipallāso purisavipallāso akkharavipallāso ti chabbidho vipallāso āharitvā dassetabbo, tathā pi so [1]upari āvibhavissatī[a] ti na dassito. Tatra *kayirāthā* ti padaṃ sattamiyā parassapadavasena attanopadavasena ca dvidhā bhijjati tathā majjhimapurisabahuvacanavasena paṭhamapurisekavacanena ca, tathā hi [2]"yathā-puññāni kayirātha dadantā aparāparan"[b] ti ettha *kayirāthā* ti idaṃ sattamiyā parassapadavasena majjhimapurisabahuvacanena ca vuttaṃ, yathānurūpaṃ puññāni kareyyātha yevā ti hi attho, [3]"kayirātha dhīro puññānī" ti ettha pana *kayirāthā* ti idaṃ sattamiyā attanopadavasena paṭhamapurisekavacanavasena ca vuttaṃ, kareyyā ti hi attho.

†Imāni[c] parokkhādivasena *yira*paccayasahitāni rūpāni yebhuyyena sāsane appasiddhānī ti na dassitāni.

Attano phalaṃ karotī ti kāraṇaṃ; karotī ti kattā, evaṃ kārako, kārakaṃ vā, ettha hi *kāraka*saddo, yattha kattukārakādivācako[d], tattha [4]pulliṅgo pi hoti, yebhuyyena napuṃsakaliṅgo pi, yattha pana rajatakāra-kammakāra-lohakārādivācako, tattha pulliṅgo eva; kārāpetī ti kārāpako; *karaṃ kubbaṃ krubbaṃ karonto kubbanto kubbāno kurumāno pakrubbamāno, kārikā kārāpikā karontī kubbantī, kārakaṃ kulaṃ · kārāpakaṃ karontaṃ kubbantaṃ kurumānaṃ, saṃkhāro parikkhāro parikkhato purakkhato*[e], *karaṇaṃ kiriyā* — akkharacintakā pana *kriyā* icc api padam icchanti, ettha [5]*kriyā*saddo, kiñcā pi [6]"aphalā hoti akrubbato" ti ādisu *ka*kāra-*ra*kārasaṃyogavantāni padāni dissanti, tathā pi [7]*klesa*saddo viya pāḷiyaṃ [8]na dissati; adissamāno pi so aṭṭhakathācariyādīhi garūhi gahitattā

---

[1] § 672. [2] J VI 572[7]. [3] Khp VIII 9[c]. [4] ns: kārako kattari vutto kammādo api kārakaṃ || paribhāsā lā eñ[1] ||. [5] (§ 69). [6] Dhp 51[d]. [7] (*cf.* 446 *n.* e). [8] ns: akriyarūpo pamadāhi santhavo [J III 530[18]] hu Samuggajāt nhuik indavaṃsāgāthā-pāda thaṅ eñ[1] ||!

[a] Bm *om.* āvi-. [b] (Bm aparā aparan). [c] *sic* CeBm (ɔ: idha × idāni); ns Be (*recte conj.*) idha (imāni rhi kra eñ[1] | ma saṅ[h] | idha lui sañ ||). [d] *ita* Bm; CeBe ns kattukāraka-kammakārakādiv°. [e] (Bm par°).

gahetabbo vā, tathā hi [1]"kriyā-kriyāpattivibhāgadesako" ti ādikā saddaraçanā dissati.

Kātuṃ kattuṃ kātave · *kāretuṃ, katvā katvāna* [*kātuṃ*][a] *kātūna karitvā karitvāna kacca adhikacca kariya kariyāna purakkhitvā*[b] · *kāretvā* aññāni pi *tuṃ*antādīni yojetabbāni. Tatra kaccā ti katvā; adhikaccā ti adhikaṃ katvā, akkharacintakā pana saddasatthanayaṃ nissāya *adhikicca* iti rūpaṃ icchanti, mayaṃ pan' etādisaṃ rūpaṃ pāḷiyā anukūlaṃ na hotī ti na icchāma, tathā hi Therikāgāthāyaṃ[c] Gotamiyā parinibbānavacane [2]"padakkhiṇaṃ kacca nipacca pāde" ti pāḷī dissati, tattha hi padakkhiṇaṃ katvā ti attho, *kaccā* ti padassa dassanen' eva[d] *adhikaccā* ti padam pi diṭṭham eva hoti, esa nayo aññatrā pi yathārahaṃ veditabbo.

Idāni *karoti*ssa dhātussa appamattakaṃ atthātisayayogaṃ kathayāma: *Taṇhaṃkaro, kāraṇā,* [3]"pharusāhi vācāhi[e] pakrubbamāno; [4]sante na kurute piyan" ti. Tatra Taṇhaṃkaro ti veneyyānaṃ taṇhaṃ lobhaṃ karoti hiṃsatī ti Taṇhaṃkaro, atha vā rūpakāya-dhammakāyasampattiyā attani sakalalokassa taṇhaṃ sinehaṃ karoti janetī ti Taṇhaṃkaro; kāraṇā ti [5]hiṃsanā; pakrubbamāno ti hiṃsamāno; [6]sante na kurute piyan ti sappurise attano piye iṭṭhe kante manāpe na karotī ti attho, atha vā piyaṃ piyāyamāno tussamāno modamāno sante na kurute na sevatī ti attho, yathā 'rājānaṃ sevatī' ti etasmiṃ atthe "rājānaṃ †piyaṃ kurute"[f] ti saddasatthavidū mantenti, dullabhāyaṃ nīti sādhukaṃ [7]manasikātabbā. Ettha ca *parikkhāra*saddassa atthuddhāro nīyate: parikkhāro ti [8]"sattahi nagaraparikkhārehi suparikkhittaṃ hotī" ti ādisu parivāro vuccati, [9]"ratho setaparikkhāro jhānakkho[g] cakkavīriyo" ti ādisu alaṃkāro, [10]"ye [ke]c' ime[h] pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā" ti ādisu sambhāro, etth' etañ hi[i] vuccati:

[1] Abhidh-av 14^{26} (*v.* 62a). [2] Ap 533^{15} (= Thīa 147^{19}). [3] (510^{16}). [4] Sn 94b. [5] ns: kāraṇāhī ti yātanāhi || Lakkhaṇasaṃyut-ṭīkā || (S II 257^{20}) = Spṭ *ad* Sp (I) 509^{19}. [6] 517^{20-25} Pj II 169^{11-17} (*et n.* † *ibid.*). [7] (ns *cit.* Sp Spṭ *ad* Vin II 201^{25}: mahiṃ vikrubbato). [8] A IV 106^{9} (= nagarālaṃkārehi Mp). [9] S V 6^{11} (sīlaparo, *sed cf.* Uda 370^{11}). [10] M I 104^{30}.

[a] Bens *om.* [b] *ita* Be; ns purekkhitvā; Ce purakkhatvā, Bm purakkhetvā. [c] Ce Therigātho. [d] Be dassanena. [e] Bm *om.* [f] *sic* CeBemns (= Pj *cod.* Ba); *leg.* pakurute. [g] (Bm• cabhānako *pro* jhānakkho). [h] CeBm ye kec' ime; Bens ye cîme (= M). [i] *ita* CeBemns.

sāsanaññūhi viññūhi *parikkhāro* ti sāsaṇe
parivāro alaṃkāro sambhāro ca pavuccati. 39

1290 Jāgara niddakkhaye. *Jāgaroti, jāgaraṃ:* [1]"dīghā jāgarato ratti".

*Tan*ādī ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,
suttesv [2]aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito ti. 40

— *Tan*ādigaṇo 'yaṃ.

*Rudh*ādichakkaṃ vividhatthasāraṃ
matīkaraṃ[a] viññujanādhirāmaṃ[b]
uḷārachandehi susevanīyaṃ
suvaṇṇahaṃsehi suciṃ va ṭhānaṃ. 41

Iti navaṅge sāṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe rudhādichakkaṃ nāma sattarasamo[c] paricchedo.

XVIII.

Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi pacuratthahitaṃkaraṃ
*cur*ādikagaṇaṃ nāma nāmato aṭṭhamaṃ gaṇaṃ. 1

1291 Cura theyye. Thenanaṃ theyyaṃ, corikā ti vuttaṃ hoti, tasmiṃ theyye *cur*adhātu vattati. *Coreti corayati, coro corī corikā, coretuṃ corayituṃ coretvā corayitvā* — [3]kattutthesu *uc-ṇayatā* *cur*ādigaṇalakkhaṇaṃ; kārite *corāpeti corāpayati, corāpetuṃ corāpayituṃ corāpetvā corāpayitvā*; kamme *dhanaṃ coreti corīyati, coritaṃ dhanaṃ*. Esa nayo sabbattha.

1292 Loka dassane. *Loketi lokayati oloketi olokayati ulloketi ullokayati (apaloketi apalokayati)*[d] *āloketi ālokayati viloketi vilokayati, loko āloko lokanaṃ*[e] *ullokanaṃ ālokanaṃ vilokanaṃ apalokanaṃ*[f], *oloketuṃ olokayituṃ*[g] *oloketvā*[g] *olokayitvā*; kārite pana *olokāpeti olokāpayati, olokāpetuṃ olokāpayituṃ olokāpetvā olokāpayitvā* icc evamādīni yojetabbāni, esa nayo sabbatthā pi.

[1] Dhp 60[a] (*supra* 428[20]). [2] ns *ad.* dhu kampane (samadhosi, S III 120[4]) *et* dhu dhaṃsane (adhosi, Sn 787[d]). [3] (*cf.* Kcv 454, Sd § 918).

[a] Bens matiṅkaraṃ. [b] *ita* CeBemns (= paññā rhi so sū tui[1] cñ[1] lvan cvā mve[1] lyo[2] rā phrac so). [c] Bm soḷasamo. [d] *ita* (*conj.*) Bens [< Sv I 193[18-19]]; CeBm *om.* [e] Bens *ad.* olokanaṃ. [f] Bens *ad.* avalokanaṃ, Bm *ad.* ālokanaṃ. [g] Bm *om.*

Tattha loko ti [1]tayo lokā: saṃkhāraloko sattaloko okāsaloko ti, tattha[a] [2]"eko loko sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā" ti āgataṭṭhāne saṃkhāraloko veditabbo, [3]"sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā" ti āgataṭṭhāne sattaloko, [4]"yāvatā candimasuriyā pariharanti [5]disā bhanti viroca[mā]nā tāva[tā][b]-sahassadhā loko ettha te vattati vaso" ti āgataṭṭhāne okāsaloko; atha vā loko ti [6]tividho loko: kilesaloko bhavaloko indriyaloko ti, [7]tattha rāgādikilesabahulatāya kāmāvacarasattā kilesaloko, jhānābhiññāparibuddhiyā[c] rūpāvacarasattā bhavaloko, āneñjasamādhibahulatāya visadindriyattā arūpāvacarasattā indriyaloko, atha vā kilissanaṃ kileso dukkhan[d] ti attho, tasmā dukkhabahulatāya apāyesu sattā kilesaloko; tadaññe sattā [8]sampattibhavabhāvato bhavaloko; tattha ye vimuttiparipācakehi indriyehi[e] samannāgatā sattā, so indriyaloko ti veditabbaṃ; Jātakaṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana [9]"saṃkhāraloko sattaloko okāsaloko khandhaloko āyatanaloko dhātuloko ti anekavidho loko, ettha[f] [2]"eko loko sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā | la | aṭṭhārasa-loko[g] aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo" ti ettha saṃkhāraloko vutto, khandhalokādayo tadantogadhā yeva, [10]"ayaṃ loko paraloko[h] devaloko manussaloko" ti ādisu pana sattaloko vutto, [4]"yāvatā candimasuriyā pariharanti disā bhanti viroca[mā]nā tāva[tā][b]-sahassadhā loko ettha te vattati vaso" ti ettha okāsaloko vutto" ti vuttaṃ; atthato pana indriyabaddhānaṃ khandhānaṃ samūho santāno ca sattaloko · rūpādisu sattavisattatāya satto lokīyati ettha kusalākusalaṃ tabbipāko cā ti, anindriyabaddhānaṃ rūpādīnaṃ[i] samūho santāno ca okāsaloko · lokīyanti ettha tasā thāvarā ca tesañ ca okāsabhūto ti[e] — tadādhāraṇatāya[j] h' esa bhājanaloko ti pi vuccati —, duvidho pi c' esa rūpādidhamme upādāya paññat-

---

[1] 519^{1-6} < Sp I 118^{14-21} = Vm 204^{28}—205^{5}. [2] Paṭis I $123^{17(-24)}$. [3] M I 426^{20}. [4] M I 328^{31-32}. [5] ns: disā ti bhummatthe etaṃ paccattavacanan ti āha: "disāsu virocamānā" ti [Ps Ee II 408^{20}] || Mūlapaṇṇāsaṭīkā ||. [6] Nett 11^{6}. [7] 519^{7-14} < Netta (Ce) 54^{5-12}. [8] = bhavasampatti eñ[1] aphrac kroṅ[1], ns. [9] 519^{15-22} < Ja I 131^{28}—132^{3}. [10] *cf.* Nidd I 60^{14-15} + 9^{22} (*vide n.* h).

[a] Bm ettha. [b] Bens *om.* -tā (= M). [c] *ita* CeBemns (-paribuddhiyā = pvā[3] khraṅ[3] kroṅ[1]). [d] Bens vipākadukkhan (Netta Ce). [e] Bm *om.* [f] Ja: tattha. [g] *sic* CeBemns. [h] Bens paro loko (*metr.*) *et* brahmaloko sadevako (= Sn 1117^{ab}) *pro* devaloko manussaloko. [i] Bens (*coni.*) rūpānaṃ (ns: rūpādīnaṃ rhi kra eñ[1] || "ādi" kui ma lui ||). [j] (ɔ: tadādhāratāya?).

tattā upādāpaññattibhūto aparamatthasabhāvo, [1]sappaccaye pana rūpārūpadhamme upādāya paññattattā [2]tadubhayassā pi upādānānaṃ [3]vasena pariyāyato paccayāyattavuttitā[a] upacaritabbā, [4]tadubhayo[b] khandhā saṃkhāraloko · paccayehi saṃkharīyanti lujjanti palujjanti cā ti; ettha paccayāyattavuttitāya magga-phaladhammānam pi, sati pi lujjanapalujjanatte, tebhūmikadhammānaṃ[c] yeva loko ti adhippetattā n' atthi lokatāpajjanaṃ, tathā hi te "lokuttarā" ti vuttā; āloko ti rasmi, ālokenti etena bhuso passanti janā cakkhuviññāṇaṃ vā ti āloko; olokanan ti heṭṭhā pekkhanaṃ, ullokanan ti uddhaṃ pekkhanaṃ, ālokanan ti purato pekkhanaṃ, vilokanan ti dvīsu passesu pekkhanaṃ, vividhā vā pekkhanaṃ: apalokanan ti [5]"saṃghaṃ apaloketvā" ti ādisu viya jānāpanaṃ; avalokanan[d] ti [6]"nāgāvalokitaṃ[d] . . . avaloketvā"[d] ti ādisu viya purimakāyaṃ parivattetvā pekkhanaṃ — [7]"ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī hotī" ti etthā pi bhāvavasena 'ālokanaṃ ālokitaṃ, vilokanaṃ vilokitan' ti attho gahetabbo.

1293 Thaka paṭighāte. *Thaketi thakayati dvāraṃ puriso.*

1294 [8]Takka vitakke. *Takketi vitakketi vitakkayati, takko vitakko vitakkitā.* Tattha takkanaṃ takko, [9]ūhanan ti vuttaṃ hoti, evaṃ vitakko, atha vā vitakkenti etena, sayaṃ vā vitakketi, vitakkanamattam eva vā etan ti vitakko, [10]"takko vitakko . . . appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā" ti Abhidhamme pariyāyasaddā vuttā; vitakketī ti vitakkitā puggalo, [11]"avitakkitā maccum upabbajantī" ti pāḷī.

1295 Aki lakkhaṇe[e]. Lakkhaṇaṃ saññāṇaṃ, sañjānanakāraṇan ti vuttaṃ hoti. Atr' idaṃ saṃlakkhitabbaṃ[f]: ye imasmiṃ *curādigaṇe* anekassarā asaṃyogantā *i*kārānubandhavasena niddiṭṭhā

---

[1] = akroṅ^{3} nhaṅ^{1} ta kva phrac kun so, ns. [2] ns: ī "tadubhayassa pi" kā^{3} rhe^{3} paññattattā [519^{28}] nok vuttitā [520^{3}] nhac pā^{3} kui ṅai^{1} eñ^{1}. [3] vasena | pakatūpanissayasatti eñ^{1} acvam^{3} phraṅ^{1} || ns. [4] ns: tadubhaye | thui sattôkāsa nhac pā^{3} nhuik || vā | tvaṅ || "pahīne uddhacca-kukkucce ti niddhāraṇe bhummaṃ" hu Saṃyut-ṭīkā [*ad* S V 106^{7}] min^{1} so kroṅ^{1} ekavuc-niddhāraṇa lañ^{3} rhi eñ^{1} ||. [5] *cf.* Vin IV $226^{18, 31}$. [6] *cf.* D II 122^{5} (Sv). [7] D I 70^{27}. [8] Wg § 33: 107? [9] *cf.* As 114^{15-16}. [10] Dhs § 7. [11] J VI 43^{24} *etc.* (*supra* 138^{9}).

[a] (B^{m} paccayāyattiv°). [b] B^{e}ns tadubhaye (*vide n.* 4). [c] ns tebhūmaka°. [d] *ita* C^{e}B^{em}ns; D, Sv: apa°; Mvu III 281^{4}: nāga-vil°. [e] *cf.* Kt Vp *apud* Wg § 35: 74. [f] B^{e}ns sallakkh°.

ḍhātavo, te evaṃ vuttehi [1]imehi tīhi lakkhaṇehi samannāgatā ākhyātattaṃ nāmikattañ ca pāpuṇantā ekantato niggahītāgamena nipphannarūpā yeva bhavanti na katthaci pi vigataniggahītāgamarūpāni bhavanti. *Aṃketi aṃkayati, aṃkanaṃ aṃko;* samāse pana *sasaṃko* [2]"cakkaṃkitacaraṇo" ti ādīni rūpāni bhavanti.

1296 Sakka 1297 vakka bhāsane[a]. *Sakketi sakkayati, vakketi vakkayati.*

1298 Nakka 1299 dhakka[b] **nāsane.** *Nakketi nakkayati, dhakketi*[b] *dhakkayati*[b].

1300 Cakka 1301 cukka vyathane. *Cakketi cakkayati, cukketi cukkayati, cakkaṃ.* Cakkan ti ken' aṭṭhena cakkaṃ: cakketi vyathati hiṃsatī ti atthena cakkaṃ, [3]*cakka*saddo

[4]sampattiyaṃ lakkhaṇe ca rathaṅge iriyāpathe
dāne ratana[c]-dhamma-khuracakkādisu padissati[d], . . . 2

[5]"cattār' imāni bhikkhave cakkāni yehi samannāgatānaṃ devamanussānan" ti ādisu hi ayaṃ sampattiyaṃ dissati, [6]"pādatalesu cakkāni jātānī" ti ettha lakkhaṇe, [7]"cakkaṃ va vahato padan" ti ettha rathaṅge, [8]"catucakkaṃ navadvāran" ti ettha iriyāpathe, [9]"dada bhuñja[e] ca mā ca pāmado cakkaṃ vattasu sabbapāṇinan"[g] ti ettha dāne, [10]"dibbaṃ cakkaratanaṃ pātur ahosī" ti ettha ratanacakke, [11]"mayā pavattitaṃ cakkan" ti ettha dhammacakke, [12]"icchāhatassa posassa cakkaṃ bhamati matthake" ti ettha khuracakke, [13]"khurapariyantena ce pi cakkenā" ti ettha paharaṇacakke, [14]"asani(vi)cakkan"[h] ti ettha asanimaṇḍale ti.

1302 †Taki[i] **bandhane.** †*Taṃketi* †*taṃkayati.*

1303 Akka thavane. Thavanaṃ thuti. *Akketi akkayati, akko.* Akko ti suriyo, so hi mahājutitāya akkīyati abhitthavīyati

---

[1] = sara myā^3 han | saṃyug ma rhi | i-anuban suṃ^3 tan•so lakkhaṇā tui^1 nhaṅ^1, ns. [2] ***. [3] 521^{18-20} < Mp (Se) II 331^{18}—332^4 *ad.* A II 9^1, Ps (Ee) II 27^{21}—28^2. [4] = kāla gati upadhi payoga le^3 pā^3 eñ^1 prañ^1 cuṃ khraṅ^3 nhuik, ns. [5] A II 32^2. [6] D II 17^{13}. [7] Dhp 1^f. [8] S I 16^2. [9] *cf.* J III 412^{6-7}. [10] D II 172^{10}. [11] Sn 557^a. [12] J IV 4^{24}. [13] D I 52^{27}. [14] D III 44^{10} S II 229^{24}.

a = Kt Vp *apud* Wg § 32: 34—35. b *dedi* (Wg § 32: 55); CeBemns vakk°. c Bens -ratna- (ratna nhuik saṃyug saṅ^1 kroṅ^3 kui athak nhuik [§ 69] min^1 lattaṃ^1). d (Mp Ps: dhammapracakk°); Bm *om.* -cakkādisu padissati. e CeBm abhuñja; Bens dada bhuñja. f Bens vattassu. g Bens *om.* sabba-. h CeBm asanicakkaṃ. i Wg § 32: 96: ṭaki.

fappasannehi janehī ti akko, tathā hi tassa [1]"n' atthi suriyasamā ābhā; [2]udet' ayaṃ cakkhumā" ti ādinā abhitthuti dissati.

1304 Hikka[a] **hiṃsāyaṃ.** *Hikketi hikkayati.*

1305 Nikka[b] **parimāṇe.** *Nikketi nikkayati.*

1306 Bukka bhassane[c]. Ettha sunakhabhassanaṃ bhassanan ti gahetabbaṃ, na vācāsaṃkhātaṃ bhassanaṃ. *Bukketi bukkayati.* Ettha ca [3]"bukkayatī sā core" iti lokiyappayogo veditabbo. *Bhu*vādigaṇe pana [4]*bukkati sā* ti rūpaṃ bhavati; [5]añño tu "bukka paribhāsane" iti paṭhati, evaṃ paṭhantenā[d] pi sunakhabhassanam evâdhippetaṃ.

1307 †**Daka**[e] **1308 laka assādane.** †*Daketi*[e] †*dakayati*[e], *laketi lakayati.*

1309 Takka 1310 loka bhāsāyaṃ[f]. *Takketi takkayati, loketi lokayati.*

1311 Cīka 1312 sīka āmasane. *Cīketi cīkayati, sīketi sīkayati.*

— *Ka*kārantadhāturūpāni.

1313 Lakkha dassan'-aṃkesu. Dassanaṃ passanaṃ, aṃko lañchanaṃ. *Lakkheti lakkhayati sallakkheti sallakkhayati,* [6]*lakkhaṃ vijjhati usunā, lakkhaṃ karoti*; [7]"Gaṅgāya vālukā khiyye[g] udakaṃ khiyye mahaṇṇave mahiyā mattikā khiyye [8]lakkhena mama buddhiyā", *kappalakkhaṇaṃ golakkhaṇaṃ itthilakkhaṇaṃ, dhammānaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ,* [9]"sallakkhanā upalakkhaṇā[h] paccupalakkhanā" — *lakkha*dhātuyā [10]*yu*paccayantāya *saṃ*ādipubbānaṃ rūpānaṃ *na*kāro dantajo.

1314 Bhakkha adane. *Bhakkheti bhakkhayati,* [11]"bhakkho no laddho; [12]bhakkhayanti migādhamā". *Bhu*vādigaṇe pana *bhakkhatī* ti rūpaṃ.

1315 [13]**Nakkha sambandhe.** *Nakkheti nakkhayati.*

1316 Makkha makkhane. *Makkheti makkhayati, makkho makkhī.*

---

[1] S I 6[18]. [2] J II 33[22]. [3] ***. [4] 322[10]. [5] (Hemacandra Dhātup X 156: ābhāṣane ity anye). [6] (523[15]). [7] *cf.* Ap 23[9]. [8] ns: mama | ñā Sāriputtarā eñ[1] || buddhiyā | ta chai[1] khrok pā[3] so paññā tui[1] tvaṅ ta khu khu so paññā kui || lakkhena | ī rve[1] ī mhya hu mhat sa phraṅ[1] | kroṅ[1] || . . . . . . || mama buddhi na khīye hū lui ||. [9] Dhs § 16. [10] (Kc 555; Pāṇ [III 3: 107]: yuc). [11] ***. [12] J III 151[8]. [13] ***.

[a] = Maitr Kt *apud* Wg § 33: 12. [b] Wg § 33: 13 niṣka (*sed cf. n.* a). [c] Wg § 33: 39: bhāṣaṇe(!) *sed cf.* Hemacandra Dhātup I 54. [d] Bens paṭhante. [e] ɔ: rak° (Wg § 33: 63). [f] *cf.* Wg § 33: 107 + 33: 103. [g] Bens khīye *ubique.* [h] Bm °ṇā(!).

Tattha [1]makkho ti parehi katagunaṃ makkheti piṃsatī ti makkho · guṇaḍhaṃsanā; [2]"makkhaṃ asahamāno" ti ettha pana attani parehi kataṃ avamaññanaṃ makkho ti vuccati.

1317 Yakkha pūjāyaṃ. *Yakkheti yakkhayati, yakkho.* Yakkho ti mahānubhāvo satto, tathā hi [3]"pucchāmi taṃ mahāyakkha[a] sabbabhūtānam issarā" ti ettha Sakko devarājā yakkho ti vutto, atha vā: yakkho ti yakkhayoniyaṃ nibbattasatto, sabbe pi vā sattā yakkhā ti vuccanti, [4]"paramayakkhavisuddhiṃ paññāpentī" ti ettha hi *yakkha*saddo satte vattati, tathā hi yakkho pi[b] satto pi devo pi Sakko pi khīṇāsavo pi yakkho yeva nāma, mahānubhāvatāya yakkhīyati saraṇagatehi janehi nānāpaccayehi nānābalīhi ca pūjīyatī ti yakkho:

satte deve ca Sakke ca khīṇāsave ca rakkhase
pañcasv etesu atthesu *yakkha*saddo pavattati. 3

1318 Lakkha ālocane. *Lakkheti lakkhayati, lakkhaṃ vijjhati usunā.*

1319 Mokkha asane[c]. *Mokkheti mokkhayati.*

1320 Rukkha phārusse. Phārussaṃ pharusabhāvo. *Rukkheti rukkhayati,* samāse *rukkhakeso atirukkhavacano* ti rūpāni. Ettha ca [5]"samaṇo ayaṃ pāpo atirukkhavāco" ti pāḷī nidassanaṃ, tattha atirukkhavāco ti atipharusavacano ti attho. — *Kha*kārantadhāturūpāni.

1321 Liṅga cittīkaraṇe. Cittīkaraṇaṃ vicitrabhāvakaraṇaṃ. *Liṅgeti liṅgayati, liṅgaṃ.* Ettha liṅgaṃ nāma dīgha-rassa-kisa-thūla-parimaṇḍalādibhedaṃ saṇṭhānan ti gahaṇe atīva yujjati, taṃ hi nānappakārehi vicitraṃ hoti, liṅgīyati vicittaṃ kariyyati avijjā-taṇhā-kammehi utunā vā cuṇṇādīhi vā sarīram iti[d] liṅgaṃ, ajjhattasantāna-tiṇa-rukkhādi-kuṇḍala-karaṇḍakādisu pavattasaṇṭhānavasen' etaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ; *liṅga*saddo sadde saddappavattinimitte itthivyañjane purisavyañjane saññāṇe ākāre cā ti imesu atthesu dissati, ayañ hi [6]"rukkho ti vacanaṃ liṅgan" ti ettha sadde dissati, [7]"sataliṅgassa atthassā" ti ettha sad-

[1] *cf.* Mp *ad* A I 95[17]. [2] Vin I 25[4]. [3] J VI 98[14]. [4] A V 64[7–9], *cf.* Pj II 553[27, 31]. [5] Pv 8a. [6] Mmd 53 (Ce 67[8]; Sd § 192). [7] Th 106a (*supra* 379[4–27]).

[a] J: mahābāhu. [b] Bm ti. [c] CeBem āsane; ns: āsane | ne khrañ[3] nhuik || asane (= Wg § 33: 57) lañ rhi eñ[1] || cā[3] khrañ[3] nhuik phrac eñ[1] || samban ||. [d] (Bm siraṃ sammihī ti *pro* sarīram iti).

dappavattinimitte, [1]"tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno itthiliṅgaṃ pātubhavatī"[a] ti ettha itthivyañjane, [2]"purisaliṅga-nimitta-kuttâkappānan" ti ettha purisavyañjane, [3]"tena liṅgena jānāma dhuvaṃ buddho bhavissasī"[b] ti ettha saññāṇe, [4]"tehi liṅgehi tehi[c] nimittehi tehi ākārehi āgantukabhāvo jānitabbo: āgantukā ime" ti ettha ākāre dissati:

sadde ca tannimitte ca kāṭakoṭacikāya ca
lakkhaṇe c' eva ākāre *liṅga*saddo pavattatī ti. 4

1322 Maga anvesane. *Mageti magayati, migo mago, magayamāno,* ettha ca [5]"yathā[d] biḷāro ... mūsikaṃ magayamāno" ti pāḷī nidassanaṃ. Migo ti ca mago ti ca catuppado[e] pavuccati, ettha migo ti magayati ito c' ito ⟨ca⟩ gocaraṃ anvesati pariyesatī ti migo, evaṃ mago; ettha [6]visesato hariṇamigo migo nāma, sāmaññato pana avasesā pi catuppadā migā icc eva vuccanti, tathā hi Susīmajātake [7]"kāḷā migā setadantā tava-⟨y⟩-ime parosahassaṃ[f] hemajālābhichannā"[g] ti etasmiṃ pāḷippadese hatthino pi *miga*saddena vuttā: kāḷamigā[h] ti; atha vā magīyati jīvitakappanatthāya maṃsādīhi atthikehi[i] luddehi anvesīyati pariyesīyatī ti migo · araññajātā sasa-pasada-hariṇ'-eṇeyyādayo catuppadā, evaṃ mago, [8]"atthaṃ na labhate mago" ti ettha pana mago viyā ti mago, bālo ti attho.

1323 Magga [9]gavesane. *Maggeti maggayati, maggo magganaṃ.* Ettha ca maggo ti paṭipadāya ca pakatimaggassa ca upāyassa ca adhivacanaṃ, [10]"Mahāvihāravāsīnaṃ vācanāmagganissitan" ti ādisu pana kathāpabandho pi maggo ti vuccati; tatra paṭipadā ekantato jātijarāvyādhidukkhādīhi pīḷitehi sattehi dukkhakkhayaṃ nibbānaṃ pāpuṇatthāya[j] maggetabbo[k] gavesitabbo ti maggo, pakatimaggo pana maggamūḷhehi maggetabbo[k] ti maggo — pakatimaggamūḷhehi ca paṭipadāsaṃkhātāriyamaggamūḷhā eva bahavo santi, pakatimaggo hi kadāci eva addhi-

[1] Vin III *35*[11]. [2] As 322[16]. [3] Bv 2: 101[cd] ... 108[cd]. [4] *** (*cf.* Vin I 133[28]). [5] M I 334[20] (*cf.* S II 270[22]). [6] (447[2] 563[16]). [7] J II 48[21–22]. [8] J VI 371[15]. [9] maggati = gavesati As 162[28], gaveṭṭhi = magganā Vm 29[31] (Wg § 34: 39: anvesaṇe). [10] *cf.* Abhidh-av 137[28].

[a] Vin: pātubhūtaṃ hoti. [b] *ita* ns (= Bv); CeBem °ssatī. [c] Bm *om.* [d] M: seyyathā pi. [e] Ce °ppādo (524[14] CeBm °ppādā). [f] Ce parosataṃ (= J). [g] *ita* Bm? (= Ja); CeBens °jālābhi sañchannā (= J *codd.* BPK). [h] *ita* Bemns; Ce kāḷā migā (524[15]). [i] (ɔ: maṃsādiatthikehi?). [j] *ita* CeBemns (527[4]). [k] Bens maggitabbo.

kānaṃ muyhati, "esa maggo" ti nāyakā na dullabhā, ariyamaggo pana sabbadā[a] yeva[a] sabbalokassa muyhati, nāyakā paramadullabhā, tasmā so eva[b] avijjāsammūḷhehi maggetabbo[c] ti maggo. Aññesaṃ pana [1]dvinnaṃ dhātūnaṃ vasena pi atthaṃ vadanti garū: [2]"kilese mārento gacchatī ti mag-go" ti. Taṃ taṃ kiccaṃ hitaṃ vā nipphādetukāmehi maggīyati gavesīyatī ti maggo · upāyo, *magga*saddo hi [3]"abhidhammakathāmaggaṃ devānaṃ sampavattayī" ti ettha upāye pi vattati, tathā hi[d] Abhidhammaṭīkāyaṃ [4]"maggo ti upāyo, khandhāyatanādīnaṃ kusalādīnañ ca dhammānaṃ avabodhassa saccapaṭivedhass' eva vā upāyabhāvato abhidhammakathāmaggo ti vutto, pabandho vā maggo ti vuccati, so hi dīghattā maggo viyā ti maggo, tasmā abhidhammakathāpabandho abhidhammakathāmaggo ti vutto". Idāni pakati-paṭipadāmaggānaṃ nāmāni kathayāma, tesu pakatimaggassa

maggo pantho patho pajjo añjasaṃ[e] [5]vaṭumâyanaṃ
[6]addhānam addhā padavī vattanī c' eva santatī[f] ti 5

imāni nāmāni, paṭipadāmaggassa pana

maggo pantho patho pajjo añjasaṃ[e] vaṭumâyanaṃ
nāvā [7]uttara setu ca kullo ca bhisi saṃkamo ti 6

anekāni nāmāni. || Ettha pana keci '*nāvā* ti ādīni pakatimaggassa nāmānī' ti vadanti. | Taṃ na gahetabbaṃ · pakatimaggassa kismiñci pi pāḷippadese *nāvā* ti ādīhi padehi vuttaṭṭhānābhāvato abhidhānasatthesu ca 'nāvā' icc ādikānaṃ tadabhidhānānaṃ anāgatattā, ayaṃ pan' ettha vacanattho: nāvā viyā ti nāvā; uttaranti etenā ti uttaraṃ · nāvā yeva, uttaran ti ayaṃ hi *nāvā*pariyāyo, [8]"taraṃ taraṇaṃ poto plavo" ti ime pi taṃpariyāyā yeva: uttaraṃ viyā ti uttaraṃ, setu viyā ti setu, kullo viyā ti kullo, bhisī viyā ti bhisī, saṃkamo viya saṃkamanti vā etenā ti saṃkamo — sabbam etaṃ ariyamaggass' eva nāmaṃ na pakatimaggassa, tathā hi [9]"dhammanāvaṃ samāruyha santāressaṃ sadevakan"[g] ti ca [10]"dhammasetuṃ daḷhaṃ katvā nibbuto so narāsabho" ti ca [11]"kullo[h] ti kho bhik-

---

[1] $\sqrt{750}$ + 1075c. [2] Vibha 114^{13}. [3] As 1^{12}. [4] 525^{9-14} < mṭ (Be 8^{19-22}) *ad loc.; cf.* As 162^{27}. [5] ns: vaṭumaṃ ayanaṃ khvai. [6] *cf.* 526^{10}. [7] *cf.* 526^{18} *sqq.* [8] *cf.* 467^{32}. [9] Bv 2: 58^{cd}. [10] Bv 10: 31^{cd}. [11] *cf.* S IV 175^{18}.

[a] Bm *om.?* [b] Bm evaṃ. [c] Bens maggitabbo. [d] Bm *ad.* ahi (ɔ: ayaṃ?). [e] (Bm añjusaṃ). [f] Ce paddhatī. [g] Bv Bva: sadevake. [h] S: kullan.

khave ariyamaggass', etaṃ adhivacanan" ti ca evamādinā tattha tattha Bhagavatā ariyamaggo "nāvā" ti ādīhi anekehi nāmehi vutto, aṭṭhakathācariyehi pi Suttanipātaṭṭhakathāyaṃ [1]"baddhā . . . bhisī susaṃkhatā ti[a] Bhagavā" ti etasmiṃ padese evaṃ atthasaṃvaṇṇanā katā: [2]"bhisī ti pattharitvā[b] puthulaṃ katvā †baddhā kullā[c] ti vuccati loke, ariyassa vinaye pana ariyamaggo ti[d]

maggo pajjo patho pantho añjasaṃ vaṭumāyanaṃ
nāvā uttara setu ca kullo ca bhisi saṃkamo
addhānaṃ pabhavo [3]c' eva tattha tattha pakāsito" ti 7

evaṃ ācariyehi katāya atthasaṃvaṇṇanāya dassanato ca 'nāvā ti ādīni pi pakatimaggassa nāmānī' ti vacanaṃ na gahetabbaṃ, yathāvuttam eva vacanaṃ gahetabbaṃ. || Koci pan' ettha evaṃ vadeyya: [4]"dhammasetuṃ daḷhaṃ katvā" ti ettha [5]"dhammasetun ti maggasetun" ti vacanato *dhamma*saddo magge vattati, na *setu*saddo ti. | Tan na: *dhamma*saddo viya *setu*saddo pi magge vattatī ti setu viyā ti setu, dhammo eva setu (dhammasetū)[e] ti atthavasena; esa nayo aññatrā pi. || Aparam pi vadeyya: nanu Brahmajālasuttantaṭṭhakathāyaṃ [6]"dakkhiṇuttarena[f] Bodhimaṇḍaṃ pavisitvā assatthadumarājānaṃ . . . padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pubbuttarabhāge ṭhito" ti imasmiṃ ṭhāne *dakkhiṇuttara*saddena dakkhiṇo maggo vutto ti. | Na, anekesu pāḷippadesesu aṭṭhakathāpade(se)su[g] abhidhānasatthesu ca maggavācakassa *uttara*saddassa anāgatattā, tasmā tattha evam attho daṭṭhabbo: dakkhiṇadisato gantabbo uttaradisābhāgo dakkhiṇuttaro ti vuccati, evaṃbhūtena[h] dakkhiṇuttarena Bodhimaṇḍe[i] pavisanaṃ sandhāya [6]"dakkhiṇuttarena Bodhimaṇḍaṃ pavisitvā" ti vuttan ti; atha vā dakkhiṇuttarenā ti dakkhiṇapacchimuttarena, ettha ādi-avasānagahaṇena majjhassa pi gahaṇaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, [7]evaṃ gahaṇaṃ yeva hi, yaṃ Jātakanidāne vuttaṃ: [8]"Bodhisatto tiṇaṃ gahetvā Bodhimaṇḍaṃ āruyha dak-

---

[1] Sn 21a. [2] Pj II 34^{23-28}. [3] = icc eva, ns. [4] Bv 10: 31c (*supra* 525^{32}). [5] Bva *ad* Bv 10: 31c. [6] Sv I 58^{4-6}. [7] ns: hi | akyui[3] kā[3] || evaṃ gahaṇaṃ yeva | ī sui[1] migapadavaḷañjana-nañ[3] phraṅ[1] yū khraṅ[3] sañ sā lhyaṅ || tena sameti [527^{6}] nhuik cap ||. [8] Ja I 70^{32}—71^{6}.

[a] Sn: iti. [b] Bm °etvā. [c] Pj: baddhakullo. [d] = Pj *cod.* Ba. [e] Bm *om.* [f] Sv(EeCe): dakkhiṇadvārena; Sv(Se) *et* Sv-nṭ = Sd. [g] CeBm aṭṭhakathāpadesu. [h] Bm evaṃ tena. [i] Bens °maṇḍa-.

khiṇadisābhāge uttarābhimukho aṭṭhāsi, tasmiṃ khaṇe dakkhiṇacakkavāḷaṃ osīditvā heṭṭhā Avīcisampattaṃ viya ahosi uttaracakkavāḷaṃ ullaṃghitvā upari bhavaggappattaṃ viya ahosi, Bodhisatto 'idaṃ sambodhipāpuṇaṭṭhānaṃ[a] na bhavati[b] maññe' ti padakkhiṇaṃ karonto pacchimadisābhāgaṃ gantvā puratthābhimukho aṭṭhāsī" ti ādi, tena sameti. || Athā pi vadeyya: yadi *uttara*saddo disāvācako, evañ ca sati "dakkhiṇuttarenā" ti *ena*yogaṃ avatvā 'dakkhiṇuttarāyā' ti *āya*yogo vattabbo ti. | Tan na · disāvācakassa pi saddassa [1]"uttarena nadī Sītā[c] gambhīrā duratikkamā" ti *ena*yogavasena vacanato[d]; api ca *disābhāgaṃ* sandhāya "dakkhiṇuttarenā" ti[d] vacanaṃ vuttaṃ, disābhāgo hi disā evā ti niṭṭham etthâvagantabbaṃ. — *Ga*kārantadhāturūpāni.

1324 Laghi bhāsane[e]. *Laṃgheti laṃghayati* etāni buddhavacane appasiddhāni pi lokikappayogadassanavasena āgatāni, sāsanasmiṃ hi [2]*bhuvā*digaṇa-*curā*digaṇapariyāpannassa gatyatthavācakassa[f] ullaṃghanatthaparidīpakassa dhātussa rūpaṃ atīva pasiddhaṃ.

1325 Laṃgha laṃghane. *Laṃgheti laṃghayati*; [3]"atikaram akara ācariya mayham· p' etaṃ na ruccati catutthe laṃghayitvāna pañcamiyam pi[g] āvuto" ti imasmiṃ Sattilaṃghanajātake *curā*digaṇapariyāpannassa gatiatthavācakassa[h] ullaṃghanatthaparidīpakassa *laṃgha*dhātussa *laṃghayitvā laṃghayitvānā* ti rūpe diṭṭhe yeva *laṃgheti laṃghayatī* ti rūpāni pi diṭṭhāni eva honti, bhāsatthavācakassa pana tathārūpāni rūpāni na diṭṭhāni; evaṃ sante pi pubbācariyehi dīghadassihi abhimatattā bhāsatthavācikā pi *laṃgha*dhātu atthī ti gahetabbā, evaṃ sabbesu pi *bhuvā*digaṇādisu sāsane appasiddhānam pi rūpānaṃ sāsanānukūlānaṃ gahaṇaṃ veditabbaṃ, ananukūlānañ ca appasiddhānaṃ chaḍḍanaṃ.

1326 Agha pāpakaraṇe[i]. *Agheti aghayati, aghaṃ agho anagho.* Tattha aghan ti dukkhaṃ, [4]"aghan taṃ paṭisevissaṃ vane vāḷamigākiṇṇe khaggadīpinisevite" ti idaṃ nidassanaṃ; agho

---

[1] J VI 100^{8}. [2] √1076c 1325. [3] J I 431^{1-2}. [4] J VI $505^{18} = 506^{1-2}$.

[a] *ita* Bemns (524^{27}); Ce °pāpuṇanaṭṭhānaṃ (= Ja). [b] Ja: bhavissati. [c] *sic* Ce Bemns; J: Sīdā (Ja VI 100^{16}). [d] Bm *om.* vacanato ... ti (527^{10-11}). [e] Wg § 33: 87 (121). [f] Bm gatatthav°. [g] *sic* Ce Bemns (*metr.* – ⏑ – – ⏑, *cf.* 448 *n.* c); J *cod.* K (ɔ: Ck): pañcamīyasmiṃ. [h] Bens gatyattha°. [i] = Kt *apud* Wg § 35: 85d.

ti kileso, tena aghena arahā[a] anagho. Tattha aghayanti pāpaṃ karonti sattā etenā ti aghaṃ, kin taṃ: dukkhaṃ; evaṃ agho. || Nanu ca sappurisā dukkhahetu pi kilesahetu pi ca attano sukhatthāya pāpaṃ na karonti, tathā hi [1]"na paṇḍitā attasukhassa hetu pāpāni kammāni samācaranti dukkhena phuṭṭhā khalitattā[b] pi santā chandā ca dosā na jahanti dhamman" ti vuttaṃ; evaṃ sante kasmā "agha pāpakaraṇe" ti dhātu ca "aghayanti pāpaṃ karonti sattā etenā ti aghan" ti ādi vacanañ ca vuttan ti. | Saccaṃ, yebhuyyena (pana)[c] sattā dukkhādihetu pāpakammaṃ karonti, etesu sappurisā eva na karonti, itare karonti; evaṃ pāpakaraṇassa hi dukkhaṃ kileso ca hetu, tathā hi [2]"sukhī pi h' eke[d] na karonti pāpaṃ avaṇṇasaṃsaggabhayā pun' eke[e], pahu samāno vipulatthacintī kiṃkāraṇā me na karosi dukkhan" ti vuttaṃ, ayaṃ hi gāthā 'dukkhahetu pi sattā pāpaṃ karontī' ti etam atthaṃ dīpeti, [3]"kuddho hi pitaraṃ hanti kuddho hanti samātaran" ti ayaṃ pana 'kilesahetu pi pāpaṃ karontī' ti etam atthaṃ dīpeti, tasmā amhehi "agha pāpakaraṇe" ti ādi vacanaṃ vuttaṃ. — *Gha*kārantadhāturūpāni.

1327 Loca dassane. *Loceti locayati, locanaṃ.* Rūpārammaṇaṃ locayati passatī ti locanaṃ · cakkhu.

1328 [4]Kici maddane. *Kiñceti kiñcayati, kiñcanaṃ akiñcano.* Tattha kiñcanan ti palibodho, kiñceti satte maddatī ti kiñcanaṃ; *kiñcana*saddo maddanatthe vattati, [5]manussā hi vīhiṃ maddantā goṇaṃ "kiñcehi †Kāpila kiñcehi †Kāpilā"[f] ti vadanti.

1329 Paci vitthāre[g]. *Pañceti pañcayati papañceti papañcayati, papañcā.* Ettha papañcā ti taṇhā-māna-diṭṭhiyo, etā hi attanissitānaṃ sattānaṃ saṃsāraṃ papañcenti vitthiṇṇaṃ[h] karontī ti papañcā ti vuccanti; atha vā papañcenti, yattha sayaṃ uppannā, taṃ santānaṃ[i] vitthārenti ciraṃ ṭhapentī ti papañcā; lokiyā pana [6]"amhākaṃ tumhehi saddhiṃ kathentānaṃ papañco hotī"

[1] J VI 374^{31}—*375*^{2}. [2] J VI 374^{20-23}. [3] A IV 97^{9}. [4] *vide n.* 5. [5] *cf.* Spk *ad* S IV 297^{18} (> Spṭ *ad* Sp I 111^{23}). [6] (*cf.* Dhpa I 18^{7}).

[a] CeBm arahatā. [b] ns "*metri causa*" khalitā (= J *cod.* Bd). [c] CeBm *om.* [d] J: sukhī hi eke. [e] J: pan' eke. [f] Bm Kāpile; *leg. cum* Spṭ (CeBe): kiñcehi Kapila kiñcehi Kāḷakā ti [Spk Se: kantehi Kiñcana kiñcehi Kāḷakā ti!]. [g] = Kt Maitr *apud* Wg § 32: 108. [h] CeBemns vitthinnaṃ. [i] [ns *suppl.* vicchinditum adatvā].

ti ādīni vadantā kālassa cirabhāvaṃ papañco ti vadanti, sāsane pana dvayam ’pi labbhati.

1330 †Sicca[a] **kuṭṭane.** †*Sicceti*[a] †*siccayati*[a].

1331 Vañcu palambhane. [1]Palambhanaṃ upalāpanaṃ[b]. *Vañceti vañcayati*, *vañcako vañcanaṃ*. *Bhuv*ādigaṇe pana *vañca*dhātu gatyatthe vattati, [2]"santi pādā avañcanā" ti hi pāḷī.

1332 Cacca ajjhayane. *Cacceti caccayati.*

1333 Cu cāvane[c]. *Cāveti cāvayati.* Añño [3]"cu sahane" iti brūte: *cāveti cāvayati*, sahatī ti attho.

1334 Añcu visesane. *Añceti añcayati.*

1335 Loca bhāsāyaṃ. *Loceti locayati, locanaṃ.* Locayati [4]samavisamaṃ ācikkhantaṃ viya bhavatī ti locanaṃ · cakkhu.

1336 Raca patiyatane[d]. *Raceti racayati, racanā viracitaṃ kesaracanā gātharacanā.*

1337 Sūca pesuññe. Pisuṇabhāvo pesuññaṃ. *Sūceti sūcayati, sūcako.*

1338 Pacca[e] **saṃyamane.** *Pacceti paccayati.*

1339 Rica viyojana-sampaccanesu[f]. *Receti recayati*, [5]"seṭṭhiputtaṃ vireceyya" *vireceti, virecako*[g] *virecanaṃ*.

1340 Vaca bhāsane[h]. *Vaceti vacayati* — [6]*bhuv*ādigaṇe pi ayaṃ vattati, tadā tassā *vatti vacati avoca avocun* ti ādīni rūpāni bhavanti, kārite pana [7]*antevāsikaṃ dhammaṃ vāceti vācayatī* ti rūpāni —, *vattuṃ vattave vatvā vuttaṃ vuccati.*

1341 Acca pūjāyaṃ. *Acceti accayati*, [8]"brahmāsurasuraccito".

1342 [9]**Sūca gandhane**[i]. *Sūceti sūcayati, sūcako suttaṃ.* Ettha ca [10]"attattha-paratthādibhede atthe sūcetī" ti suttaṃ · tepiṭakaṃ buddhavacanaṃ.

1343 [11]**Kaca dittiyaṃ.** *Kacceti kaccayati, Kacco.* Ettha Kacco ti rūpasampattiyā kacceti dippati virocatī ti Kacco · evaṃnāmako ādipuriso, tabbaṃse jātā purisā *Kaccānā* ti pi [12]*Kaccāyanā*

---

[1] ns *cit.* Sv I 151^{7} *et* pṭ. [2] J I 214^{16} (*vide* Epigr Zeylanica I 40^{4-6} *ubi mira narrant viri docti*); *supra* 335^{19}. [3] Mdh Sk *apud* Wg § 33: 72. [4] (*cf.* 332^{22}). [5] *cf.* Ap 301^{5} (seṭṭhiputtaṃ virecayiṃ). [6] √145. [7] (*cf.* Pj II 585^{2-3}). [8] (335^{26}). [9] *cf.* gandha sūcane (√1504). [10] As 19^{17}. [11] (*cf.* Wg § 6: 9). [12] *cf.* § 162 *et* Rūp 351.

[a] ɔ: picc° (Kt Vp *apud* Wg § 32: 40). [b] Bm upalābhanaṃ. [c] Bens cavane (= rve[1]; *cf.* √146). [d] ns paṭi°. [e] Wg § 34: 2. [f] *dedi* (Wg § 34: 10: °samparcanayoḥ); CeBens °sampajjanesu, Bm °sammajjanesu. [g] (ns vireko). [h] *cf.* Wg § 34: 35. [i] (Ce ganthane).

ti pi *Kātiyānā* ti pi vuccanti, itthiyo pana (*Kaccānī* ti pi)[a] *Kaçcāyanī* ti pi *Kātiyānī* ti pi vuccanti. — *Ca*kārantadhāturūpāni.

1344 Milecha avyattāyaṃ vācāyaṃ. *Milecheti milicchayati*[b], *milakkhu*. Milakkhū ti †milaccheti[c] avyattavācaṃ bhāsatī ti milakkhu.

1345 Kuccha avakkhepe. Avakkhepo adho khipanaṃ. *Kuccheti kucchayati.*

1346 Viccha bhāsāyaṃ. *Viccheti vicchayati.* — *Cha*kārantadhāturūpāni.

1347 Vajja vajjane. *Vajjeti vajjayati, parivajjanako*, [1]"vajjito sīlavantehi kathaṃ bhikkhu karissasī" ti.

1348 Tujja bala-pālanesu[d]. *Tujjeti tujjayati.*

1349 Tuji 1350 piji hiṃsā-†bala-dāna[e]-niketanesu. Niketanaṃ nivāso. *Tuñjeti tuñjayati, piñjeti piñjayati.*

1351 Khaji kicchajīvane. *Khañjeti khañjayati, khañjo.*

1352 Khaji rakkhaṇe. Tādisāni yeva rūpāni; *bhuvā*digaṇe [2]"khaji gativekalle" ti imissā *khañjatī* ti rūpaṃ.

1353 Pūja pūjāyaṃ. *Pūjeti pūjayati, pūjā*, [3]"esā va pūjanā seyyo", *pūjako pūjito pūjanīyo pūjaneyyo pūjetabbo pujjo.*

1354 Gaja †maddana-saddesu[f]. *Gajeti gajayati, gajo.*

1355 Tija [4]nisāne. *Tejeti tejayati.*

1356 Vaja maggana-saṃkhāresu[g]. *Vajeti vajayati.*

1357 Tajja santajjane[h]. *Tajjeti tajjayati santajjeti santajjayati, santajjito.*

1358 Ajja patisajjane[i]. *Ajjeti ajjayati.*

1359 Sajja sajjane. *Sajjeti sajjayati dānaṃ*, [5]"gamanasajjo hutvā".

1360 Bhaja [6]vissāse. *Bhajeti bhajayati* — [7]*bhuvā*digaṇe pana *bhajatī* ti rūpaṃ —, [8]"bhatti sambhatti".

---

[1] As 125^{34} = Ja I 130^{18}. [2] √194. [3] Dhp *106*[e]. [4] ns. *cit.* Mūlapaṇṇāsaṭīkā: tejanaṃ nāma dahanapacanādisamatthaṃ nisānaṃ. [5] *cf.* Ja I 98^{15}. [6] *cf.* 410^{1}. [7] √225. [8] Dhs § 1328.

[a] CeBm *om.* [b] *sic* CeBm; Bens mileccheti milecchayati. [c] Bens mileccheti. [d] *cf.* Maitr Kt *apud* Wg § 7: 71; ns: bala-pāṇanesu lañ[3] rhi kra eñ[1]. [e] Wg § 32: 30: balādāna°, *cf.* √1385. [f] Wg § 32: 105 106: gaja mārja śabdārthau. [g] *cf.* Kt Ram Dgd *apud* Wg § 32: 74. [h] = Kt Maitr *apud* Wg § 33: 8. [i] Wg § 33: 52: pratiyatne.

1361 Tuji 1362 piji 1363 luji 1364 bhaji bhāsāyaṃ. *Tuñjeti tuñjayati, piñjeti piñjayati, luñjeti luñjayati, bhañjeti bhañjayati,* kathetī ti attho.

1365 Ruja hiṃsāyaṃ. *Rojeti rojayati, rogo.*

1366 Bhāja puthakammani. Puthakammaṃ puthakkaraṇaṃ, visuṃkiriyā ti attho. *Bhājeti bhājayati vibhājeti vibhājayati, vibhatti.*

1367 Sabhāja †sīti[a]-sevanesu. *Sabhājeti sabhājayati.*

1368 Laja pakāsane. *Lajeti lajayati, lājā.*

1369 Yuja saṃyamane, [1]sampubbo bandhane. *Yojeti yojayati saṃyojeti saṃyojayati, saṃyojanaṃ.*

1370 Majja soceyyâlaṃkāresu. *Majjeti majjayati sammajjeti sammajjayati, sammajjā.*

1371 Bhaja[b] bhājana-dānesu. *Bhājeti bhājayati*: [2]"kathaṃ Vessantaro putto gajaṃ bhājeti Sañjaya". — *Ja*kārantadhāturūpāni. *Jha-ña*ntā appasiddhā; saddasatthe pana [3]"ñā niyojane" ti paṭhanti, rūpaṃ pana buddhavacanānukūlaṃ na bhavati, tasmā na dassitaṃ amhehi.

1372 Ghaṭa[c] ghaṭane[c]. Ghaṭanaṃ[c] vāyāmakaraṇaṃ. *Ghaṭeti*[d] *ghaṭayati*[d]. Ettha tu [4]"ghaṭesi[e] ghaṭesi[e] ghaṭesi[f], kiṃkāraṇā ghaṭesi[e] ahaṃ[g] taṃ jānāmī" ti nidassanaṃ.

1373 Ghaṭa [5]saṃghāte. Pubbe viya kiriyāpadāni, nāmikatte *ghaṭo ghaṭā* ti rūpāni. Ettha ghaṭo ti pānīyaghaṭo, ghaṭā ti samūho [6]"macchaghaṭā" ti ādisu viya.

1374 Ghaṭṭa calane[h]. *Ghaṭṭeti ghaṭṭayati.*

1375 Naṭa avassandane[i]. Avassandanaṃ[j] gattavikkhepo. *Naṭeti naṭayati.*

1376 Cuṭa 1377 chuṭa[k] 1378 kuṭṭa chedane. *Cuṭeti cuṭayati, chuṭeti chuṭayati, kuṭṭeti kuṭṭayati.*

---

[1] saññojana = bandhana, Sv I 312[30]. [2] J VI 490[27]. [3] Kt Maitr *apud* Wg § 33: 59. [4] Dhpa I 251[7]. [5] *cf.* √1397. [6] *cf.* Sv I 226[21].

[a] *sic* Bemns (= khyam[8]); Ce (*conj.*) pīti (= Kt *apud* Wg § 35: 35). [b] *ita* CeBm; Bens bhāja; *cf.* Wg § 33: 60: bhaja viśrāṇane + § 32: 42: śraṇa dāne. [c] CeBemns ghaṭṭ° (*vide* 531[22]). [d] CeBemns ghaṭṭ°; Mmd 486: cetāyaṃ (= Wg § 19: 1); Rūp 528: īhāyaṃ. [e] *ita* Bm; CeBens ghaṭṭ° (= Dhpa). [f] CeBe(ns) *om.* [g] Ce *ad.* pi (= Dhp). [h] Wg § 32: 86: saṃcalane. [i] *ita* Ce (Kt *apud* Wg § 32: 12); Bemns avasand°. [j] Bens avasandanaṃ. [k] Kt Vp *apud* Wg § 32: 72.

1379 Puṭṭa 1380 cuṭṭa appabhāve. *Puṭṭeti puṭṭayati, cuṭṭeti cuṭṭayati,* appaṃ bhavatī ti attho.

1381 Muṭa saṃcuṇṇane. *Moṭeti moṭayati.*

1382 Aṭṭa 1383 suṭṭa anādare. *Aṭṭeti aṭṭayati, suṭṭeti suṭṭayati.*

1384 Khaṭṭa saṃvaraṇe. *Khaṭṭeti, khaṭṭayati.*

1385 Saṭṭa hiṃsā-†bala-dāna[a]-niketanesu. *Saṭṭeti saṭṭayati.*

1386 Tuvaṭṭa [1]nipajjāyaṃ. *Tuvaṭṭeti tuvaṭṭayati:* [2]"chabbaggiyā bhikkhū . . . ekamañce tuvaṭṭenti".

1387 Chaṭṭa chaṭṭane. *Chaṭṭeti chaṭṭayati,* atrâyaṃ pāḷī: [3]"sace so chaṭṭeti[b], icc etaṃ kusalaṃ, no ce chaṭṭeti[b], pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu rūpiyachaṭṭako[b] sammannitabbo".

1388 †Puṭa[c] hiṃsāyaṃ. *†Poṭeti †poṭayati.*

1389 Kīṭa bandhe[d]. Bandho bandhanaṃ. *Kīṭeti kīṭayati, kīṭo.*

1390 Cuṭi chedane. *Cuṇṭeti cuṇṭayati.*

1391 Luṭi theyye. *Luṇṭeti luṇṭayati.*

1392 Kūṭa appasāde[e]. *Kūṭeti kūṭayati, kūṭaṃ rajataṃ · [4]kūṭā gāvī · kūṭatāpaso.*

1393 Caṭa[f] 1394 cuṭa[g] 1395 puṭa 1396 phuṭa vibhede[h]. *Caṭeti[f] ⟨caṭayati⟩, cuṭeti cuṭayati, poṭeti poṭayati, phoṭeti phoṭayati:* [5]"aṅguliyo phoṭesuṃ".

1397 Ghaṭa saṃghāṭe, hantyatthā[i] ca. *Ghaṭeti ghaṭayati.*

1398 Paṭa 1399 puṭa 1400 luṭa 1401 ghaṭa 1402 ghaṭi bhāsāyaṃ. *Pāṭeti pāṭayati, poṭeti poṭayati, loṭeti loṭayati, ghāṭeti ghāṭayati, ghaṇṭeti ghaṇṭayati.*

1403 Paṭa 1404 vaṭa ganthe. *Paṭeti paṭayati, vaṭeti vaṭayati.*

1405 Kheṭa bhakkhaṇe. *Kheṭeti kheṭayati.*

1406 Khoṭa khepe. *Khoṭeti khoṭayati.*

1407 Kūṭī dāhe[j]. *Kūṭeti kūṭayati.*

1408 †Yuṭa[k] saṃsagge. *†Yoṭeti[k] †yoṭayati[k].*

1409 Vaṭa vibhajane[m]. *Vaṭeti vaṭayati.* — *Ṭa*kārantadhāturūpāni.

---

[1] tuvaṭṭenti = nipajjanti Sp *ad* Vin III 180^{15}. [2] Vin II 124^{5}, *cf.* Vin III 180^{15}. [3] Vin III *238^{22-24}* *vide* √1426. [4] (kūṭagoṇa *etc.*, Vm 268^{34} *sqq*). [5] *cf.* D II 96^{22} = Vin I 232^{8}.

[a] Kt *apud* Wg § 32: 30: °balādāna°, *cf.* √1349. [b] Vin: chaḍḍ°. [c] Vp *apud* Wg § 32: 116: buṭa. [d] = Kt Maitr *apud* Wg § 32: 98. [e] Ce appasādane. [f] CeBens *om.* [g] Bm *om.* (Wg § 32: 72!). [h] Wg § 33: 47: bhedane. [i] Bens (*coni.*) hantyattho, *sed vide* Wg § 33: 50. [j] *cf.* Kt *apud* Wg § 35: 38. [k] ɔ: puṭ° *et* poṭ° (Wg § 35: 58 *bis*). [m] Wg § 35: 65: vibhājane.

1410 Saṭha [1]**saṃkhāra-gatisu.** *Saṭheti saṭhayati.*
1411 Suṭha ālasiye. *Soṭheti soṭhayati.*
1412 Suṭhi sosane. *Suṇṭheti suṇṭhayati.*
1413 Saṭha silāghāyaṃ. *Saṭheti saṭhayati.*
1414 Saṭha asammābhāsane[a]. *Saṭheti saṭhayatī ti saṭho.* Ettha [2]saṭho ti kerāṭiko, na sammā bhāsatī ti attho.
1415 Saṭha ketave. Rūpaṃ tādisam eva. [3]"Sudassaṃ vajjam aññesaṃ attano pana duddasaṃ . . . attano pana chādeti kaliṃ va kitavā saṭho" ti ettha sākuṇiko kitavā ti vutto, tassa idaṃ ketavaṃ, tasmiṃ ketave pi ayaṃ dhātu vattatī ti attho.
1416 Kaṭhi soke. *Kaṇṭheti kaṇṭhayati.* — *Ṭha*kārantadhāturūpāni.

1417 [4]**Paḍi parihāse.** *Paṇḍeti paṇḍayati uppaṇḍeti uppaṇḍayati:* [5]"manussā naṃ bhikkhuniṃ uppaṇḍesuṃ"[b].
1418 Laḍi ukkhepe. *Laṇḍeti laṇḍayati.*
1419 Khaḍi 1420 kaḍi chede[c]. *Khaṇḍeti khaṇḍayati, kaṇḍeti kaṇḍayati; khaṇḍo, kaṇḍo*[d].
1421 Piḍi saṃghāte. *Piṇḍeti piṇḍayati, piṇḍo.* Ettha piṇḍo ti samūhasaṃkhāto kalāpo pi; [6]"colaṃ piṇḍo rati khiḍḍā" ti ettha vutto āhārasaṃkhāto piṇḍo pi piṇḍo yeva.
1422 †**Kuḍi veṭhane**[e]. †*Kuṇḍeti* †*kuṇḍayati, kuṇḍalaṃ.*
1423 Maḍi bhūsāyaṃ, hasane[f] **ca.** *Maṇḍeti maṇḍayati, maṇḍo*[d] *maṇḍanaṃ maṇḍito.*
1424 Bhaḍi kalyāṇe. Kalyāṇaṃ kalyāṇatā. *Bhaṇḍeti bhaṇḍayati, bhaṇḍo.* Ettha ca bhaṇḍo ti dhanaṃ alaṃkāro vā [7]"bhaṇḍaṃ gaṇhāti; [8]samalaṃkaritvā bhaṇḍenā" ti ca ādisu viya.
1425 Daṇḍa daṇḍavinipāte[g]. *Daṇḍeti daṇḍayati, daṇḍo.*
1426 [9]**Chaḍḍa chaḍḍane.** *Chaḍḍeti chaḍḍayati, chaḍḍanako chaḍḍīyati*[h] *chaḍḍito, chaḍḍituṃ chaḍḍayituṃ chaḍḍetvā chaḍḍayitvā.* — *Ḍa*kārantadhāturūpāni.

---

[1] Wg § 32: 28—29 (asaṃskārao *recepit* Liebich = Mdh Sk [Vp]). [2] *cf.* Ps I 152[9-10]. [3] Dhp 252[abef] (Dhpa). [4] *cf.* (Maitr Kt *apud*) Wg § 8: 20 + (Maitr [Kt] *apud*) Wg § 32: 4. [5] *cf.* Vin IV 345[4]. [6] S I 34[17]. [7] *cf.* Ja I 98[14]. [8] J VI 577[30]. [9] *cf.* √1387.

[a] *ita* CeBemns; *vide* Wg § 35: 4. [b] *dedi;* Bm uppaṇḍāsu; Ce uppaṇḍaṃsū, Cens uppaṇḍiṃsu. [c] Wg § 32: 44: bhedane. [d] Bm *om.* [e] Wg § 32: 46: guḍi veṣṭane; CeBemns kuḍi vedhane (Ce vedane). [f] Wg § 32: 49: harṣe. [g] Wg § 35: 73: daṇḍanipātane. [h] CeBm chaḍḍayati.

1427 Vaḍḍha [1]**ākirane.** [2]*Kaṃsapātiyā pāyāsaṃ vaḍḍheti vaḍḍhayati,* [3]"bhattaṃ vaḍḍhetvā adāsi". — Imāni[a] *ḍha*kārantadhāturūpāni[b].

1428 Vaṇṇa vaṇṇakiriyā-vitthāra-guṇa-vacanesu. Vaṇṇo pasaṃsā, kiriyā karaṇaṃ, vitthāro vitthiṇṇatā[c], guṇo sīlādidhammo, vacanaṃ vācā. *Vaṇṇeti vaṇṇayati, vaṇṇo vaṇṇaṃ suvaṇṇaṃ saṃvaṇṇanā.* [4]*Vaṇṇa*saddo chavi-thuti-kulavagga-kāraṇa-saṇṭhāna-pamāṇa-rūpāyatanādisu dissati, tattha [5]"suvaṇṇavaṇṇo 'si Bhagavā" ti evamādisu chaviyaṃ, [6]"kadā saññūḷhā pana te gahapati[d] samaṇassa Gotamassa vaṇṇā" ti evamādisu thutiyaṃ, [7]"cattāro 'me bho Gotama vaṇṇā" ti evamādisu kulavagge, [8]"atha kena nu vaṇṇena gandhatheno ti vuccatī" ti evamādisu kāraṇe, [9]"mahantaṃ hatthirājavaṇṇaṃ abhinimminitvā" ti evamādisu saṇṭhāne, [10]"tayo pattassa vaṇṇā" ti evamādisu pamāṇe, [11]"vaṇṇo gandho raso ojā" ti evamādisu rūpāyatane ti; [12]tattha chaviyan ti chavigatā vaṇṇadhātu eva, "suvaṇṇavaṇṇo" ti ettha *vaṇṇa*gahaṇena gahitā ti apare; vaṇṇanaṃ kittiyā ugghosanan ti vaṇṇo · thuti; vaṇṇīyati asaṃkarato vavatthapīyatī ti vaṇṇo · kulavaggo; vaṇṇīyati phalaṃ etena yathāsabhāvato vibhāvīyatī ti vaṇṇo · kāraṇaṃ; vaṇṇanaṃ dīgharassādivasena saṇṭhahanan ti vaṇṇo · saṇṭhānaṃ; vaṇṇīyati addhamahantādivasena pamīyatī ti vaṇṇo · pamāṇaṃ; vaṇṇeti vikāraṃ āpajjamānaṃ hadayaṅgatabhāvaṃ pakāsetī ti vaṇṇo · rūpāyatanaṃ, — evaṃ tena tena pavattinimittena *vaṇṇa*saddassa tasmiṃ tasmiṃ atthe pavatti veditabbā; aparam pi *vaṇṇa*saddassa atthuddhāraṃ vadāma: [13]*vaṇṇa*saddo saṇṭhāna-jāti-rūpāyatana-kāraṇa-pamāṇa-guṇa-pasaṃsā-jātarūpa-puḷin'-akkharādisu dissati, ayaṃ hi [14]"mahantaṃ sapparājavaṇṇaṃ abhinimminitvā" ti ādisu saṇṭhāne dissati, [15]"brāhmaṇo[e] va seṭṭho vaṇṇo hīno añño vaṇṇo" ti ādisu jātiyaṃ, [16]"paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya sa-

---

[1] vaḍḍhetvā = ākiritva, Pj II 151^{23}. [2] Sn² *p.* 14^{10}. [3] *cf.* Ja III 445^{14}. [4] 534^{7-15} < Pj I 114^{17}—115^{4} = Sv III 190^{14} *ad* D III 194^{9} = Mp *ad* A I 278^{28} = Ps (Ee) II 125^{4-14}. [5] Sn 548c. [6] M I 386^{33}. [7] D I 91^{29}. [8] S I 204^{32} = J III 308^{21}. [9] S I 104^{5}. [10] Vin III 243^{25}. [11] (*cf.* Abhidh-av 65^{30}). [12] *cf.* pṭ *ad* Sv I 37^{34} III 190^{14}. [13] 534^{26}—535^{9} < Sv I 37^{24}—38^{9}, *cf.* Vva 16^{11-27}. [14] S I 106^{10}. [15] M II 148^{24}. [16] D I 114^{5}.

[a] Ce *om.* [b] Bm *om.* dhātu-. [c] CeBemns vitthiṇṇatā, *cf.* 528^{28}. [d] M; *ad.* ime. [e] M: °ṇā.

ṃannāgato" ti ādisu rūpāyatane, [1]"na•harāmi na bhañjāmi[a] ārā siṃghāmi•vārijaṃ, atha kena nu vaṇṇena gandhatheno ti vuccatī" ti ādisu kāraṇe, [2]"tayo pattassa vaṇṇā" ti ādisu pamāṇe, [3]"kadā saññūḷhā pana te gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vaṇṇā" ti ādisu guṇe, [4]"vaṇṇārahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsatī" ti ādisu pasaṃsāyaṃ, [5]"vaṇṇaṃ Añjanavaṇṇena Kāliṅgassa[b] vinimhase"[c] ti ettha jātarūpe, [6]"akilāsuno vaṇṇapathe[d] khaṇantā" ti ettha puḷine, [7]"vaṇṇāgamo vaṇṇavipariyayo" ti ādisu akkhare dissati; icc evaṃ sabbathā pi

chaviyaṃ thutiyaṃ heme kulavagge ca kāraṇe
saṇṭhāne ca pamāṇe ca rūpāyatana-jātisu
guṇ'-akkharesu puḷine *vaṇṇa*saddo pavattati; 8

*suvaṇṇa*saddo chavisampatti-garuḷa-jātarūpesu āgato, 'yaṃ hi [8]"suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate" ti [9]"suvaṇṇatā sussaratā" ti ca evamādisu chavisampattiyaṃ āgato, [10]"kākaṃ suvaṇṇā parivārayantī" ti ādisu garuḷe, [11]"suvaṇṇavaṇṇo kañcanasannibhattaco" ti ādisu jātarūpe ti.

1429 Pūṇa[e] saṃghāte. *Pūṇeti pūṇayati.*

1430 Cūṇa saṃkocane. *Cūṇeti cūṇayati.*

1431 Cuṇṇa peraṇe[f]. *Cuṇṇeti cuṇṇayati, cuṇṇaṃ*: [12]"cuṇṇavicuṇṇaṃ karoti".

1432 Saṇa dāne. *Saṇeti saṇayati.*

1433 Kuṇa saṃkocane[g]. *Kuṇeti kuṇayati,* [13]*kuṇo* [14]*kuṇahattho* [15]"hatthena kuṇī".

1434 Tūṇa pūraṇe. *Tūṇeti tūṇayati, tūṇī.* Ettha tūṇī ti sarakalāpo, sā hi tūṇenti pūrenti sare etthā ti tūṇī.

1435 Bhūṇa †bhāsāyaṃ[h]. *Bhūṇeti bhūṇayati.*

1436 Kāṇa nimīlane. *Kāṇeti kāṇayati, kāṇo.* Ettha kāṇo ti ekena va dvīhi vā akkhīhi parihīnakkhi, aṭṭhakathācariyā pana [16]"kāṇo nāma ekakkhikāṇo[i], andho nāma ubhayakkhikāṇo"• ti vadanti,

---

[1] S I 204^{31-32} = J III 308^{20-21}. [2] (534^{14}). [3] (534^{9}). [4] A I 89^{20}. [5] J II 369^{17} (Ja!). [6] J I 109^{14}. [7] Sp I 123^{13} Vm 210^{24} (*infra* 578^{19}). [8] Vin III 5^{3}. [9] Khp VIII 11a. [10] J(a) I 336^{16}. [11] D II 17^{31}. [12] *cf.* Ja V 50^{7-8}. [13] Pv 274a (kūṇā, *nisi leg.* kuṇṭha, Ja I 353^{15}). [14] (Ja I *353*^{15}). [15] ***. [16] *** (*cf.* 536^{6}).

[a] (ns: na bhuñjāmi rhi kra eñ¹ | ma saṅ¹ ||). [b] Bens Kāliṅgamhi = J (*v. l.*). [c] Bens vanimhase (= lai lhay kun aṃ¹, ns!); J: nimimhase. [d] Ce vaṇṇupo (= J). [e] *cf.* Kṣīr *et* Śākaṭ *apud* Wg § 32: 93. [f] *vide* Wg § 32: 18 (*cf.* 391 *n.* e). [g] Wg § 33: 15: *kūṇa (*sive* kuṇa) saṃkoce. [h] ɔ: āsāyaṃ (Kt *apud* Wg § 33: 17). [i] ns•ekakkhinā kāṇo.

taṃ *kāṇ'-andha*saddānaṃ ekattha sannipāte yujjati, itarathā [1]Kāṇakacchapopamasutte vutto kacchapo [2]ekakkhikāṇo siyā, ekakkhikāṇo ca pana puriso andho ti na vattabbo siyā, tasmā tesam ayugaḷatte ekekassa yathāsambhavaṃ dvinnaṃ dvinnam ākārāṇaṃ vācakatā daṭṭhabbā, tathā hi Kosalasaṃyuttaṭṭhakathāyaṃ [3]"kāṇo ti ekakkhikāṇo[a] vā ubhayakkhikāṇo[a] vā" ti vuttaṃ, atha vā [4]"ovadeyyânusāseyyā" ti ettha ovādânusāsanānaṃ viya savisesatā avisesatā ca daṭṭhabbā.

1437 Gaṇa saṃkhāne. *Gaṇeti gaṇayati, gaṇanā gaṇo.* Ettha gaṇanā ti saṃkhā; gaṇo ti bhikkhusamūho, yesaṃ vā kesañci samūho, samūhassa ca anekāni nāmāni, seyyathīdaṃ:

samgho gaṇo samūho ca khandho sannicayo cayo
samuccayo ca nicayo vaggo pūgo ca rāsi ca 9
kāyo nikāyo nikaro kadambo visaro[b] ghaṭā
samudāyo ca sandoho saṃghāto samayo karo 10
ogho puñjo kalāpo ca piṇḍo jālañ ca maṇḍalaṃ
saṇḍo pavāho icc ete samūhatthābhidhāyakā; 11

kiñcā pi ete *saṃgha-gaṇa-samūhā*dayo saddā samūhatthavācakā, tathā pi *saṃgha-gaṇa*saddā yeva vinā pi visesakapadena bhikkhusamūhe vattanti n' aññe, aññe pana *saṃgha-gaṇa*saddehi saddhiṃ aññamaññañ ca kadāci samānatthavisayā honti kadāci asamānatthavisayā, tasmā yathāpāvacanaṃ asammuyhantena yojetabbā — 'eko, dve' ti ādinā gaṇetabbo ti gaṇo.

1438 [5]Kaṇṇa savaṇe. *Kaṇṇeti kaṇṇayati, kaṇṇo.* Kaṇṇayanti saddaṃ suṇanti etenā ti kaṇṇo, yo loke [6]"savaṇaṃ, sotan" ti ca vuccati.

1439 Kuṇa 1440 guṇa āmantaṇe. *Kuṇeti kuṇayati, guṇeti guṇayati; guṇo [7]goṇo.* Ettha [8]guṇo ti sīlādayo dhammā, ken' aṭṭhena te guṇo[c]: goṇāpīyati āmantāpīyati attani patiṭṭhito puggalo daṭṭhuṃ sotuṃ pūjituñ ca icchantehi janehī ti guṇo, ettha kiñcā pi sīlādidhammānaṃ āmantāpanaṃ n' atthi, tathā pi taṃhetu āmantanaṃ nimantanañ ca te yeva karonti nāmā ti evaṃ vuttaṃ, tathā hi [9]"yathā pi khette sampanne[d] bījaṃ appam pi

---

[1] S V 455^{25} = M III 169^{13}. [2] Thīa 290^{25}. [3] Spk *ad* S I 94^{3} = Ps *ad* M III 169^{31} = Mp *ad* A I 107^{26} = Ppa 227^{27}. [4] Dhp 77^{a} (Dhpa). [5] *deest* Wg Mmd. [6] (Amk II 6: 94^{cd}). [7] *vide* § 233. [8] *aliter* Spk *ad* S I 3^{5}. [9] Pv 319^{a-d}.

[a] B^{e}ns °acchi° (= Mp C^{e}). [b] (C^{e} visayo). [c] B^{e}ns guṇā. [d] Pv: bhaddake khette.

ropitaṃ sammā dhāraṃ †pavassante phalaṃ toseti kassakan'' ti ettha kassakassa tuṭṭhiuppattikāraṇattā hetuvasena niccetanassa pi phalassa tosanaṃ vuttaṃ, evam idhā pi āmantāpanakāraṇattā evaṃ vuttaṃ; [1]aññe pana †guñjante[a] avyayante[b] iti guṇā ti atthaṃ vadanti, tadanurūpaṃ pana dhātusaddaṃ na passāma, "guṇa āmantaṇe" icc eva passāma, vicāretvā gahetabbaṃ.

1441 Vaṇa gattavicuṇṇane. *Vaṇeti vaṇayati, vaṇo.* Ettha vaṇo ti aru, sā hi sarīraṃ vaṇayati vicuṇṇeti chiddāvachiddaṃ karotī ti vaṇo ti vuccati.

1442 Paṇṇa harite[c]. *Paṇṇeti paṇṇayati, tālapaṇṇaṃ sūpeyyapaṇṇaṃ.* Ettha ca haritabhāvavigate pi vatthusmiṃ paṇṇabhāvo rūḷhito pavatto ti daṭṭhabbo, [2]"paṇṇaṃ pattaṃ palāso dalaṃ" icc ete samānatthā.

1443 Paṇa vyavahāre. *Paṇeti paṇayati*: [3]"rājā ca daṇḍaṃ garukaṃ paṇeti". — Imāni[d] *ṇa*kārantadhāturūpāni.

1444 [4]Cinta cintāyaṃ. *Cinteti cintayati, cittaṃ cintā cintanā*[e] *cintanako*; kārite *cintāpeti cintāpayatī* ti rūpāni. Tattha [5]"cittan ti ārammaṇaṃ cintetī ti cittaṃ, vijānātī ti attho", sabbacittasādhāraṇavasen' etaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. || Ettha siyā: kasmā "ārammaṇaṃ cintetī ti cittan" ti vatvā pi "vijānātī ti attho" ti vuttaṃ; nanu cintana-vijānanā nānāsabhāvā, na *cintetī* ti padassa vijānātī ti attho sambhavati, duppaññassa hi nānappakārehi cintayato pi sukhumatthādhigamo na hotī ti. | Saccaṃ, *vijānātī* ti idaṃ padaṃ cittassa saññā-paññākiccehi visiṭṭhavisayagahaṇaṃ dīpetuṃ vuttaṃ · sabbacittasādhāraṇattā *citta*saddassa, yaṃ hi dhammajātaṃ cittan ti vuccati, tad eva viññāṇaṃ, tasmā vijānanatthaṃ gahetvā saññā-paññākiccavisiṭṭhavisayagahaṇaṃ[f] dīpetuṃ "vijānātī" ti vuttaṃ. Idāni aññagaṇikadhātuvasena pi nibbacanaṃ pakāsayāma: sabbesu cittesu [5]"yaṃ lokiyakusalākusalamahākiriyācittaṃ, taṃ javanavīthivasena attano santānaṃ cinotī ti cittaṃ, vipākaṃ kammakilesehi citan ti cittaṃ", idaṃ [6]*ci*dhātuvasena nibbacanaṃ; [7]yaṃ kiñci loke

[1] ***. [2] (Amk II 4: 14ab). [3] Dhp 310c (ns *cit.* Dhpa *ad loc. et* Pva 242[13]). [4] Rūp 650 *cf.* Mmd 658 (Ce 505[13]). [5] As 63[31] *et* 63[33-35]. [6] √1209. [7] *vide* As 64[12-25].

[a] (ɔ: guṇṭho? "*quidam*" *apud* Wg § 32: 46). [b] *sic* CeBens (= mhī rā drab kui pra tat kun eñ[1]); Bm *om.* avyayante. [c] *cf.* Wg § 35: 84a. [d] Ce *om.* [e] Bm *om.* [f] Bm *om.* -paññā-.

vicittaṃ sippajātaṃ, sabbassa tassa citten' eva karaṇato citteti vicitteti vicittaṃ karīyati etenā ti cittaṃ, cittakaraṇatāya cittan ti vuttaṃ hoti, idaṃ [1]*citta*dhātuvasena nibbacanaṃ; cittatāya cittaṃ, idaṃ pāṭipadikavasena nibbacanaṃ, tenâhu aṭṭhakathācariyā: [2]"sabbam pi yathānurūpato cittatāya cittaṃ, cittakaraṇatāya cittan ti evam p' ettha attho veditabbo" ti, ettha hi cittassa sarāga-sadosādibhedabhinnattā [2]"sampayuttabhūmi-ārammaṇa-hīna-majjhima-paṇītâdhipatīnaṃ vasena cittassa cittatā veditabbā"; kiñcā pi ekassa cittassa evaṃ vicitratā n' atthi, tathā pi vicitrānaṃ antogadhattā samudāyavohārena avayavo pi cittan ti vuccati, yathā pabbata-nadī-samuddādiekadesesu diṭṭhesu pabbatādayo diṭṭhā ti vuccanti, tenâhu aṭṭhakathācariyā: [3]"kāmañ c' ettha ekam eva[a] evaṃ cittaṃ na hoti, cittānaṃ pana antogadhattā etesu yaṃ kiñci ekam pi cittatāya cittan ti vattuṃ vaṭṭatī" ti. Ettha ca vuttappakārānam atthānaṃ vinicchayo bhavati, kathaṃ: yasmā, [4]yattha yattha yathā yathā attho labbhati, tattha tattha tathā tathā gahetabbo, tasmā, yaṃ āsevanapaccayabhāvena cinoti, yañ ca kammunā abhisaṃkhatattā citaṃ, taṃ tena kāraṇena cittan ti vuttaṃ, yaṃ pana tathā na hoti, taṃ parittakiriyadvayaṃ antimajavanañ ca labbhamānacintana-vicittatādivasena cittan ti veditabbaṃ — hasituppādo pana aññajavanagatiko yevā ti. Imāni cittassa nāmāni:

cittaṃ mano mānasañ ca viññāṇaṃ hadayaṃ manaṃ
nāmān' etāni vohārapathe vattanti pāyato. 12

*Citta*saddo paññattiyaṃ viññāṇe vicitte cittakamme acchariye ti evamādisu atthesu dissati, ayañ hi [5]"Citto gahapati; [6]Cittamāso" ti ādisu paññattiyaṃ dissati, [7]"cittaṃ mano mānasan" ti ādisu viññāṇe, [8]"vicittavatthābharaṇā" ti[b] ādisu vicitte, [9]"diṭṭhaṃ vo bhikkhave caraṇaṃ nāma cittan" ti ādisu cittakamme, [10]"iṃgha Maddi nisāmehi cittarūpaṃ va dissatī" ti ādisu acchariye ti.

1445 Cita sañcetane. *Ceteti cetayati*: [11]"ratto kho brāhmaṇa rāgena

---

[1] √1461. [2] As 63^{36-37} *et* 64^{8-9}. [3] As 64^{10-12}. [4] mṭ (Be 59^{1}) *ad* As 64^{10-12}; *unde et supra* 55^{12} 360^{19}. [5] (*cf.* 250^{25}) A I 26^{5}. [6] *cf.* Pj I 192^{11}. [7] Dhs § 6. [8] Ap 22^{16}. [9] S III 151^{24} (> As 64^{14}). [10] J VI 512^{18}. [11] A I 156^{31}–157^{2}.

[a] As *om.* eva. [b] Ce °ābharaṇāni pi ti, Bm °ābharaṇā pi ti.

abhibhūto ..., attavyāpādāya[a] pi ceteti paravyāpādāya[a] pi ceteti ubhayavyāpādāya pi ceteti; [1]ākaṃkhati cetayati taṃ nisedha jutindhara; [2]cetanā sañcetanā", *cetayitaṃ, cetetvā cetayitvā, [3]sañcicca pāṇaṃ jīvitā voropeti.* Tattha cetanā ti [4]"cetayatī ti cetanā, saddhiṃ attanā sampayuttadhamme ārammaṇe abhisandahatī ti attho", sañcetanā ti upasaggavasena padaṃ vaḍḍhitaṃ; cetayitan ti cetanākāro; sañciccā ti sayaṃ ñatvā, [5]ceccā ti[b] abhivitaritvā ti attho. Imāni cetanāya nāmāni:

sañcetanā cetayitaṃ cetanā kammam eva ca,
kammañ hi "cetanā" t' eva jinenâhacca bhāsitaṃ; 13

atrâyaṃ pāḷī: [6]"cetanâhaṃ bhikkhave kammaṃ vadāmi: cetayitvā kammaṃ karoti kāyena vācāya manasā" ti.

1446 Manta guttabhāsane. *Manteti mantayati nimanteti nimantayati āmanteti āmantayati*: [7]"janā saṅgamma mantenti" [8]*mantayanti,* [9]"mantayiṃsu rahogatā; [10]nimantayittha rājānaṃ; [11]āmantayittha devindo Visukammaṃ[c] mahiddhikaṃ", *mantā manto*; kārite *mantāpeti mantāpayatī* ti rūpāni. Ettha [12]mantā ti paññā, "gavesanasaññā" ti pi vadanti; manto ti guttabhāsanaṃ, [13]"upassutikā pi[d] suṇanti mantaṃ, tasmā hi[e] manto khippam upeti bhedan" ti ettha hi guttabhāsanaṃ manto ti vuccati; api ca manto ti chaḷaṅgamanto, vuttañ ca: [14]"ye mantaṃ parivattenti chaḷaṅgaṃ brahmacintitan" ti, ettha sikkhā-nirutti-kappa-vyākaraṇa-jotisattha-chandovicitivasena manto chaḷaṅgo ti veditabbo, etāni eva cha vedaṅgānī ti vuccanti, vedo eva hi "manto, sutī" ti ca vutto; atha vā manto ti vedādivijjā.

1447 Yanta saṃkocane. *Yanteti yantayati, yantaṃ*: [15]"telayantaṃ[f] yathā cakkaṃ evaṃ kampati medinī".

1448 [16]Satta gatiyaṃ. *Satteti sattayati.*

1449 Santa †āmappayoge[g]. †Āmappayogo nāma ussannakiriyā. *Santeti santayati.*

---

[1] S I 121[17]. [2] Dhs § 5. [3] *cf.* D III 133[14] (Vin III 73[10]). [4] As 111[7–8]. [5] *cf.* Vin III 73[19]. [6] A III 415[7–8]. [7] S I 201[24]. [8] J VI 522[14]. [9] J VI 521[27] *sqq.* [10] J VI 104[3]. [11] Cp I 9: *41*[ab]. [12] Nidd I 219[29]. [13] J VI 389[1–2] = J V 81[24–25]. [14] Pv 212[ab] (Pva 97[25]) = Vv 723[ab] (Vva 265[13]). [15] Bv 2: 168[cd]. [16] Wg § 32: 79.

[a] Ce vyābādhāya (= A); (Be vyāpādhāya). [b] *leg.* cecca, *omisso* ti (= Vin); ns: rhe[3] nhuik saṃvaṇṇetabba-*cecca*pud ma rhi ra kā[3], *sañcicca* nhuik *cicca* kui paṅ bhvaṅ[1] sañ phrac rā ẽñ[1]. [c] Ce Vissa°; Cp: Vissu°. [d] J: hi. [e] J *om.* [f] Bv Bva (Ce): °yante. [g] Wg § 32: 33: sāmaprayoge; *cf.* √1572.

1450 Kitta saṃsaddane[a]. *Kitteti kittayati*: [1]"ye vo 'haṃ kittayissāmi girāhi anupubbaso". [2]"Kittanā parikittanā[b]" ti ādisu pana katthanā kittanā ti vuccati.

1451 Tanta kuṭumbadhāraṇe[b]. *Tanteti tantayati, satanto*, sappadhāno ti attho.

1452 Yata nikārôpakāresu: *yateti yatayati*, **nito ca** [3]**patidāne**. *Yata*-dhātu *ni*upasaggato paro patidāne vattati. *Niyyāteti*[c] *niyyātayati, ta*kārassa pana *da*kāratte kate *niyyādeti niyyādayati*, [4]"rathaṃ niyyādayitvāna anaṇo ehi sārathī" ti rūpāni.

1453 Vatu bhāsāyaṃ. *Vatteti vattayati.*

1454 Pata gatiyaṃ. *Pateti patayati.*

1455 Vāta gati-sukha-sevanesu[d]. [5]Gati sukhaṃ sevanan ti tayo atthā; tattha sukhanaṃ sukhaṃ. *Vāteti vātayati, vāto* [6]*vātapupphaṃ*, [7]*cīvarassa anuvāto.*

1456 Keta[e] **āmantaṇe.** *Keteti ketayati, ketako.*

1457 Satta santānakiriyāyaṃ. Santānakiriyā nāma pabandhakiriyā[f] avicchedakaraṇaṃ. *Satteti sattayati, satto.* [8]"Kin nu santaramāno va lāyitvā haritaṃ tiṇaṃ khāda khādā ti lapasi[g] gatasattaṃ jaraggavan" ti pāḷiyaṃ pana *gatasattaṃ jaraggavan* ti pāṭhassa [9]"vigatajīvitaṃ[h] jiṇṇagoṇan" ti atthaṃ saṃvaṇṇesuṃ, iminā *satta*saddassa jīvitavacanaṃ viya dissati · [10]"na sukaraṃ uñchena paggahena yāpetun" ti ettha *paggaha*-saddassa [11]pattakathanaṃ viya; suṭṭhu vicāretabbaṃ.

1458 Sutta avamocane.[i] *Sutteti suttayati.*

1459 Mutta pa⟨s⟩savane. *Mutteti muttayati omutteti omuttayati, muttaṃ* — atrâyaṃ pāḷī: [12]"mutteti ohadeti cā"[j] ti, tattha mutteti ti passāvaṃ karoti, ohadetī ti karīsaṃ vissajjeti; kārite *muttāpeti muttāpayatī* ti rūpāni.

1460 Kattara[k] **sethille.** *Kattareti kattarayati, kattaro kattaradaṇḍo kattarasuppaṃ.* Tattha kattaro ti jiṇṇo, mahallako ti vuttaṃ

[1] D II 256^{12}. [2] *cf.* Mil 141^{12-13}. [3] *vide* Wg *p.* 150^{28}. [4] J VI 18^{17}. [5] (*vide* Wg § 35: 30 *v. l.*). [6] As 293^{15} (ns *cit.* Saccasaṃkhepa 158^{d}: moghapuppham). [7] (Vin I 297^{21}). [8] J III 156^{10-11} (Pv 45^{a-d}). [9] Ja III 156^{15} (Pva 40^{2}); ns *cit.* Ja VI 561^{28-29}. [10] A III 66^{7}, *cf.* Vin III 6^{19}. [11] Mp *ad* A III 66^{7}, Sp I 175^{28} (ns *cit.* Spṭ *et* Vmv). [12] Cp II 5: 4^{d}.

[a] CeBemns saṃsandane; *vide* Wg § 32: 110. [b] ns: kaṭambadhāraṇe lañ[8] rhi eñ[1] || ui[3] phrañ[1] re kui choṅ khrañ[8] nhuik pe[8] ||. [c] CeBm niyā° *ubique*. [d] Ram *apud* Wg § 35: 30. [e] Kt Maitr *apud* Wg § 35: 39. [f] Bm *om.* pa-? [g] Bm lapati. [h] Ja: gatajīvitaṃ. [i] = Kt *apud* Wg § 35: 54. [j] Cp: taṃ. [k] Wg § 35: 60: kartra.

ḥoti, ken' aṭṭhena: kattarayati aṅgānaṃ sithilabhāvena sithilo bhavatī ti atthena; kattaradaṇḍo ti kattarehi jiṇṇamanussehi ekantato gahetabbatāya kattarānaṃ daṇḍo kattaradaṇḍo, tenāhu aṭṭhakathācariyā: [1]"kattaradaṇḍo ti jiṇṇakāle gahetabbadaṇḍo" ti; kattarasuppan ti [2]jiṇṇasuppaṃ, kattarañ ca taṃ suppañ cā ti kattarasuppan ti samāso.

1461 Citta cittakaraṇe, [3]kadāci-dassane pi. Cittakaraṇaṃ vicittabhāvakaraṇaṃ. *Citteti cittayati, cittaṃ.* — *Ta*kārantadhāturūpāni.

1462 [4]Katha kathane. *Katheti kathayati,* [5]"dhammaṃ sākacchati", *sākacchā kathā parikathā aṭṭhakathā.* Tattha sākacchatī ti saha kathayati; attho kathīyati etāyā ti aṭṭhakathā, *tha*kārassa *ṭha*kārattaṃ:

yāy' atthaṃ abhivaṇṇenti vyañjanatthapadānugaṃ[a]
nidānavatthusambaddhaṃ[b], esā aṭṭhakathā matā; 14

aṭṭhakathā ti ca atthasaṃvaṇṇanā ti ca ninnānākaraṇaṃ.

1463 Pathi gatiyaṃ. *Pantheti panthayati, pantho. Bhuvā*digaṇe [6]"patha gatiyan" ti *a*kārantavasena kathitassa *pathati patho* ti niggahītāgamavajjitāni rūpāni bhavanti, idha pana *i*kārantavasena kathitassa saniggahītāgamāni rūpāni niccaṃ bhavantī ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

1464 Puttha ādarânādaresu. *Puttheti putthayati.*

1465 Muttha saṃghāte. *Muttheti mutthayati.*

1466 Vattha addane. *Vattheti vatthayati.*

1467 Putha bhāsāyaṃ. *Potheti pothayati,* kathetī ti attho.

1468 [7]Putha pahāre. *Potheti pothayati,* [8]"kumāre pothetvā agamāsi"[c].

1469 Katha vākyappabandhe. *Katheti kathayati, kathā.*

1470 Satha dubbalye. *Satheti sathayati.*

1471 Attha 1472 pattha yācanāyaṃ. *Attheti atthayati, attho; pattheti patthayati, patthanā;* [9]paṭipakkhaṃ atthayanti icchantī ti paccatthikā.

[**1472A Thoma silāghāyaṃ.** *Thometi thomayati, thomanā*][d].

---

[1] ***. [2] Sp *ad* Vin I 269^{14}. [3] *vide* Wg § 35: 63 (adbhutadarśane). [4] *cf.* $\sqrt{1469}$. [5] *cf.* Vin III 159^{15}. [6] $\sqrt{424}$. [7] (*cf.* Wg § 26: 12). [8] *cf.* Ja VI 553^{10} (548^{5} 551^{11}) *et supra* 367^{18}. [9] *cf.* Sv *ad* D III 146^{24}.

[a] CeBm vyañjanatthaṃ pad°. [b] (CeBemns °sambandhaṃ). [c] Ja: poṭh° (Lg -th- Ja VI 548^{5}). [d] *vide* $\sqrt{1565}$; Ce *uncis incl.*

1473 Kātha[a] **hiṃsāyaṃ.** *Kātheti kāthayati.*
1474 Satha[b] **bandhane.** *Satheti sathayati.*
1475 Santha 1476 gantha †**santhambhe**[c]. *Santheti santhayati; gantheti ganthayati, gantho.* — *Tha*kārantadhāturūpāni.

1477 Hada karīsussagge[d]. Karīsussaggo karīsassa ussaggo vissajjanaṃ. *Hadeti hadayati* [1]*ohadeti ohadayati.*
1478 Vida lābhe. Imasmiṃ ṭhāne lābho nāma anubhavanaṃ, tasmā *vida*dhātu anubhavane vattatī ti attho gahetabbo. [2]"Sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedeti ... dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vedeti", [3]*vedayati,* [4]*vedanā* [5]*vitti* [4]*vedayitaṃ,* [6]"sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno".
1479 Kudi anatabhāsane. *Kundeti kundayati.*
1480 Mida sinehane. Atra sineho nāma pīti. *Medeti medayati.*
1481 Chada saṃvaraṇe[e]. *Gehaṃ chādeti chādayati,* [7]*dosaṃ chādeti chādayati paṭicchādeti paṭicchādayati, chattaṃ,* [8]"channā kuṭi". Tatra c h a t t a n ti ātapattaṃ, ātapaṃ chādetī ti chattaṃ; paṭicchādīyate ti c h a n n ā.
1482 Cuda sañcodane, āṇattiyañ ca. *Codeti codayati, codako cuditako codanā,* [9]"Ānando buddhacodito". Tatra c o d a n ā ti cālanā, cālanā ti dosāropanā ti attho.
1483 Chadda vamane. *Chaddeti chaddayati.*
1484 Mada vittiyoge[f]. *Madeti madayati.*
1485 Vida cetanâkhyāna[g]**-nivāsesu.** Cetanā[h] saññāṇaṃ, ākhyānaṃ kathanaṃ, nivāso nivasanaṃ. *Vedeti vedayati paṭivedeti paṭivedayati:* [10]"paṭivedayāmi[i] te mahārāja".
1486 Sadda [11]**saddane.** *Saddeti saddayati visaddeti visaddayati, saddo saddito* — dīghatte *saddāyatī* ti rūpaṃ, ettha ca [12]"maṃ saddāyatī ti saññāya[j] vegena udake patī" ti aṭṭhakathāpāṭho nidassanaṃ; idaṃ *pabbatāyatī* ti rūpaṃ viya dhātuvasena nipphannaṃ na hotī ti na vattabbaṃ, dhātuvasena nipphannaṃ

[1] (540[26–27]). [2] M I 500[11]. [3] Vm 460 *n.* 2. [4] Dhs § 3. [5] Dhs § 9. [6] Vibha 267[13]. [7] *cf.* Dhp 252[c]. [8] Sn 18[c]. [9] Ap 542[24] = Thīa 156[14]. [10] S I 101[20]. [11] *cf.* Maitr *apud* Wg § 33: 40. [12] Dhpa II 264[18] (*cf.* pakkosati Mp I 358[10]).

[a] Maitr Deva *apud* Wg § 34: 19: kratha. [b] Kt Vp *apud* Wg § 34: 19: śratha. [c] = thoṃ pan[1]; Wg § 34: 31: sandarbhe. [d] Wg § 23: 8: purīṣotsarge (*vide supra* 540[27]). [e] Vp *apud* Wg § 34: 27: saṃvṛtau. [f] Wg § 33: 31: tṛptiyoge. [g] ns cehanâkhyāna-. [h] ns cehanaṃ. [i] *ita* CeBemns Spk (Ce Se); S: paṭivedemi. [j] Bm saññā.

yevā ti gahetabbaṃ. Saddo ti saddīyatī ti saddo yathā [1]"vuccatī ti vacanaṃ", atha vā saddīyati attho anenā ti saddo, garavo pana [2]"†sabbatī[a] ti saddo, udīriyati abhilapīyatī ti attho" ti vadanti.

1487 Sūda †āsevane[b]. *Sūdeti sūdayati, sūdo.* Sūdo ti bhattakārako, yo rasako ti pi vuccati.

1488 Kanda [3]sātacce. Sātaccaṃ satatabhāvo nirantarabhāvo. *Kandeti kandayati.*

1489 Muda saṃsagge. [4]Ekatokaraṇaṃ saṃsaggo. *Modeti modayati [5]sattūni sappinā.*

1490 Nada bhāsāyaṃ. *Nādeti nādayati*; 'hetukatturūpānī' ti na vattabbāni pāḷidassanato: [6]"sīho ca sīhanādena Daddaraṃ abhinādayī" ti. Aññatrā pi saṃsayo na kātabbo ti imasmiṃ *curā*digaṇe hetukatturūpasadisānam pi suddhakatturūpānaṃ sandissanato.

1491 Sada assādane. *Sādeti sādayati; assādeti assādayati,* ettha *ā* upasaggo rassavasena ṭhito.

1492 Gada devasadde. Devasaddo vuccati meghasaddo. *Gadeti gadayati.*

1493 Pada gatiyaṃ. *Padeti padayati, padaṃ.* Imissā tu [7]*divā*digaṇe *pajjatī* ti rūpaṃ bhavati, idha pana īdisāni.

1494 Chidda kaṇṇabhede. *Chiddeti chiddayati, chiddaṃ.*

1495 Cheda dvedhākaraṇe[c]. || Nanu bho, yo catudhā vā pañcadhā vā anekasatadhā vā chindati, tassa taṃ chedanaṃ dvedhākaraṇaṃ nāma na hoti, evaṃ sante kasmā sāmaññena avatvā "dvedhākaraṇe" ti dvidhāgahaṇaṃ katan ti. | Dvidhākaraṇaṃ[d] nāma na hotī ti na vattabbaṃ; anekasatadhā chedanam pi dvidhākaraṇaṃ yeva, aparassa hi aparassa chinnakoṭṭhāsassa pubbena ekena koṭṭhāsena saddhiṃ apekkhanavasena dvidhākaraṇaṃ hoti yeva. *Chedeti chedayati:* [8]"yo te hatthe ca pāde ca kaṇṇanāsañ ca chedayi tassa kujjha mahāvīra mā raṭṭhaṃ vinasā[e]

---

[1] Uda 24[5] = Ita (Se) 5[15] = mhṭ *ad* Vm 209[26] (Sd 21[18] § 489). [2] *cf.* Vibha 45[12] (mṭ). [3] Wg § 33: 54 (ā-krand). [4] *cf.* As 143[10–17]. [5] = muṃ[1] tui[1], ns. [6] J II 8[19] (*cf. ib.* 67[12]). [7] √1127. [8] J III 42[6–7, 11–12].

[a] ns sappati; Vibha: sappati (= sakehi paccayehi sappīyati, sotaviññeyyabhāvaṃ gamīyatī ti attho, mṭ). [b] *sic* CeBm; Bens āsecane; *leg.* āsavane? Raṃ *apud* Wg § 33: 43: āsravaṇe. [c] Wg § 35: 80: dvaidhīkaraṇe. [d] *ita* CeBemns. [e] Cens vinassa, Bm vinassaṃ; (Ce mā te raṭṭhaṃ vinass' idaṃ!).

idaṃ, — yo me hatthe ca pāde ca kaṇṇanāsañ ca chedayi ciraṃ jīvatu so rājā na hi kujjhanti mādisā" ti.

1496 Chada apavāraṇe. *Chādeti chādayati, chattaṃ;* [1]*purisassa bhattaṃ chādayati.*

1497 †Īdī[a] sandīpane. †*Īdeti* †*īdayati. Ī*kārantavasena niddiṭṭhattā saniggahītāgamāni rūpāni na bhavanti.

1498 Adda hiṃsāyaṃ. *Addeti addayati.*

1499 Vada bhāsāyaṃ[b]. *Vādeti vādayati, vādo.* Tattha vādeti vādayatī ti imesaṃ 'vadatī' ti suddhakattuvasen' eva attho daṭṭhabbo na hetukattuvasena, tathā hi [2]"saṃketaṃ katvā visaṃvādeti; [3]ovadeyya[c] anusāseyya; [4]idam eva saccan ti ca vādayanti; [5]avisaṃvādako lokassā" ti suddhakattudīpakapāḷinayā dissanti, [6]saddasatthe ca *vādayatī* ti suddhakattupadaṃ dissati. Tattha visaṃvādetī ti musā vadeti[d], atha vā vippalambheti; vādo ti vacanaṃ, [7]"vādo jappo vitaṇḍā" ti evaṃvidhāsu tīsu kathāsu vādasaṃkhātā kathā[e]. *Vādāpeti vādāpayatī* ti dve yeva hetukattupadāni bhavanti.

1500 Chadī [8]icchāyaṃ. *Ī*kāranto 'yaṃ dhātu, tasmā saniggahītāgamāni 'ssa rūpāni na bhavanti. *Purisassa bhattaṃ chādeti chādayati,* [9]ruccatī ti attho; *purisassa bhattaṃ chādayamānaṃ tiṭṭhati, chādentaṃ* vā.

1501 Vadī abhivādana-thutisu. Ayam pi [10]*ī*kāranto dhātu, tasmā imassa pi saniggahītāgamāni rūpāni na bhavanti. *Vādeti vādayati,* vandati thometi vā ti attho, imāni anupasaggāni rūpāni, [11]saddasatthe pi ca *vādayatī* ti anupasaggaṃ vandana-thutiatthaṃ padaṃ vuttaṃ, sāsane pana *abhivādeti abhivādayati, abhivādanaṃ,* [12]"Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā" ti ādīni sopasaggāni rūpāni[e] dissanti. Tattha abhivādetvā ti vanditvā thometvā vā, ayam asmākaṃ ruci, Āgamaṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana [13]"abhivādetvā ti sukhī arogo hohī[f] ti vadāpetvā, vandanto hi atthato evaṃ vadāpeti nāmā" ti hetukattuvasena *abhivādana*saddattho

---

[1] ns *cit*· Vin II 137^{32} (Sp), *cf.* 544^{19}. [2] Vin IV 1^{10}. [3] Dhp 77^{a} (*supra* 536^{7}). [4] Sn *832*b. [5] D I 4^{14}. [6] (Wg § 34: 34). [7] (Nyāyasūtra I 1: 1 *etc.*). [8] (kāntikarmā, Nigh II 6: 14 *cf.* √cand *id.* Nirukta XI 5, cadi icchākantisu Mmd 663 *et supra* 380^{23-24}; *cf. etiam ved.* ścand). [9] (Sp *ad* Vin II 137^{32}). [10] (*contra* Wg § 2: 10). [11] ***. [12] S I 1^{11}. [13] *cf.* Ps I 181^{19-32}.

[a] *cf.* Wg § 34: 14 chṛdī? [b] Kt *apud* Wg § 34: 34: bhāṣaṇe. [c] CeBemns *h. l.* ovādeyya. [d] Ce vādeti. [e] Bm *om.* [f] *vide* 545^{27} 546^{18}; CeBm hotī, Bens hotū.

vutto, amhehi pana †*vandana*saddaṃ saddasatthanayaṃ[a] agahetvā suddhakattuvasena attho kathito, abhivādanaṃ hi[b] vandanaṃ[b] yeva[b] na[b] vadāpanaṃ · *abhi*saddena sambandhitattā[c] [1]"abhivādanasīlissā" ti ettha viya, idaṃ hi 'abhivādāpanasīlissā' ti na vuttaṃ; yadi ca saddasatthe vadāpanam adhippetaṃ siyā, 'vadī vadāpana-thutisū' ti nissandehavacanaṃ vattabbaṃ siyā, evaṃ ca na vuttaṃ, evaṃ pana vuttaṃ: "vadī abhivādana-thutisū" ti, tena vadāpanam anadhippetan ti ñāyati. || Athā pi siyā kassaci: vuddhena[e] [2]visiṭṭhaṃ vadāpanaṃ abhivādanan ti. | Evam pi nûpapajjati · kāritavasena dhātuatthassa akathetabbato, tathā hi [3]"paca pāke; chidi dvidhākaraṇe" ti ādinā bhāvavasena atthappakāsanamatte yeva *pacati paccati pāceti* · *chindati chijjati chedāpetī* ti ādīni sakammakāni c' eva akammakāni ca sakāritāni ca rūpāni nipphajjanti, na ca tadatthāya visuṃ visuṃ dhātuniddeso karīyati; tasmā "vadī abhivādana-thutisū" ti ettha kāritavasena dhātuattho kathito ti pi vattuṃ na sakkā · kiriyāsabhāvattā dhātūnaṃ, — yathā pana [4]*takketi vitakketi* · *takko vitakko* ti ādīni samānatthāni, tathā *vādeti abhivādetī* ti ādīni pi samānatthāni, ato saddasatthe pi saddasatthavidūhi [5]"takka vitakke; vadī abhivādana-thutisū" ti ādīnaṃ dhātūnaṃ *takkayati vādayatī* ti ādīni nūpasaggāni[f] yeva rūpāni dassitāni · tāni ca kho suddhakattupadāni yeva na hetukattupadāni, tasmā *abhivādana-thutisū* ti etassa vadāpana-thutisū ti attho nûpapajjati. Kiñca bhiyyo: *abhivādeti abhivādayati* · *abhivādetvā abhivādayitvā* ti ādīni samānatthāni, *ṇe-ṇaya*mattena[g] hi savisesāni; yadi *abhivādetvā* ti imassa padassa 'sukhī arogo hohī[h] ti vadāpetvā' ti attho siyā, [6]"sirasā abhivādayan"[i] ti ettha *sirasā* ti padaṃ na[b] vattabbaṃ siyā · vadāpanena asambaddhattā; yasmā vuttaṃ taṃ padaṃ, tena ñāyati: abhivādetvā ti ādisu vadāpanattho na icchitabbo, vandanattho

---

[1] Dhp 109a. [2] = "nudādīhi . . . ca" [Kc 643] sut phraṅ[1] kā[3]-ruik paccañ[3] nhaṅ[1] ta kva *yu*paccañ[3] kui *ana* pru sa phraṅ[1] athū[3] pru ap so || vā | kroṅ[1] || hetumantavisesana ||, ns. [3] √162 *et* √1090. [4] Sv I 106^{16} *et* As 142^{30-34}. [5] √1294. [6] Ap I^{10}.

[a] *ita* B^ens; C^e vandanasaddaṃ saddatthanayaṃ, B^m vandanasaddatthanayaṃ. [b] B^m *om.* [c] *ita* C^eB^{em}ns. [d] B^m *om.* nis-. [e] C^eB^m buddhena. [f] B^e(ns) anupasaggāni. [g] B^m *om.* -mattena. [h] *ita* C^eB^m (B^m < hotī; *vide* Ps I 181^{25}); B^ens hotū (< Ps I 181^{28}), *cf.* 544^{30}. [i] B^ens abhivādayin (= Ap).

icchitabbo thomanattho ca, — yasmā *bhuvādigaṇe* [1]"vanda abhivādana-thutisū" ti imassa dhātussa *vandatī* ti padarūpassa 'abhivandati thometi cā' ti attho yeva icchitabbo na vadāpanattho, tathā hi [2]"vande sugataṃ gativimuttan" ti padānaṃ atthaṃ vadantena ṭīkācariyena pi [3]"vande ti †vandāmi thomemi †cā" ti[a] vandana-thomanattho yeva dassito na *abhivādana*saddatthaṃ paṭicca vadāpanattho, tasmā *abhivādetvā* ti etthā pi vandana-thomanattho yeva icchitabbo na vadāpanattho. || Athā pi siyā: *vande* ti pade kāritapaccayo n' atthi, *abhivādetvā* ti imasmiṃ pana atthi, tasmā tattha vadāpanattho na labbhati, idha pana labbhatī ti. | Tan na · *karotī* ti suddhakattupadassa pi *nipphādetī* ti hetukattupadavasena vivaraṇassa[b] viya *vande* ti padassa pi 'sukhī arogo hohī[c] ti vadāpemī' ti vivaraṇassa vattabbattā; *abhivādetvā* ti idañ ca *vande* ti padam iva kāritapaccayantaṃ na hoti, kasmā ti ce: yasmā [4]*cinteti cintayati* · [4]*manteti mantayatī* ti ādīnaṃ *curā*digaṇikānaṃ suddhakattupadānaṃ *cintāpeti cintāpayati* ti ādīni yeva hetukattupadāni dissanti, tasmā, yadi hetukattupadaṃ adhippetaṃ siyā, 'abhivādāpetvā' ti vā 'abhivādāpayitvā' ti vā vattabbaṃ siyā, yasmā pan' evaṃ na vuttaṃ, tasmā taṃ kāritapaccayantaṃ na hotī ti siddhaṃ. Imass' atthassa āvibhāvatthaṃ imasmiṃ ṭhāne sāṭṭhakathaṃ Vidhurajātakappadesaṃ vadāma: [5]"kathan no abhivādeyya abhivādāpayetha ve[d] yan naro hantum iccheyya, taṃ kammaṃ na upapajjatī" ti ayaṃ tāva Jātakapāḷi, ayaṃ pana aṭṭhakathāpāṭho: [6]"yaṃ hi naro hantum iccheyya, taṃ kathaṃ nu abhivādeyya kathaṃ vā tena attānaṃ abhivādāpayetha ve[e], tassa hi taṃ kammaṃ na upapajjatī" ti[f]. Tattha pāḷiyaṃ *abhivādeyyā* ti suddhakattupadaṃ · tabbācakattā, *abhivādāpayetha ve*[e] ti hetukattupadaṃ · tabbācakattā; evaṃvibhāgaṃ pana ñatvā pāḷiyā aṭṭhakathāya ca adhippāyo gahetabbo: naro yaṃ puggalaṃ hantum iccheyya, so hantā taṃ vajjhaṃ puggalaṃ kathaṃ nu abhivādeyya, so vā hantā tena vajjhena

---

[1] √461. [2] Sv I 1^{3} (*supra* 381^{14}). [3] pṭ *ad loc.* [4] √1444 *et* 1446. [5] J VI 315^{3-5}. [6] Ja VI 315^{8-10}.

[a] pṭ: vande ti namāmi, thomemī ti vā attho. [b] (C^{e} *ad*. pana). [c] B^{m} hotī, B^{e}ns hotū (545 *n*. h). [d] *ita* C^{e} = J (E^{e}); B^{m} ce (= Ja VI 315^{10} C^{ks}); (B^{e})ns (= J B^{d}) abhivādāpayetave (= rhi khui[3] ce khraṅ[3] ṅhā || iccheyya no | toṅ[1] ta bhi sa nañ[3] || vā || no iccheyyā | ma toṅ[1] ta rā ||, ns). [e] C^{e}B^{e}ns abhivādāpayetave; *cf*. *n*. d. [f] B^{m} *om*. ti.

"maṃ vandāhī" ti[a] attānaṃ kathaṃ vandāpeyyā ti, ettha pana [1]"rājāno coraṃ ... sunakhehi pi khādāpentī" ti ādisu viya karaṇavasena "tena vajjhenā" ti padaṃ yojitaṃ, attho pana 'taṃ vajjhan' ti upayogavacanavasena daṭṭhabbo · dvikammakattā sakāritappaccayassa[b] sakammakadhātuyā[b] ti. || Nanu evaṃ sante aṭṭhakathācariyā passitabbaṃ na passanti atitthe pakkhandantī ti[c] tesaṃ doso hotī ti. | Na hoti, suṇātha asmākaṃ sodhanaṃ: tathā hi aṭṭhakathācariyehi "abhivādetvā" ti ettha "vadī abhivādana-thutisū" ti dhātuyā attham agahetvā vohāravisese kosallasamannāgatattā saṇhaṃ sukhumam atthaṃ[d] sotūnaṃ bodhetuṃ [2]"vada viyattiyaṃ vācāyan" ti dhātuyā yev' atthaṃ gahetvā kāritappaccayaparikappanena kāritattham ādāya [3]"abhivādetvā ti sukhī arogo hohī[e] ti vadāpetvā[f], vandanto hi atthato evaṃ vadāpeti nāmā" ti hetukattuvasena *abhivādana*saddattho vutto ti[c] na koci tesaṃ doso, pūjārahā hi te āyasmanto, namo yevā tesaṃ karoma. Idam pi ṭhānaṃ sukhumaṃ sādhukaṃ manasikātabbaṃ, evañ hi karoto paññā vaḍḍhatī ti. — *Da*kārantadhāturūpāni.

1502 Randha [4]**pāke.** *Sūdo bhattaṃ randheti randhayati*: [5]"kākaṃ sokāya randhehi", *randhako; sūdena odano randhīyati, randhito randhanaṃ; puriso sūdaṃ sūdena vā odanaṃ randhāpeti randhāpayati; randhetuṃ randhayituṃ randhitvā*[g] *randhiya*[h] icc ādīni.

1503 Dhū kampane. *Dhāveti dhāvayati.*

1504 Gandha [6]**sūcane,** [7]**addane ca.** Sūcanaṃ pakāsanaṃ, addanaṃ paripluṭa⟩tā[i]. *Gandheti gandhayati, gandho.* Ettha g a n d h o ti [8]gandheti attano vatthuṃ sūcayati pakāsayatī[j] ti gandho, paṭicchannaṃ vā pupphaphalādiṃ "idam ettha atthī" ti [9]pesuññaṃ upasaṃharanto viya pakāsetī ti gandho; *gamu-dhara*-dhātudvayavasena pi *gandha*saddattho vattabbo: gacchanto

[1] *cf.* A I 48^{9}. [2] $\sqrt{}$489. [3] (544^{29-31}). [4] *cf.* (Vp *apud*) Wg § 26: 84. [5] J I 332^{2}. [6] Kāś I 2: 15, Rūp 658 (*vide supra* 529^{25} + 529^{15}). [7] Wg § 33: 11. [8] Vibha 45^{13} = Vm 481^{16} (*cf.* Abhidh-av 68^{6}). [9] *cf.* Wg § 35: 21.

[a] $\mathrm{B^m}$ *om.* ti. [b] *sic* $\mathrm{C^eB^{em}ns}$. [c] = tasmā | kroṅ[1] ||, ns. [d] $\mathrm{B^m}$ saṇhaṃ sukhumatthaṃ. [e] *vide* 544^{30}; $\mathrm{C^eB^m}$ hotī, $\mathrm{B^e}$ hotū (ns *om.*). [f] $\mathrm{C^eB^m}$ vadāpeyya. [g] $\mathrm{B^e}$(ns) *ad.* randhayitvā. [h] $\mathrm{C^e}$ *ad.* randhayitvā. [i] $\mathrm{C^eB^e}$ns pariplutā; ($\mathrm{B^m}$ parippalatā), ns: nac mvan[3] sañ eñ[1] aphrac, *et cit.* Ja VI 17^{25}. [j] $\mathrm{C^eB^e}$ns pakāseti.

dharīyatī ti gan-dho iti, āha ca [1]"dharīyatī ti gacchanto gandho, sūcanato pi vā" ti; *gandha*saddo ca [2]"uppalagandhātheno" ti ettha chedane vattatī ti daṭṭhabbo.

1505 Vadha saṃyame[a]. *Vadheti vadhayati.*

1506 [3]Budhi hiṃsāyaṃ. *Bundheti bundhayati, palibundheti palibundhayati palibodho — pari*saddo upasaggo, so vikāravasena aññathā jāto. Tattha palibodho ti [4]āvāsapalibodhādi, api ca palibodho ti taṇhā-māna-diṭṭhittayañ ca.

1507 Vaddha chedana-pūraṇesu. *Vaddheti vaddhayati, vaddhakī.* Vaddhakī ti gahakārako.

1508 Gaddha[b] **abhikaṃkhāyaṃ**[c]. *Gaddheti gaddhayati, gaddho.* Gaddho ti gijjho, [5]"gaddhabādhipubbo" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ.

1509 Sadhu pahasane[d]. *Sadheti sadhayati.*

1510 Vaddha bhāsāyaṃ. *Vaddheti vaddhayati.*

1511 Andha diṭṭhūpasaṃhāre Diṭṭhūpasaṃhāro nāma cakkhusaññitāya diṭṭhiyā upasaṃhāro · apanayanaṃ vināso vā; cakkhu hi 'passanti etāyā' ti diṭṭhī ti vuccati, yaṃ sandhāya aṭṭhakathāsu [6]"sasambhāracakkhuno setamaṇḍalaparikkhittassa kaṇhamaṇḍalassa majjhe abhimukhaṃ[e] ṭhitānaṃ sarīrasaṇṭhānuppattidesabhūte diṭṭhimaṇḍale" ti vuttaṃ, ṭīkāyam pi ca [7]"diṭṭhimaṇḍale ti abhimukhaṭhitānaṃ sarīrasaṇṭhānuppattidesabhūte cakkhusaññitāya diṭṭhiyā maṇḍale" ti vuttaṃ, — evaṃbhūtāya diṭṭhiyā upasaṃhāre *andha*dhātu vattati. *Andheti andhayati:* [8]"cakkhūni 'ndhayiṃsu"[f], *andho.* Andho ti andhetī ti andho · dvinnaṃ cakkhūnaṃ ekassa vā vasena naṭṭhanayano. Evam idha *andha*dhātu vutto, Kaccāyane pana [9]"khādâma-gamānaṃ khandhândha-gandhā" ti vacanena *ama*dhātussa *andhā*desakaraṇavasena rūpanipphatti dassitā.

1512 Badha bandhane. [10]*Migaṃ bādheti,* [11]*baddho migo,* [12]"baddho 'si mārapāsena". Tattha bādhetī ti bandhatī ti suddhakattu-

---

[1] Abhidh-av 43[14] (*infra* 585[20]). [2] *cf.* Ita *ad* It 64[9] (*cit.* Vin III 33[19–20]). [3] *vide* Vp *apud* Wg § 32: 14. [4] (Vm 90[1] *cf. et* Nidd I 156[26] *et* Vin I 265[8]). [5] *cf.* M I 130[4], Vin IV 218[5]. [6] As 307[13–15], *cf.* Vm 445[26–28]. [7] ***. [8] *cf.* Ja VI 74[29]?. [9] Kc 666. [10] *cf.* Th 454a–d. [11] *cf.* M I 173[31]. [12] S I 105[14].

[a] Wg § 32: 14: badha saṃyamane. [b] Bm gadha. [c] Bm abhisaṃkhāyaṃ, Ce atisaṃkhāyaṃ. [d] *ita* Bm (= Wg § 33: 61); CeBens pahaṃsane. [e] As: °khe. [f] CeBens andhayiṃsu.

vasena attho gahetabbo, evaṃ bādhayatī ti etthā pi, tathā hi [1]"vātaṃ jālena bādhesi yo anicchantim[a] icchasī" ti ettha [1]"bādhesī ti bandhasī" ti suddhakattuvasena attho vutto; *bhuvā*digaṇe pana [2]"bādha †baddhāyan"[b] ti *bādha*dhātussa vasena *bādhatī*[c] ti kattupadaṃ *bādheti bādhayatī* ti hetukattupadaṃ bhavati; baddho ti bādhīyate so ti baddho. — *Dha*kārantadhāturūpāni.

1513 Māna [3]**pūjāyaṃ** [4]**pemane** [5]**vīmaṃsāyaṃ.** *Māneti mānayati,* [6]*mātā; vimāneti vimānayati* [7]*patimāneti patimānayati, mānanā sammānanā vimānanā vimānaṃ*[d] *vimānanaṃ, mānito*; [8]"amānanā yattha santo[e] santānaṃ ca[d] vimānanā hīnasammānanā vā pi na tattha vasatiṃ vase"[f]; *vīmaṃsati*[g], *vīmaṃsā, vīmaṃsīyatī ti vīmaṃsīyamāno, vīmaṃsanto.* Tattha mānetī ti pūjeti, aṭṭhakathāsu pana [9]"mānentī" ti etasmiṃ ṭhāne ayam attho dassito: [10]"mānentī ti manena[h] piyāyanti, pūjentī ti paccayehi pūjentī" ti, so vevacanatthapakāsanavasena vutto ti gahetabbo, *mānana-pūjana*saddā hi pariyāyasaddattā vevacanasaddā eva; vimānetī ti avamaññati; vimānan ti sobhāvisesayogato visiṭṭhamāniyatāya vimānaṃ, visesato mānetabban ti hi vimānaṃ devānaṃ vasanaṭṭhānabhūtaṃ vyamhaṃ.

1514 Mana thambhe. [11]Thambho cittassa thaddhatā. *Māneti mānayati, māno.*

1515 Thana devasadde. Devasaddo meghasaddo. *Thaneti thanayati*: [12]"yathā pi megho thanayaṃ vijjumālī satakkaku (thalaṃ ninnañ ca pūreti)[i] [abhivassaṃ vasundharaṃ][j]; [13]yathā pāvusako megho thanayanto savijjuko".

1516 Ūna parihāniyaṃ[k]. *Ūneti ūnayati,* [14]"ūno loko".

1517 Dhana sadde. *Dhaneti dhanayati dhaniyyati, dhani dhanaṃ.* Tattha dhanī ti saddo; dhanan ti santakaṃ, taṃ hi 'mama

---

[1] J V 295[24] *et* Ja V 295[25]. [2] *cf.* √507. [3] Wg § 34: 36. [4] *vide* 549[15]. [5] *vide* √530. [6] Kcv 570. [7] ns *cit.* paṭimānetī ti āgameti, *cf.* Sv I 276[15]. [8] J III 247[22-23]. [9] D I 91[3]. [10] *cf.* Sv I 256[14]. [11] *cf.* Vibha 469[11]. [12] S I 100[16] = A III 34[23-24] (Sumanasut, ns). [13] D II 262[6]. [14] M II 68[29].

[a] J: anicchantam (J V 295[14] *vide* Mvu II 481[11] III 16[19]). [b] *sic* Bemns; Ce bādhāyaṃ. [c] Bm bādhasī. [d] Bm *om.* [e] *ita* CeBemns (*leg.* sataṃ? *cf.* Ja III 248[3]); J: siyā. [f] J: vasa divase, *sed vide v. ll.* [g] Bm *ad.* vīmaṃsati. [h] Bm mane. [i] Ce *om.* [j] CeBm *om.* [k] Wg § 35: 36: parihāne.

idan' ti dhanāyitabbaṃ [1]saddāyitabban ti dhanan[a] ti[a]. Ayaṃ pana dhātu icchāyam pi vattati, [2]"mātā hi tava Irandati Vidhurassa hadayaṃ dhaniyyatī"[b] ti pāḷī nidassanaṃ, tattha dhaniyyatī ti [2]pattheti icchati.

1518 Thena coriye. Corassa bhāvo coriyaṃ, yathā *sūriyaṃ* yathā ca *dakkhiyaṃ*. *Theneti thenayati, theno, thenetvā.*

1519 Tanu †saddôpatāpesu[c]. *Tāneti tānayati.* Idhâyaṃ savuddhikā, [3]*tan*ādigaṇe vitthāratthavasena *tanoti tanute* ti avuddhikā. — *Ta*vaggantadhāturūpāni.

1520 Ñapa tosana-nisānesu[d]. *Ñāpeti ñāpayati paññāpeti paññāpayati, paññatti,* ettha ca[e] Niddese [4]"paññāpetī" ti padaṃ nidassanaṃ, tattha paññāpetī ti katanibbacanehi vākyāvayavehi vitthāravasena niravasesato desitehi veneyyānaṃ cittaparitosanaṃ buddhinisānañ ca karotī ti attho; *pa*pubbo nikkhipane: [5]"āsanaṃ paññāpeti" *paññāpayati,* [6]"āsânaṃ paññapetī" ti rassattam pi dissati, *amatassa dvāraṃ paññapetī*[f] *ti paññā;* kārite *puriso purisena āsanaṃ paññapāpetī* ti ekam eva padaṃ. Tāni *paññāpeti paññāpayati*[h] ti rūpāni yadā [7]"ñā avabodhane" ti imissā rūpāni siyuṃ, tadā hetukatturūpāni bhavanti, ettha pana suddhakatturūpāni · tabbācakattā.

1521 Lapa viyattiyaṃ vācāyaṃ. *Lapeti lapayati, lāpo lapanaṃ ālāpo*[i] *sallāpo kathāsallāpo lapitaṃ.*

1522 Jhapa[j] **dāhe.** *Jhāpeti jhāpayati, jhatto jhānaṃ.* Tattha jhatto ti khudāpareto, pācanagginā jhāpito ti jhatto, [8]"jhattā assu kilantā" ti ca pāḷī; jhānan ti nīvaraṇadhamme[k] jhāpetī ti jhānaṃ. Savuddhikaṃ[m]; kārite pana *jhapāpeti*[n] *jhapāpayati*[n].

---

[1] (*cf.* 401[1]). [2] J VI 264[7-8] (*supra* 484[3-4]), *et* Ja VI 264[11]. [3] √1277. [4] *cf.* Nidd I 140[10] 211[1], Nidd II *ad* Sn 1032[c]. [5] Vin II 210[12]; ns *cit.* Ps *ad* M III 248[10]. [6] [*clausula* — ⏑ —, — ⏑ — —, *cf.* Gotamo Sakyaputto [D I 87[12]], Seniyo Bimbisāro [D I 132[33]], dhammiko dhammarājā [D I 88[33] (86[8]) *cf.* D II 80[18-19]], methunā gāmadhammā [D I 4[10]] āyatiṃ saṃvarāya [D I 85[19]] *cet.*, *vide* Vin III 9[24] D II 137[13] M II 181[8] *et* (*metr.*) Mp I 151[29]]. [7] √1240. [8] *cf.* Pj I 73[12] (*Appendix*) nijjhatto kilanto (Vibha 259[30]).

[a] Bm *om.* [b] J *codd.* Cks vanīyati [Ujjval *ad* Uṇādi IV 139; *de* dhanīy° *vide* Kāś VII 4: 34], *codd* Bds dhaniyyati; *supra* 484[4]. [c] Kāś *apud* Wg § 34: 33: śraddhopatāpayoḥ. [d] Wg § 32: 80 (*v. l.* § 19: 50). [e] Ce *om.* [f] Cens paññap°. [g] Ce paññāpāpetī, Bens paññāpetī. [h] Bm paññap°. [i] *ita* CeBemns (*leg.* ālāpa-?). [j] Ce jhāpa *cf.* Cāndra-dh X 22 (Wg § 32: 95!). [k] ns nīvaraṇādidh°. [m] Bm sabuddhikaṃ. [n] *ita* ns; CeBem jhāpāp°, *cf.* 550[16-17].

1523 Rūpa rūpakiriyāyaṃ. Rūpakiriyā nāma pakāsanakiriyā. *Rūpeti rūpayati, rūpaṃ.* Tattha rūpan ti [1]"rūpayatī ti rūpaṃ, vaṇṇavikāraṃ āpajjamānaṃ hadayaṅgatabhāvaṃ[a] pakāsetī ti attho". *Divā*digaṇe panāyaṃ [2]"rūpa ruppane" ti bhijjanādiatthaṃ gahetvā ṭhitā.

1524 Kappa [3]vidhimhi. Vidhi kiriyā. [4]"Sīhaseyyaṃ kappeti" *kappayati*; [5]"moro vāsam akappayi; [6]sīhaseyyaṃ pakappentaṃ buddhaṃ vandāmi Gotamaṃ".

1525 Kappa [7]vitakke, [8]vidhimhi [9]chedane[b] ca. *Kappeti kappayati*: [5]"moro vāsam akappayi", *kappitamassu; pakappeti pakappayati saṃkappeti saṃkappayati, kappo saṃkappo vikappo Kappasamaṇo* icc ādīni. Tattha kappo ti paricchedavasena kappīyatī ti kappo; saṃkappo ti saṃkappanaṃ; vikappo ti vividhā kappanaṃ · atthassa anekantikabhāvo. Idha *kappa*saddassa atthuddhāro bhavati: [10]*kappa*saddo abhisaddahana-vohāra-kāla-paññatti-chedana-vikappa-lesa-samantabhāvādianekattho, tathā hi 'ssa [11]"okappanīyam etaṃ bhoto Gotamassa yathā taṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassā" ti evamādisu abhisaddahanam attho, [12]"anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcahi samaṇakappehi phalaṃ paribhuñjitun" ti evamādisu vohāro, [13]"yena sudaṃ niccakappaṃ[c] viharāmī" ti evamādisu kālo, [14]"icc āyasmā Kappo" ti evamādisu paññatti, [15]"alaṃkato kappitakesamassū" ti evamādisu chedanaṃ, [16]"kappati dvaṅgulakappo" ti evamādisu vikappo, [17]"atthi kappo nipajjitun" ti evamādisu leso, [18]"kevalakappaṃ Veḷuvanaṃ obhāsetvā" ti evamādisu samantabhāvo; [19]atha vā *kappa*saddo saupasaggo anupasaggo ca vitakka-vidhāna-paṭibhāga-paññatti-kāla-paramāyu-vohāra-samantabhāvābhisaddahana-cchedana-viniyoga-vinayakiriyā-les'-antarakappa-taṇhā-diṭṭhi-asaṃkhyeyyakappa-mahākappādisu dissati, tathā h' esa [20]"nekkhammasaṃkappo ... avyāpādasaṃkappo" ti ādisu vitakke āgato, [21]"cīvare vikappaṃ āpajjeyyā" ti ādisu vidhāne,

---

[1] Vibha 45^{10}. [2] √1156. [3] (*cf.* Amk II 7: 40b). [4] A I 114^{15}. [5] J II 35^{22}. [6] ***. [7] (551^{30}). [8] *cf.* √1524. [9] Pj I 116^{3-4} Uda 333^{28} (*cf.* kutta = kappita, Sv I 274^{17-18}). [10] 551^{15-25} < Pj I 115^{19}—116^{7} (*cf.* Mp *ad* A I 278^{28} = Spk *ad* S I 1^{10} = Ps (Ee) II 125^{36}—126^{12}). [11] M I 249^{31}. [12] Vin II 109^{25}. [13] M I 249^{30}. [14] Sn 1092. [15] J VI 268^{27}. [16] Vin II 294^{5}. [17] D III 256^{14} = A IV 333^{16}. [18] S I 66^{1}. [19] *cf.* Sv I 103^{15-20} *et* pṭ *ad loc.* [20] S II $152^{22, 30}$. [21] Vin III 216^{15}.

[a] Bm hadayagata°. [b] CeBm chedanesu. [c] M (Ee) *ad.* niccakappaṃ.

[1]"satthukappena vata bho sāvakena saddhiṃ mantayamānā na jānimhā" ti ādisu paṭibhāge, satthusadisenā ti ayaṃ hi tattha attho, [2]"icc āyasmā Kappo" ti ādisu paññattiyaṃ, [3]"yena sudaṃ niccakappaṃ viharāmī" ti ādisu kāle, [4]"ākaṃkhamāno Ānanda tathāgato kappaṃ tiṭṭheyya kappāvasesaṃ vā" ti ādisu paramāyumhi, āyukappo hi idha kappo ti adhippeto, [5]"anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcahi samaṇakappehi phalaṃ paribhuñjitun" ti ādisu samaṇavohāre, [6]"kevalakappaṃ Veḷuvanaṃ obhāsetvā" ti ādisu samantabhāve, [7]"saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippasādo" ti ādisu abhisaddahane, saddhāyan ti attho, [8]"alaṃkato kappitakesamassū" ti ādisu chedane, [9]"evam eva[a] ito dinnaṃ petānaṃ upakappatī" ti ādisu viniyoge, [10]"kappakatena akappakataṃ saṃsibbitaṃ hotī" ti ādisu vinayakiriyāyaṃ, [11]"atthi kappo nipajjituṃ handâhaṃ nipajjāmī" ti ādisu lese, [12]"āpāyiko nerayiko kappaṭṭho saṃghabhedako . . . kappaṃ nirayamhi paccatī" ti ādisu antarakappe, [13]"na kappayanti na purakkharonti dhammā pi tesaṃ na paṭicchitāse, na brāhmaṇo sīlavatena[b] neyyo pāraṅgato na ca[c] pacceti tādī" ti ādisu taṇhādiṭṭhisu, tathā hi vuttaṃ Niddese: [14]"kappo ti uddānato dve kappā: taṇhākappo diṭṭhikappo" ti, [15]"aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe aneke pi vivaṭṭakappe" ti ādisu asaṃkhyeyyakappe, [16]"cattār' imāni bhikkhave kappassa asaṃkhyeyyānī" ti ādisu mahākappe; icc evaṃ

vitakke ca vidhāne ca paṭibhāge tath' eva ca
paññattiyaṃ tathā kāle paramāyumhi chedane 15
samantabhāve vohāre abhisaddahane pi ca
viniyoge ca vinayakiriyāyaṃ lesake pi ca 16
vikapp'-antarakappesu taṇhādiṭṭhisu 'saṃkhaye[d]
kappe ca [17]evamādīsu *kappa*saddo pavattati. 17

---

[1] M I 150[27]. [2] (551[21]). [3] (551[20]). [4] D II 103[6]. [5] (551[19]). [6] (551[24]). [7] Dhs § 12. [8] (551[22]). [9] Pv 20[cf] = Khp VII 9[cd]. [10] ***. [11] D III 256[14] (*supra* 551[24]). [12] Vin II 205[1, 8]. [13] Sn 803[a—d]. [14] *cf.* Nidd I 97[1, 28] (+ Nidd I 1[9]: kāmā ti uddānato dve . . .). [15] Vin III 4[25]. [16] A II 142[15]. [17] ns: ādi phrań[1] "iticittamano cittasaṃkappo" [Vin III 73[14]] ti ādisu saññācetanādhippāye, "aññatra kappā vuṭṭhāpeyyā" [Vin IV 226[20]] ti ādisu titthiyesu vā aññābhikkhunīsu vā pabbajitapubbāya itthiyā ca sañ kui yā ap eñ[1] ||.

[a] Bm evam evaṃ. [b] CeBm sīlavantena. [c] Sn *om.* [d] ɔ: 'saṃkhiye; CeBe taṇhādiṭṭhisv asaṃkhaye.

1526 [1]**Kapi gatiyaṃ.** *Kampeti kampayati*, gacchatī ti attho; imāni calanatthe pavattahetukatturūpasadisāni[a] bhavanti; calanatthe hi [1]"kampa kampane" ti dhātuyā *kampatī* ti akammaka⟨ṃ⟩ suddhakatturūpaṃ, *kampetī* ti ādīni sakammakāni hetukatturūpāni · [2]"idam pi dutiyaṃ sallaṃ kampeti hadayaṃ mamā" ti akammikāya dhātuyā sakammakarūpadassanato[b].

1527 Khapi khantiyaṃ. *Khampeti khampayati*[c].

1528 Thūpa samussāye[d]. Samussāyo[d] āroho ubbedho. *Thūpeti thūpayati; thūpo thūpikā.*

1529 †**Thapa**[e] **khaye.** *Thapeti*[f] *thapayati*[f].

1530 †**Upa pajjane**[g]. *Upeti upayati.*

1531 Capa kakkane. *Capeti capayati.*

1532 Suppa[h] **māne.** *Suppeti*[h] *suppayati*[h].

1533 Ḍapa 1534 ḍipa saṃghāte. *Ḍāpeti ḍāpayati, ḍepeti ḍepayati.*

1535 [3]**Kapa avakampane**[i]. *Kapeti kapayati, kapaṇo.* Kapaṇo ti karuṇāyitabbo. Aññattha pana *kappatī*[j] ti rūpaṃ vadanti.

1536 Gupa 1537 kupa 1538 dhūpa bhāsāyaṃ[k]. *Gopeti gopayati, kopeti kopayati, dhūpeti dhūpayati.*

1539 Kipa dubballe. *Kipeti kipayati.*

1540 Khepa[m] **peraṇe.** Peraṇaṃ cuṇṇikaraṇaṃ. *Khepeti khepayati.*

1541 Tapa pīṇane. *Tapeti tapayati.*

1542 Āpu †**lambane**[n]. *Āpeti āpayati, āpo.*

1543 Tapa dāhe. *Tapeti tapayati, tapo tāpo ātāpo santāpo*; kārite *tāpeti tāpayati.* Tattha tapo ti [4]akusalānaṃ tāpanaṭṭhena tapo · sīlaṃ.

1544 Opa 1545 thapa thapane. *Opeti opayati*: [5]"na te saṃ koṭṭhe openti"; *thapeti thapayati, thapito,* [6]"thapayitvā paṭicchadaṃ"; *vavaṭṭhapeti voṭṭhabbanaṃ.* Ettha ca *vı ava thapeti*[p] · *vi ava thapanan* ti chedo; ettha purime saralopo, *tha*ssa *ṭha*ttaṃ, visa-

---

[1] *cf.* kapi calane (Wg § 10: 13) + cala kampane (Wg § 20: 2) + cala gatau (Vp *apud* Wg § 20: 2). [2] J VI 561[19] (*cf.* VI 80[19]). [3] Wg § 33: 74? [4] *cf.* Pj II 145[8]. [5] J V 252[20] (Mvu III *453*[8]) = Thī 283[a] (= ṭhapenti, Thīa, *unde radix*). [6] J VI 61[24].

[a] CeBm pavatte hetu°. [b] Bm °rūpādassanato. [c] Bm *om.* [d] *ita* CeBm, *cf.* Wg § 32: 133: samucchrāye; Bens samussay°. [e] *cf.* Wg § 32: 132: ḍipa kṣepe; Cens tapa. [f] CeBmns tap°. [g] ns: upapajjane lañ[8] rhi kra eñ[1]; ñapa? [h] CeBm sūp°; Kt *apud* Wg § 32: 71: śūrpa. [i] ns: avakappane lañ[8] rhi kra eñ[1], *cf.* 555[29]. [j] CeBm kappayatī. [k] CeBm sabhāya(ṃ). [m] Ce khipa; [Wg § 28: 5: kṣipa preraṇe]. [n] Wg § 34: 32: āpḷ lambhane; Ce āpa vyāpane. [p] Bm *ad.* ti.

disabhāvena dvittañ ca; pacchime pana saralopo *ava*ssa *okā*rattaṃ, *tha*ssa [1]*ṭha*ttaṃ, *pa*ssa *va*ttaṃ *va*ssa dvittaṃ, *va*kāradvayassa ca *ba*kāradvayaṃ bhavati, voṭṭhabbanan[a] ti ca vyavatthāpakacittassa[b] nāmaṃ, *na*kāralope *voṭṭhabban*[c] ti aparam pi rūpaṃ bhavati.

1546 Māpa māpane. *Paṇṇasālaṃ māpeti māpayati*, [2]"yo pāṇam atimāpeti; [3]paṇṇasālā sumāpitā".

1547 Yapa yāpane. Yāpanaṃ pavattanaṃ. [4]"Tena so tattha yāpeti" *yāpayati*[d] *yapayati*[d]. Tattha yāpetī ti idaṃ *yā*dhātussa payogatte[e] sati kāritapadaṃ bhavati, tathā hi [5]"uyyāpenti nāmā" ti pāḷī dissati. — *Pa*kārantadhāturūpāni. — *Pha*kārantadhāturūpāni appasiddhāni.

1548 Samba sambandhe. Sambandho daḷhabandhanaṃ. *Sambeti sambayati*, [6]*sambalaṃ*.

1549 [7]Sabi maṇḍale. Maṇḍalaṃ parimaṇḍalatā. Rūpaṃ tādisam eva.

1550 Kubi acchādane. *Kumbeti kumbayati.*

1551 Lubi 1552 †dubi[f] addane. Addanaṃ hiṃsā. *Lumbeti lumbayati*, †*dumbeti* †*dumbayati.*

1553 Pubba niketane. Niketanaṃ nivāso. *Pubbeti pubbayati.*

1554 Gabba māne. Māno ahaṃkāro. *Gabbeti gabbayati, gabbanaṃ gabbito.* Tattha gabbetī[g] ti na saṃkucati. — *Ba*kārantadhāturūpāni.

1555 Bhū pattiyaṃ. Patti pāpaṇaṃ; sakammikā dhātu. *Bhāveti bhāvayati pabhāveti pabhāvayati, itthambhūto* [8]"cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto ... brahmabhūto". Tattha bhāvetī ti puriso gacchantaṃ purisam anugacchanto pāpuṇātī ti attho, esa nayo sesakiriyāpadesu pi, ettha ca *bhāvetī* ti ādīni, yattha sace [9]"bhū sattāyan" ti dhātuyā rūpāni honti, tattha hetukatturūpāni nāma honti, [10]"bhāveti kusalaṃ dhamman" ti ādīn' ettha nidas-

[1] visadisabhāvena dvittañ ca kui luik ce rve[1] samban, ns. [2] *cf.* S IV 344[24]. [3] Bv 2: 29[d]. [4] S I 206[15]. [5] S IV 312[7] (ns *cit.* Spk *ad loc.*). [6] ns *cit.* Ja V 73[12] *et* Spk-ṭ (*ad* S II 98[9]?). [7] Rūp 659 (Mmd *667*). [8] M I 111[12]. [9] Vi. [10] *cf.* A II 40[30].

[a] Bm vottho. [b] Ce vavatthāpaka°. [c] Bm vatthabban. [d] *ita* CeBm; Be(ns) *om.* [e] = prayug eñ[1] aphrac, ns. [f] Wg § 32: 114: tubi. [g] CeBm gabbatī.

sanapadāni, bhāvetī ti hi 'vaḍḍhetī' ti attho, idha pana suddhakatturūpattā 'pāpuṇātī' ti attho; [1]itthambhūto ti imaṃ pakāraṃ[a] bhūto patto; cakkhubhūto ti ādīnaṃ pana "bhū sattāyaṃ; bhū pattiyan" ti dviganikānaṃ dvinnaṃ dhātūnaṃ vasena aṭṭhakathā-ṭīkānayanissitaṃ atthaṃ pakāsayissāma · āgamikānaṃ kosallatthāya: tattha cakkhubhūto ti yathā cakkhu sattānaṃ dassanatthaṃ [2]pariṇeti, evaṃ lokassa yāthāvadassanasādhanato [3]dassanakiccapariṇāyakaṭṭhena cakkhubhūto, [4]atha vā cakkhu viya bhūto ti cakkhubhūto; paññācakkhumayattā vā sayambhuñāṇena vā paññācakkhuṃ bhūto patto ti[b] cakkhubhūto; [5]viditakaraṇaṭṭhena ñāṇabhūto, asādhāraṇaṃ vā ñāṇaṃ bhūto patto[b] ti[b] ñāṇabhūto; [6]aviparītasabhāvaṭṭhena pariyattidhammappavattanato vā hadayena cintetvā vācāya nicchāritadhammamayo ti dhammabhūto, bodhipakkhiyadhammehi[c] vā uppannattā lokassa ca taduppādanato anaññasādhāraṇaṃ vā dhammaṃ bhūto patto ti dhammabhūto; [7]seṭṭhaṭṭhena brahmabhūto, atha vā brahmaṃ vuccati maggo · tena uppannattā lokassa ca taduppādanattā, tañ ca sayambhuñāṇena bhūto patto ti brahmabhūto. Evaṃ dvinnaṃ dhātūnaṃ vasena vutto attho veditabbo. Aparāni c' ettha nidassanapadāni veditabbāni: [8]"tātā mayaṃ [9]mahallakā Suddhodanamahārājaputtaṃ buddhabhūtaṃ sambhāveyyāma[d] vā no vā, tumhe tassa sāsane pabbajeyyāthā"[e] ti ca [10]"atha kho therā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ †Nāradaṃ[f] Sahajātiyaṃ[g] [vane][h] sambhāvesun"[i] ti cā ti. Aññāni pi pan' ettha *manussabhūto devabhūto* ti ādīni yojetabbāni, tathā hi Saṃsāramocakapetavatthuaṭṭhakathāyaṃ [11]"manussabhūtā ti manussesu jātā, manussabhāvaṃ vā[j] pattā" ti attho saṃvaṇṇito.

1556 Bhū avakampane[k]. Ayam pi sakammako. *Bhāveti bhāvayati*, [12]"manobhāvaniyā[m] bhikkhū". Ettha ca bhāvetī ti anukampati puttaṃ vā bhātaraṃ vā yaṃ kiñci; manobhāvaniyā ti

[1] *cf.* pṭ *ad* Sv I 146[1]. [2] = choṅ, ns. [3] Ps (Ee) II 76[21]. [4] Ps (Ee) II 76[23]. [5] *ib.* 76[22]. [6] *ib.* 76[22–24]. [7] *ib.* 76[25]. [8] ***. [9] (*cf.* Mp I 160[10]). [10] Vin II 300[8]. [11] Pva 71[27]. [12] *cf.* Vv 376[a].

[a] CeBm ākāraṃ; Sv-pṭ: .. itthaṃ evaṃpakāro bhūto jāto ti ... [b] Bm *om.* [c] *ita* CeBemns. [d] *ita* Bens (*vide* 554[24–25]); CeBm sambhav°. [e] CeBem pabbāj°. [f] Bens Revataṃ (= Vin). [g] ns Sahaṃj°; Ce Sayaṃjātiyā, Bm Saṃjātiyā. [h] Bens *om.* (= Vin). [i] CeBm ns sambhāvi(ṃ)su. [j] Pva (Ee): ca! [k] ɔ: avakappane = avakalpane Wg § 33: 73; *cf.* 553[15]. [m] *vulgo* °īya° [Vv: ⏑ – – ⏑ ⏑ –].

'dīghāyukā hontu bhadantā[a] arogā avyāpajjā' ti evamādinā bhāvetabbā anukampitabbā ti manobhāvaniyā, 'aññattha pana [1]manobhāvaniyā ti manovaḍḍhanakā ti attho, yesu hi diṭṭhesu mano vaḍḍhati, te manobhāvaniyā ti vuccanti.

1557 †Labha[b] ābhaṇḍane. *Labheti labhayati.*

1558 Jabhi nāsane. *Jambheti jambhayati.*

1559 Lābha pesane[c]. *Lābheti lābhayati*; [2]"labha lābhe" ti dhātussa rūpāni ce, kāritarūpāni bhavanti.

1560 Dabhī bhaye. *Ī*kārantāyaṃ dhātu, tena saniggahītāgamāni rūpāni na bhavanti. *Dabheti dabhayati.*

1561 †Dubha santhambhe[d]. *Dubheti dubhayati.*

1562 Vambha [3]viddhaṃsane. *Vambheti vambhayati, vambhanā*: [4]"chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhaṃ vambhenti". — *Bha*kārantadhāturūpāni.

1563 Āto camu dhovane. *Ā*pubbo *camu*dhātu dhovane vattati. *Ācameti ācamayati, ācamanakumbhī.* Ettha pana [5]"tato hi so ca[e] ācamayitvā Licchavi therassa datvāna yugāni aṭṭhā" ti Ambasakkharapetavatthupāḷippadeso nidassanaṃ; tattha ācamayitvā ti hatthapādadhovanapubbakaṃ mukhaṃ vikkhāletvā. Ayaṃ pana dhātu *bhuvā*diganikatte [6]*camati* ti bhakkhaṇatthaṃ gahetvā tiṭṭhati.

1564 Kamu [7]icchā-[8]kantisu. *Kāmeti kāmayati, kāmo kanti nikanti[f] kāmanā, kāmayamāno kāmento*, [9]"abhikkantaṃ; [10]abhikkantavaṇṇā". Ettha ca kāmo ti rūpādivisayaṃ kāmetī ti kāmo, kāmīyatī ti vā kāmo — kilesakāma-vatthukāmavasen' etaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, kileso hi tebhūmakavaṭṭasaṃkhātañ[g] ca vatthu kāmo ti vuccati; Māro pi vā devaputto Kāmo ti vuccati, so hi accantakaṇhadhammasamaṅgitāya papañcasamatikkante pi buddha-paccekabuddha[h]-buddhasāvake attano vase ṭhapetuṃ[i]

[1] Spk *ad* S III 1[16], Vva 152[12], Sv *ad* D II 140[12]. [2] √635. [3] (Sp *ad* Vin IV 4[33]: khuṃsentī ti akkosanti, vambhentī ti padhaṃsenti) *cf.* √1652. [4] ***. [5] Pv 560[ab]; ns *cit. et* M II 112[1] (Ps). [6] √653. [7] kāmayamāna = icchamāna Pj II 512[26] (< Nidd I 2[10]). [8] (Wg § 12: 10). [9] Vin III 6[4]. [10] S I 1[9].

[a] Bm *ad.* bhadantā. [b] Wg § 33: 27: bhala. [c] Wg § 35: 81: preraṇe. [d] Wg. § 34: 16: dṛbha sandarbhe; santhambha = thok paṃ[1], ns. [e] Bens *om.*; *leg.* tato ca so āc° *cf.* Pv *v. l.* [f] Bm *ad.* nikahanti nikayanti, Ce *ad.* nikayanti. [g] CeBm tebhūmika°; (ns °vatthusaṃkhātañ *et cit.* Abhidh-av 2[34]). [h] Bm *om.* -paccekabuddha-. [i] Bm vasena ṭhapetuṃ.

kāmetī ti Kāmo ti vuccati, vuttam pi c' etaṃ porāṇakaviracanāyaṃ: [1]"vande vande 'ham assatthaṃ yattha santajjito jito Kāmo kāmoghatiṇṇena buddhena vasatā satā" ti, imāni pan' assa nāmāni:

[2]kāmo namuci kaṇho ca vasavattī pajāpati
pamattabandhu madano pāpimā †dammako[a] pi ca
kandappo ca ratipati māro ca kusumāyudho; 18

aññe aññāni pi vadanti, tāni sāsanānulomāni na hontī ti idha na dassitāni, aṭṭhakathāsu pana [3]"māro namuci kaṇho pamattabandhū" ti cattāri yeva[b] nāmāni āgatāni. Idāni *abhikkanta*-saddassa *bhuv*ādigaṇe [4]"kamu padavikkhepe" ti vohārasīsena vuttassa *kamu*dhātussa vasena idha ca "kamu icchā-kantisū" ti vuttassa *kamu*dhātussa vasena atthuddhāraṃ kathayāma: [5]abhikkantasaddo khaya-sundarâbhirūpa-abbhanumodane⟨su⟩[c] dissati, [6]"abhikkantā bhante ratti nikkhanto paṭhamo yāmo ciranisinno bhikkhusaṃgho uddisatu bhante bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ pātimokkhan" ti ādisu khaye dissati, [7]"ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ puggalānaṃ abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro cā" ti ādisu sundare, [8]"ko me vandati pādāni iddhiyā yasasā jalaṃ abhikkantena vaṇṇena sabbā obhāsayaṃ disā" ti ādisu abhirūpe, [9]"abhikkantaṃ bhante" ti ādisu abbhanumodane, icc evaṃ

khayasmiṃ sundare c' eva ato abbhanumodane
abhirūpe *abhikkanta*saddo dissati sāsane ti. 19

1565 [10]**Thoma silāghāyaṃ.** Silāghā pasaṃsā. *Thometi thomayati, thomito thomanā.*

1566 Yama aparivesane[d]. *Yameti yamayati, Yamo.*

1567 [11]**Sama vitakke.** *Sāmeti sāmayati, samā; nisāmeti nisāmayati, nisāmanaṃ; paṭisāmeti paṭisāmayati, paṭisāmanaṃ.* Tattha samā ti saṃvaccharo, so *samā* ti itthiliṅgavasena vuccati, [12]"yo yajetha sataṃ saman" ti ettha hi *samā*saddo itthiliṅgo, upayogavasena pana *saman* ti vutto, imāni saṃvaccharassa nāmāni: [13]"saṃvaccharo vaccharo samā[c] hāyano sarado vasso" — ti

---

[1] (*vide* 559[12–14]). [2] 557[5–10] *cf.* 431[19–24]. [3] 431 *n.* 4 (Sn 430[a] 439[a] 439[b] 430[c]). [4] √659. [5] Sp I 170[15–22], Spk *ad* S I 1[9], *cf.* Pj I 114[2–14] *etc.* (Vva 52[20]—53[2]), Sv *ad* D III 194[8]. [6] Vin II 236[8]. [7] A II 101[13]. [8] Vv 588[a–d] (Vva 218[10]). [9] D I 85[7]. [10] (√1472[a]). [11] Wg § 33: 20. [12] Dhp 106[b]. [13] *cf.* Amk I 4: 20[cd].

[a] ɔ: dappako (431 *n.* e). [b] *ita* (*conj.*) CeBe; Bmns deva-. [c] *vide* Sp; CeBemns °modane. [d] *cf.* Vp *apud* Wg § 32: 81; = krañ rhoṅ, ns. [e] Bm samā samā.

-ādīni bhavanti; nisāmetī ti vitakketi upadhāreti, ettha hi [1]"iṃgha Maddi nisāmehi nigghoso yādiso vaṇe" ti pāḷi nidassanaṃ, tattha nisāmehī ti vitakkehi [2]upadhārehī ti attho; paṭisāmetī ti bhaṇḍaṃ guttaṭṭhāne nikkhipati.

1568 [3]**Sama ālocane.** Ālocanaṃ pekkhanaṃ. *Sāmeti samayati* ... *nisāmanaṃ*[a]. Ettha pana nisāmetī ti pekkhati oloketi, tathā hi [4]"iṃgha Maddi nisāmehi cittarūpaṃ va dissatī" ti pāḷī dissati, tattha hi nisāmehī ti [5]olokehī ti attho; [6]"dhātūnam atthātisayena yogo" ti vacanato pana upasaggayogato vā savane pi ayaṃ vattati, tathā hi [7]"tato Kaṇhājināyā pi nisāmehi rathesabhā" ti ādikā pāḷiyo dissanti, tattha nisāmehī ti suṇohī ti attho.

1569 Ama roge. *Ameti amayati, andho*: [8]"†bilaṃkapādo[b] andhanakho". Tattha andho ti naṭṭhanayano vuccati, andhanakho ti pūtinakho, ubhayatthā[c] pi sarogattaṃ sūcitaṃ.

1570 Bhāma kodhe. *Bhāmeti bhāmayati.*

1571 Goma upalepane. *Gometi gomayati.*

1572 Sāma †svāntane[d] āmantaṇe. †Svāntanaṃ sāmappayogo, āmantaṇaṃ avhāyanaṃ pakkosanaṃ. *Sāmeti sāmayati.*

1573 Saṅgāma yuddhe. *Saṅgāmeti saṅgāmayati*: [9]"dve rājāno saṅgāmesuṃ", *saṅgāmo.*

1574 Āto gamu īsamadhivāsane. *Āgameti āgamayati* [10]"kāmāvacaradhamme nissāya rūpārūpadhammo samudāgameti" *samudāgamayati*, [11]"upāsako dhammasavanantarāyaṃ anicchanto āgametha āgamethā ti āha", *samudāgamanaṃ āgamanaṃ āgamento āgamayamāno.* Tatra āgametī ti īsakaṃ adhivāseti, samudāgametī ti sampavattati. *Bhuvā*digaṇe [12]⟨*gameti*⟩ *gamayati* ti hetukattuvasena vuttaṃ, idha pana upasagga-nipātapubbakāni katvā *āgametī* ti ādīni suddhakattuvasena vuttānī ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. — *Ma*kārantadhāturūpāni. — Iti *curā*digaṇe *pa*vaggantadhāturūpāni samattāni.

1575 Yu jigucchāyaṃ. *Yāveti yāvayati, yavo.*

1576 Vyaya khaye[e]. *Vyayeti vyayayati, avyayībhāvo.*

---

[1] J VI 582^{15}. [2] Ja VI 582^{23}. [3] Wg § 33: 22. [4] J VI 512^{18}; [5] Ja VI 511^{30}. [6] Rūp 664 (*infra* 578^{19} *etc.*). [7] J VI 563^{11}. [8] J VI 548^{26} (Ja). [9] *cf.* S I 83^{5}. [10] ***. [11] Dhpa I 130^{15}. [12] (413^{17} 462^{16-20}).

[a] *ita* CeBemns (*vide* 557^{27-28}). [b] J: balaṃka° (*cf.* Ja VI 3^{5}). [c] Bens ubhayatha. [d] ?: sant(v)ana-; sāntvane Kt *apud* Wg § 35: 27, *vide* √1449. [e] *cf.* khayo vayo (As 329^{9} *etc.*).

1577 Vyaya vittasamussagge[a]. Tādisaṃ yeva rūpaṃ. — *Ya*kārantadhāturūpāni.

1578 Para gatiyaṃ. *Pareti parayati.* Ettha ca [1]"iti kho Ānanda kusalāni (sīlāni)[b] anupubbena aggāya parentī" ti pāḷī nidassanaṃ, tattha aggāya parentī ti arahattatthāya[c] gacchanti.

1579 Gara uggame[d]. *Gareti garayati, garu.*

1580 Cara asaṃsaye[e]. *Careti carayati.*

1581 Pūrī appāyane. *Pūreti pūrayati.*

1582 Vara icchāyaṃ. *Vareti varayati, varo, varaṃ varanto*: [2]"ete varānaṃ caturo varemi; [3]etaṃ Sakka varaṃ vare". Tattha varo ti varīyate varitabbo ti varo; varan ti varetī ti varaṃ, icchanto patthento ti attho · [4]"mahāmahārahaṃ Sakyamuniṃ[f] nīvaraṇā raṇā muttaṃ muttaṃ sudassanaṃ vande [5]bodhivaraṃ varan" ti purāṇakaviracanāyaṃ *varan* ti padassa viya; evaṃ varetī ti varanto; vare ti varemi icchāmi yācāmi. Kārite [6]*pavāretī* ti rūpaṃ, nisedhanatthe pan' idaṃ kāritaṃ na hoti.

1583 Sara akkhepe. *Sareti sarayati, saro.* Saro ti saddo.

1584 Sāra dubbalye. *Sāreti sārayati,* dubbalo bhavatī ti attho.

1585 Kumāra kīḷāyaṃ. *Kumāreti kumārayati, kumāro kumārako kumārī kumārikā.* Ettha kumārayatī ti tattha tattha kīḷatī ti kumāro, so eva abhidaharattā[g] kumārako, esa nayo itaratrā pi.

1586 Sūra 1587 vīra vikkantiyaṃ. Vikkanti vikkamanaṃ. *Sūreti sūrayati, vīreti vīrayati; sūro, vīro.* Sāsanikehi pana saddhammavidūhi evaṃdhātusabhāvānam pi *sūra-vīra*saddānaṃ nibbacanaṃ na dassitaṃ, kevalaṃ pana tattha tattha [7]"sūro ti visiṭṭhauro" ti ca [8]"mahāvīro ti mahāvikkanto" ti ca [9]"vīrā ti viriyavā"[h] ti ca atthavivaraṇamattam eva dassitaṃ.

---

[1] A V 2^{18} (Mp). [2] (*cf.* J V 496^{21}). [3] J IV $241^{20, 24}$ IV 14^{3} V 161^{13} Pv 289d 291d; *cf.* J IV 10^{23}. [4] (*vide* 557^{2-3}). [5] ns: bodhivaraṃ uttamabodhiṃ hu Vajiratthasaṅgahaṭīkāyojanā eñ[1]. [6] ns *cit.* Kkh (= Sp *ad* Vin III 214^{20}). [7] *cf.* Nidda *ad* Nidd I 171^{28} (: saraṇato paṭipakkhavidhamanato sūro, pṭ *ad* Sv I 250^{24}). [8] Tha *ad* Th 66a (< Nidd I 171^{28}). [9] *cf.* Sv *ad* D II 39^{16}, Ps (Ee) II 179^{5}.

[a] Bemns cittasamussagge; Wg § 35: 78: vittasamutsarge. [b] CeBm *om.* [c] Mp (Ce): arahattatāya. [d] ɔ: Wg § 33: 21: gūra (gura) udyamane. [e] = Kt Maitr *apud* Wg § 33: 71. [f] CeBm °munī. [g] *ita* CeBm (*cf.* abhinava-); Bens atidaharattā. [h] (Bm variyavā).

1588 Pāra 1589 tīra kammasam[p]attiyaṃ. Kammasam[p]atti nāma kammassa parisamāpanaṃ niṭṭhāpanaṃ. *Pāreti pārayati, tīreti tīrayati; pāraṃ tīraṃ.* [1]"Vikkamāmi na pāremi bhūmiṃ sumbhāmi vegasā"; [2]*taṃ kiccaṃ tīretvā gato, santīraṇaṃ tīraṇapariññā* ti ca ādīni ettha dassetabbāni. Tattha na pāremī ti [3]chindituṃ na sakkomī ti attho.

1590 Īra khepaṇe[a]. *Īreti īrayati.*

1591 Jara vayohānimhi. *Jareti jarayati, jarā.* Pāḷiyaṃ pana *jīrati* ti pāṭho.

1592 Vara āvaraṇe. *Vāreti vārayati nivāreti*[b] *nivārayati, nivāretā; parivāreti parivārayati, parivāro; pavāreti pavārayati, pavāraṇaṃ.* Pavāraṇan ti nisedhanaṃ vā kāmyadānaṃ vā.

1593 Dhara[c] **dhāraṇe.** *Dhāreti dhārayati, ādhāro ādhārako dhammo*[d] icc ādīni. Tattha dhammo ti anekavidhesu dhammesu lokuttaro uppādito sacchikato ca catusu apāyesu saṃsāre vā satte apatamāne dhāretī ti dhammo, atha vā sotāpannādīhi ariyehi dhārīyati na puthujjanehī ti pi dhammo; catubhūmiko[e] pana sakalakkhaṇaṃ dhāretī ti dhammo, kakkhaḷattādinā phusanādinā santiādinā sakasakabhāvena paṇḍitehi dhārīyati sallakkhīyatī ti pi dhammo; tepiṭako pana pāḷidhammo sakattha-paratthādibhede atthe dhāretī ti dhammo, keci tu vidū "pāpake akusale dhamme dhunāti kampeti viddhaṃsetī ti dhammo" ti *dhū*dhātuvasena pi nibbacanaṃ vadanti, taṃ maggadhamme atīva yujjati, phala-nibbāna-pariyattidhammesu pana pariyāyena yujjati. [4]*Dhamma*saddo pariyatti-hetu-guṇa-nissattanijjīvatādisu dissati, ayañ hi [5]"dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇāti suttaṃ geyyan" ti ādisu pariyattiyaṃ dissati, [6]"hetumhi ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā" ti ādisu hetumhi, [7]"na hi dhammo adhammo ca ubho samavipākino, adhammo nirayaṃ neti dhammo pāpeti suggatin" ti ādisu guṇe, [8]"tasmiṃ kho pana samaye dhammā honti; [9]dhammesu dhammānupassī viharatī" ti ādisu nissattanijjīvatāyaṃ; atha vā *dhamma*saddo sabhāva-paññā-puñña-paññatti-āpatti-pariyatti-nissattanijjīvatā-vikāra-guṇa-paccaya-pacca-

---

[1] J III 185^{3}. [2] (*cf.* Vin I 268^{19}). [3] Ja III 185^{5}. [4] As 38^{28-32} (Sv I 99^{8-11} pt). [5] A II 103^{9} (ns *cit.* M I 133^{23}). [6] Vibh 293^{18}. [7] J IV 496^{17-18}. [8] Dhs § 121. [9] M I 56^{8}.

[a] Wg § 34: 5: kṣepe (Kt: preraṇe). [b] Bm *om.* [c] CeBm dhāra. [d] *addendum* atthuddhāro? *vide* 562^{18}. [e] Ce cātu°.

yuppannādisu dissati, ayaṃ hi [1]"kusalā dhammā akusalā dhammā avyākatā dhammā" ti ādisu sabhāve dissati, [2]"yass' ete caturo dhammā saddhassa gharamesino saccaṃ dhammo dhiti cāgo sa ve pecca na socatī" ti ādisu paññāyaṃ, [3]"na hi dhammo adhammo ca ubho samavipākino, adhammo nirayaṃ neti dhammo pāpeti suggatin" ti ādisu puññe, [4]"paññattī dhammā, niruttī dhammā, adhivacanā dhammā" ti ādisu paññattiyaṃ, [5]"pārājikā dhammā saṃghādisesā dhammā" ti ādisu āpattiyaṃ, [6]"idha bhikkhu dhammaṃ jānāti suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyākaraṇan" ti ādisu pariyattiyaṃ, [7]"tasmiṃ kho pana samaye dhammā honti; [8]dhammesu dhammānupassī viharatī" ti ādisu nissattatāyaṃ[a], [9]"jātidhammā ... jarādhammā ... maraṇadhammā" ti ādisu vikāre, [10]"channaṃ buddhadhammānan" ti ādisu guṇe, [11]"hetumhi ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā" ti ādisu paccaye, [12]"ṭhitā va sā [dhamma]dhātu dhammaṭṭhitatā dhammaniyāmatā" ti ādisu paccayuppanne; [13]atha vā *dhamma*saddo pariyatti-sacca-samādhi-paññā-pakati[b]-puññāpatti-ñeyyādisu atthesu diṭṭhappayogo, tathā hi [14]"idha ... bhikkhu dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇātī" ti ādisu pariyattiyaṃ dissati, [15]"diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo" ti ādisu sacce, [16]"evaṃdhammā ... te bhagavanto ahesun" ti ādisu samādhimhi, [17]"saccaṃ dhammo dhiti cāgo" ti evamādisu paññāyaṃ, [18]"jātidhammānaṃ bhikkhave sattānan" ti evamādisu pakatiyaṃ, [19]"dhammo ha ve rakkhati dhammacārin" ti evamādisu puññe, [20]"cattāro pārājikā dhammā" ti ādisu āpattiyaṃ, [21]"kusalā dhammā" ti ādisu ñeyye. Evaṃ *dhamma*-saddappavattivisayā vividhā aṭṭhakathācariyehi dassitā, tattha tattha pana *ādi*saddena yutti-visayādayo atthā gahetabbā, tathā hi *dhamma*saddo [22]"n' esa dhammo mahārāja yaṃ tvaṃ gaccheyya ekako aham pi[c] tena gacchāmi yena gacchasi khattiyā" ti ādisu yuttiyaṃ vattati, [23]"manañ ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇan" ti ādisu visaye, [24]"satañ ca dhammo

[1] Dhs *p.* 1[4]. [2] Sn 188a–d. [3] (560[28]). [4] Dhs *p.* 7[13, 12, 11]. [5] Vin III 109[21], 110[1]. [6] *** (*cf.* A III 86[26]). [7] (560[30]). [8] (560[31]). [9] M I 173[9–13]. [10] Nidd I 143[17]. [11] (560[27]). [12] A I 286[9] = S II 25[19]. [13] *cf.* Ps I 17[16–33]. [14] A III 86[26]. [15] D I 110[14]. [16] D II 8[11]: [17] Sn 188c = J I 280[4]. [18] D II 307[2] (Vibh 101[3]). [19] J IV 54[30]. [20] Vin III 109[21]. [21] (561[1]). [22] J VI 495[24–25]. [23] S II 72[13] (M I 112[8], Mil 51[18]). [24] S I 71[21].

a Ce nissattanijjīvatāya (< 560[31]). b Ps *ad.* -sabhāva-suññatā-, *et* (: 561[23]) "kusalā dhammā" [561[25]] ti ādisu sabhāve, "tasmiṃ ... hontī" [560[30]] ti ādisu suññatāyaṃ. c CeBm *om.*

-na jaraṃ upetī" ti ettha nibbāne vattati. Tatra yā nissattatā sā eva nijjīvatā, yo ca hetu so eva paccayo. Icc evaṃ

pariyatti-paccayesu guṇe nissattatāya ca
sabhāve c' eva paññāyaṃ puññe paññattiyam pi ca 20
āpattiyaṃ vikāre ca paccayuppannake pi ca
sacca-samādhi-pakati-ñeyyesu yuttiyam pi ca
visaye c' eva nibbāne *dhamma*saddo pavattati. 21

Keci pana *dhamma*saddassa pavattivisayānaṃ dasadhā va paricchedaṃ vadanti:

ñeyye magge[a] ca nibbāne sabhāve atha jātiyaṃ
mane visaya-puññesu bhāve pāvacane pi ca,
imesu dasasv[b] atthesu *dhamma*saddo pavattati. 22

Tatra atthuddhāro ti samānasaddavacanīyānaṃ atthānaṃ uddharaṇaṃ atthuddhāro. — *Ra*kārantadhāturūpāni.

1594 Pāla rakkhaṇe. Rakkhaṇaṃ tāṇa[c]-gopanaṃ avanaṃ pālanaṃ rakkhā rakkhaṇā gutti icc ete pariyāyā. *Pāleti pālayati, pālako Buddhapālo,* [1]"Ambapālī gaṇikā; [2]samo bhavat' Upālinā", *pālito, pālanaṃ pāḷi.* Ettha pāḷī ti atthaṃ pāletī ti pāḷi, *la*ssa *ḷa*ttaṃ; atha vā antodakaṃ rakkhaṇaṭṭhena[d] mahato taḷākassa thirā mahatī pāḷī viyā ti pāḷī · pariyattidhammo; aparo nayo: pakaṭṭhānaṃ ukkaṭṭhānaṃ sīlādiatthānaṃ bodhanato sabhāvaniruttibhāvato buddhādīhi bhāsitattā ca pakaṭṭhānaṃ vacanapabandhānaṃ āḷī ti pāḷī;

*pāḷi*saddo pāḷidhamme taḷākapāḷiyam pi ca
dissate pantiyañ c' eva iti ñeyyaṃ vijānatā, 23

ayañ hi [3]"pāḷiyā atthaṃ upaparikkhantī" ti ādisu pariyattidhammasaṃkhāte pāḷidhamme dissati, [4]"mahato taḷākassa pāḷī" ti ādisu taḷākapāḷiyaṃ, [5]"pāḷiyā nisīdiṃsū" ti ādisu pantiyaṃ, paṭipāṭiyā nisīdiṃsū ti attho, imasmiṃ pan' atthe dhātuyā kiccaṃ n' atthi, pāṭipadiko hi pantivācako *pāḷi*saddo.

1595 Tila sinehane. *Teleti telayati,* [6]*telaṃ tilo tilaṃ.* Tattha tilo ti tilagaccho, tilan ti tapphalaṃ, tato pana nikkhanto sineho telaṃ, so hi 'tilānaṃ idan' ti telan ti vuccati. || Yadi evaṃ,

[1] D II 95^{15}. [2] (*cf.* Ap 45^{2}). [3] ***. [4] *cf.* A IV *279^{10}* Vin II *256^{29}* (ns *cit*, Bhikkhunīkhandhaka). [5] *cf.* Pj II 87^{10}. [6] (*ordo* "telaṃ . . . tilaṃ" jñāpaka *est,* 563^{11-15}).

[a] ns ñeyyamagge. [b] *sic* CeBem(ns) [*metr.* dasas']. [c] *ita* Bm [562^{15-16} *metr*: – ᴗ – – ᴗ – ᴗ – || ᴗ ᴗ – – ᴗ – – – | – ᴗ – –]; CeBens tānaṃ. [d] CeBm °tthena.

sāsapatelan ti ādivacanaṃ na yujjeyyā ti. | No na yujjati · "tila› sinehane" ti evaṃ vuttāya *tila*dhātuyā sāmaññato yassa kassaci sinehassa vacanato, tena [1]"sāsapatelaṃ, [2]madhukatelan" ti ādayo sāsane payogā dissanti; mayaṃ pana *tila*dhātuvasena nipphannānaṃ tilagaccha-tapphalavācakānaṃ *tilo tilan* ti sadda-rūpānaṃ[a] pakāsanamukhena "tilānaṃ idan ti telan" ti vadāma, na pana tena vacanena sāsapādīnaṃ sinehassa atelattaṃ vadāma. Atha kiñ carahī ti ce: taddhitavidhāne viññūnaṃ kosallatthaṃ *tila*saddaṃ paṭicca "tilānaṃ idan ti telan" ti vadāma, sinehasaṃkhātassa sāsapādīnaṃ telassa vacanaṃ na jahāma; tasmā udāharaṇapakāsane 'tilo tilan telan' ti avatvā [3]"telaṃ tilo tilan" ti amhehi vuttaṃ, idaṃ hi vacanaṃ telassa sāmaññato sinehe pavattiṃ dīpeti, ten' eva ca sāsane [4]"tilatelaṃ, [1]sāsapatelan" ti ādinā visesavacanam[b] pi dissatī ti niṭṭham etthâvagantabbaṃ; api ca *tela*saddo yebhuyyena tilatele vattati yathā [5]*miga*saddo hariṇamige ti pi daṭṭhabbaṃ.

1596 Jala apavāraṇe. *Jāleti jālayati, jālaṃ jālā.* Jālan ti macchajālaṃ, jālā ti aggijālā.

1597 Khala soceyye. Soceyyaṃ sucibhāvo. *Khāleti khālayati pakkhāleti pakkhālayati.*

1598 Tala patiṭṭhāyaṃ. *Tāleti tālayati, tālo talaṃ.* Ettha tālo ti [6]tiṇarājarukkho; talan ti pāṇitala-bhūmitalādi, taṃ hi 'tālayati patiṭṭhāti ettha vatthujātan' ti talaṃ.

1599 Tula ummāne[c]. *Toleti tolayati.*

1600 Dula ukkhepe. Ukkhepo uddhaṃ khipanaṃ. *Doleti dolayati, dolā.* Ettha ca doliyyati ukkhipiyyati yattha nipanno[d] yathānipannako vā[e] ti dolā.

1601 Vula nim[m]ajjane[f]. *Voleti volayati.*

1602 Mīla nim[m]īlane[g]. *Mīleti mīlayati, mīlanaṃ ummīlanaṃ nim[m]īlanaṃ.*

1603 Mūla rohane. *Mūleti mūlayati, mūlaṃ.* Esā hi, yadā patiṭṭhāyaṃ vattati, tadā [7]*bhuv*ādigaṇikā, *mūlatī* ti c'assā rūpaṃ.

[1] Vin III 251^{22} Pva 198^{26}. [2] Vin III 251^{23}. [3] (562^{31}). [4] Vin III 251^{22} Vibha 22^{3} = Sp (I) 437^{28}. [5] (447^{2}). [6] ns: mrak myui^{3} tvaṅ akrī^{3} chuṃ^{3} phrac ra kā^{3} than^{3} paṅ sañ tiṇarāj mañ sa tañ^{3}. [7] √771.

[a] (Ce °rūpāni). [b] (ns visesanavacanam). [c] *ita* Bens (= mo^{2} rve^{1} nhuiṅ^{3} khyin) = Wg § 32: 59; CeBm ummāde (*cf.* unmādana 'prāmādikapāṭhaḥ' *apud* Wg *l. c.*). [d] Bens *ad.* dārako. [e] = va, ns. [f] *vide* Kt Vp *apud* Wg § 32: 62. [g] (Wg § 15: 10: nimeṣaṇe).

Tattha mūlan ti mūlayati rūhati rukkhādi etenā ti mūlaṃ; atha vā mūlayati chinno pi koci etena a-chinnena punad eva rūhatī ti mūlaṃ, vuttaṃ hi: [1]"yathā pi mūle anupaddave daḷhe chinno pi rukkho punad eva rūhati, evam pi taṇhānusaye[a] anūhate nibbattati dukkham idaṃ punappunan" ti; *mūla*saddassa atthuddhāro [2]heṭṭhā *bhuv*ādigaṇe vutto.

1604 Kala 1605 pila khepe. *Kāleti kālayati, kālo; pileti pilayati.* Ettha kālo ti samayo pi maccu pi, tatra samayo 'tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ āyuṃ kālayati khepeti divase divase appaṃ appaṃ karotī' ti kālo ti vuccati, vuttam pi [3]c' etaṃ: [4]"kālo ghasati bhūtāni sabbān' eva sah' attanā, yo ca kālaghaso bhūto sa bhūtapacaniṃ pacī" ti; maccu pana 'kālayati tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ jīvitaṃ khepeti samucchedavasena nāsetī' ti kālo ti vuccati, tenâhu aṭṭhakathācariyā: [5]"kālo ti maccu, kālayati sattānaṃ jīvitaṃ nāsetī ti kālo, kālena maccunā kato nāsito ti kālakato" ti[b]; [6]maraṇaṃ hindaṃ maccu maṭṭu cuti kālo antako nikkhepo ti maraṇassâbhidhānāni.

1606 Sulla sajjane[c]. *Sulleti sullayati.*

1607 Ila peraṇe. *Ileti ilayati.*

1608 Vala bharaṇe[d]. *Vāleti vālayati, [7]vālo.*

1609 Lala icchāyaṃ. *Laleti lalayati.*

1610 Dala vidāraṇe. *Dāleti dālayati padāleti padālayati, [8]kud⟨d⟩ālo.*

1611 Kala gati-saṃkhānesu. *Kaleti[e] kalayati[e], kālo kalā[f].* Kalā[f] ti avayavo, sā hi kalayitabbā saṃkhā[yi]tabbā ti kalā[f].

1612 Sīla upadhāraṇe. Upadhāraṇaṃ bhuso dhāraṇaṃ patiṭṭhāvasena [9]ādhārabhāvo. *Sīleti sīlayati, sīlaṃ, sīlanaṃ.* Ettha sīlan ti sīleti upadhāreti taṃsamaṅgipuggalaṃ apāyesu uppattinivāraṇavasena bhuso dhāretī ti sīlaṃ, atha vā sīlīyati upadhārīyati sappurisehi hadayamaṃsantaraṃ upanetvā dhārīyatī ti sīlaṃ; sīlanan ti *bhuv*ādigaṇe avippakiṇṇatāsaṃkhātaṃ samādhānaṃ vuccati, tattha *sīlatī* ti rūpaṃ, idha pana ādhārabhāvasaṃkhātaṃ upadhāraṇaṃ vuccati, ettha ca *sīleti sīlayati*

---

[1] Dhp 338^{a-d}. [2] 435^{20}—436^{4}. [3] (ca = saccaṃ, ns). [4] J II 260^{20-21} (> Ps I 57^{26-27}). [5] ***. [6] (431^{15}). [7] = sā[3] mrī[3] sā[3] rai, ns. [8] (240^{24}). [9] (435^{3}).

[a] (Bm taṇhā anusaye). [b] Bm *om.* [c] Kt *apud* Wg § 32: 71: śulba sarjane. [d] *ita* CeBens (Wg § 32: 68: bala bhṛtau); Bm bhāraṇe. [e] Bmns kālo. [f] Bm kālo.

ti rūpāni, [1]aṭṭhakathāsu hi kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ patiṭṭhāvasena ādhārabhāvo upadhāraṇan ti vutto.

1613 Vela kālopadese. *Veleti velayati, velā*[a]. [2]Keci *vela* iti dhātusaddo na hotī ti vadanti, tan na gahetabbaṃ · porāṇehi saddasatthavidūhi *velayatī* ti rūpassa dassitattā.

1614 †Pala 1615 mūla lavana-pavanesu[b]. Lavanaṃ chedanaṃ, pavanaṃ sodhanaṃ. *Pāleti pālayati, palaṃ.* Palaṃ nāma mānaviseso, lokassa vimatiṃ pāleti lunāti sodheti cā ti palaṃ. *Mūleti mūlayati*; saddasatthavidū pana [3]"mūlayati[c] kedāraṃ, mūlayati dhaññan" ti payogaṃ vadanti.

1616 Thūla paribrūhane. Paribrūhanaṃ vaḍḍhanaṃ. *Thūleti thūlayati, thūlo puriso,* [4]"thūlā javena hāyanti".

1617 Pala gatiyaṃ. *Paleti palayati*: [5]"atthaṃ paleti na upeti saṃkhaṃ; [6]paleti rasam ādāya; [7]yathā suttaguḷaṃ yattakehi suttehi veṭhitaṃ[d] tattakehi eva palayati".

1618 Ciṅgula paribbhamane. *Ciṅguleti ciṅgulayati*[e], *ciṅgulayitvā*[e]. Atrâyaṃ pāḷī: [8]"yāvatikā abhisaṃkhārassa gati, tāvatikaṃ gantvā ciṅgulayitvā[e] bhūmiyaṃ patatī"[f] ti, tattha [9]"ciṅgulayitvā[e] ti paribbhamitvā". — *La*kārantadhāturūpāni.

1619 Divu parikūjane. Parikūjanaṃ gajjanaṃ. *Deveti devayati, devo*[g], *paridevitvā.* Devo ti megho.

1620 Divu addane. Addanaṃ gandhapiṃsanan ti vadanti. *Deveti devayati.*

1621 Cīva bhāsāyaṃ. *Cīveti cīvayati.* — *Va*kārantadhāturūpāni.

1622 Pusa posane. *Poseti posayati.* Imāni rūpāni kiñcā pi [10]*bhuvā*diganikaṃ *posatī*[h] ti rūpaṃ paṭicca hetukatturūpāni viya dissanti, tathā pi [11]"aññe pi devo posetī" ti ādikassa *curā*diganikarūpassa dassanato suddhakattuvasena vuttānī ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. ubhinnaṃ pana kāritaṭṭhāne *posāpeti posāpayatī* ti hetukatturūpāni icchitabbāni.

1623 [12]**Pesa patiharaṇe.** *Peseti pesayati.*

[1] Vm 8⁵. [2] (Cāndra-dh?). [3] ***. [4] J VI 22¹⁶. [5] Sn 1074bd. [6] Dhp 49c. [7] *cf.* D I 54²⁰ = M I 518¹³ Pva 253³⁰. [8] A I 112¹⁻². [9] Mp *ad* A I 112², *unde radix.* [10] √900. [11] J I 135¹⁸. [12] (*cf.* peṣṛ prayatne, Wg § 16: 14?).

[a] CeBe velo. [b] Wg § 35: 29: palyūla [palpūla] lavana-pavanayoḥ. [c] Bm mūlati. [d] CeBm veditaṃ. [e] Ce ciṅgulāyo (= A). [f] Ce papatī (= A). [g] Ce Bens *ad.* ca. [h] *dedi*; CeBemns posetī.

•**1624** [1]**Pisa bala**[a]**-pāṇanesu.** *Piseti pisayati.*

1625 Pasi nāsane. *Paṃseti paṃsayati.*

1626 Jasi rakkhaṇe. *Jaṃseti jaṃsayati.*

1627 Silesa silesane. *Sileseti silesayati, sileso.*

1628 Lūsa hiṃsāyaṃ. *Lūseti lūsayati.*

1629 Punsa abhimaddane. *Na*kāro niggahītatthaṃ. *Puṃseti puṃsayati, napuṃsako* — dhātu*na*kārassa lope *poso* icc api rūpaṃ. Tattha napuṃsako ti itthibhāva-pumbhāvarahito puggalo, so hi puriso viya sātisayaṃ paccāmitte na puṃseti abhimaddanaṃ kātuṃ na sakkotī ti na-puṃsako ti vuccati; [2]keci pana "na pumā na itthī ti na-puṃsako" ti vacanatthaṃ vadanti, tathā hi saddasatthavidū taṃ puggalaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgavasena "napuṃsakan" ti vadanti.

1630 Dhūsa kantikaraṇe. *Dhūseti dhūsayati.*

1631 Rusa rosane[b]. Rosanaṃ kopakaraṇaṃ. *Roseti rosayati, roso.* Roso ti kodho.

1632 †**Vyasa**[c] **ussagge.** *Vyāseti vyāsayati.*

1633 Jasa hiṃsāyaṃ. *Jāseti jāsayati.*

1634 Daṃsa daṃsane. *Daṃseti daṃsayati, daṃsano.* Daṃsano ti danto, daṃsenti[d] khādanīyaṃ vā bhojanīyaṃ vā etenā ti daṃsano.

1635 Dasi dassane ca. *Ca*kāro daṃsanaṃ apekkhati. *Daṃseti daṃsayati,* [3]*vidaṃseti vidaṃsayati suriyo ālokaṃ.*

1636 Tassa [4]**santajjane.** *Tasseti tassayati puriso core.*

1637 Vassu sattibandhane. Sattibandhanaṃ samatthatākaraṇaṃ. *Vasseti vassayati.*

1638 Jasa tāḷane. Tāḷanaṃ paharaṇaṃ. *Jāseti jāsayati.*

1639 Pasa bandhane. *Pāseti pāsayati, pāso.* Pāsenti[d] bandhanti satte etenā ti pāso · sakuṇapāsādi[e].

1640 Ghusi visaddane[f]. Visaddanaṃ ugghosanaṃ. *Ghoseti ghosayati, ghoso.*

1641 Lasa †**silyayoge**[g]. †Silyayogo lāsiyaṃ nāṭakanāṭanaṃ recakadānaṃ. *Lāseti lāsayati, lāsento lāsenti.* Atrāyaṃ pāḷī:

[1] (*cf.* Kt *apud* Wg § 32: 31?). [2] *infra* § 193, 195 (ns. *cit.* Maṇidīpa). [3] *cf.* √925. [4] *cf.* Wg § 33: 67 (*infra* 567 *n.* b).

[a] Bm bubrula-. [b] Wg § 32: 131: roṣe. [c] *vide* Wg § 35: 78 (*supra* 559[1]); Bens byusa (*et* byoseti, byosayati *cf.* Wg § 26: 110). [d] CeBemns °santi. [e] Bm saguṇa°. [f] (Wg § 33: 53: ghuṣir viśabdane). [g] Wg § 33: 55: śilpayoge [*nāgarī* lp : ly].

[1]"vādentiyā pi lāsenti naccantiyā pi lāsenti lāsentiyā pi naccantī" ti. Tattha [2]lāsentī ti pītiyā[a] uppilavamānā viya uṭṭhahitvā lāsiyanāṭakaṃ nāṭenti [3]recakaṃ denti.

1642 Bhūsa alaṃkāre. *Bhūseti bhūsayati vibhūseti vibhūsayati, bhūsanaṃ vibhūsanaṃ.*

1643 Vasa sinehana-chedâvaharaṇesu. Avaharaṇaṃ corikāya gahaṇaṃ. *Vāseti vāsayati, vasā.*

1644 Tāsa vāraṇe[b]. Vāraṇaṃ nivāraṇaṃ. *Tāseti tāsayati.*

1645 [4]Dhasa[c] uñche. *Dhāseti[c] dhāsayati[c].*

1646 Bhasa gahaṇe. *Bhāseti bhāsayati.*

1647 Pusa dhāraṇe. *Poseti posayati,* ābharaṇaṃ dhāretī ti attho.

1648 Tusi 1649 pisi 1650 kusi 1651 dasi bhāsāyaṃ. *Tuṃseti tuṃsayati; piṃseti piṃsayati; kuṃseti kuṃsayati; daṃseti daṃsayati.*

1652 Khusi [5]akkosane. *Khuṃseti khuṃsayati, khuṃsanā.*

1653 Gavesa maggane. *Gaveseti gavesayati, gavesako gavesito gavesanā [6]gaveṭṭhi.*

1654 Vāsa upasevāyaṃ. *Vāseti vāsayati, vāso āvāso.*

1655 Hisi hiṃsāyaṃ. *Hiṃseti hiṃsayati.*

1656 Nivāsa acchādane. *Vatthaṃ nivāseti nivāsayati,* [7]"pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā".

1657 Aṃsa saṃghāte[d]. *Aṃseti aṃsayati, aṃso aṃsā.* Ettha ca aṃso ti koṭṭhāso pi khandho pi vuccati; [8]aṃsā ti arisarogo.

1658 [9]Misa sajjane. *Meseti mesayati.*

1659 Rasa assādane. *Raseti rasayati, raso.* [10]Rasīyate assādīyate janehī ti raso.

1660 Rasa sinehane. *Raseti rasayati, raso.* Tattha rasetī ti sinehati; raso ti[e] sineho sinehasambandho [11]sāmaggiraso vuccati, yaṃ sandhāya brāhmaṇā Bhagavantaṃ [12]"arasarūpo samaṇo Gotamo" ti avocuṃ.

1661 Sisa asabbappayoge[f]: *seseti sesayati, seso,* [13]**vipubbo 'tisaye.**

---

[1] Vin III 180^{20}. [2] Sp *ad* Vin III 180^{18}. [3] (ns *cit.* Spṭ). [4] *cf.* √1272. [5] (Sp *ad* Vin IV 4^{33} *vide* √1562); khuṃseti vambheti Vin IV 4^{33}: akkosanā vambhanā Vibh 353^{8}. [6] Vibh 353^{14}. [7] M I 31^{29}. [8] Nidda *ad* Nidd I 13^{6}. [9] ***. [10] *cf.* Vibha 45^{14}. [11] (Sp I 131^{30}). [12] *cf.* Vin III 2^{14}. [13] Vp *apud* Wg *p.* 298^{5}.

[a] B^e yā *pro* pītiyā; ns *om.* [b] Wg § 33: 67: trasa dhāraṇe (Śākaṭ: vāraṇe; Kt nivāraṇe); *cf.* 566^{24}. [c] (ns vasa *et* vās°). [d] Wg § 35: 64: samāghāte. [e] B^m *om.* [f] Wg § 34: 11: asarvopayoge.

*Vi*pubbo *sisa*dhātu atisaye vattati. *Viseseti visesayati, viseso visiṭṭho visesanaṃ.*

1662 Missa[a] **sammisse.** *Misseti missayati sammisseti sammissayati, misso missā, missito sammissito sammisso*[b] icc ādīni. Alambusajātake [1]"missā" ti itthīnaṃ vattabbanāmaṃ · purisehi saddhiṃ[c] sammissanatāya.

1663 Jusa paritakkane. *Joseti josayati.*

1664 Dhasa[d] **pahāsane**[e]. *Dhaseti dhasayati.*

1665 Marisa titikkhāyaṃ. *Mariseti marisayati.*

1666 Pisa pesane[f]. *Peseti pesayati, pesako pesito.*

1667 Ghusa sadde. *Ghoseti ghosayati,* [2]"ugghosayuṃ Bodhimaṇḍe pamoditā", *ghoso.*

1668 [3]**Disī uccāraṇe.** *Deseti desayati, desako desetā desito desanā.*

1669 Vasa acchādane. *Vāseti vāsayati, nivāseti nivāsayati, vatthaṃ*[g].

— *Sa*kārantadhāturūpāni.

1670 Araha pūjāyaṃ. *Araheti arahayati, arahā arahaṃ.* [4]"Arahā khīṇāsavo 'sekkho"[h] ti arahato nāmāni.

1671 Sineha sinehane. *Sineheti sinehayati.*

1672 Varaha hiṃsāyaṃ. *Varaheti varahayati, varāho.* [5]Varāho ti sūkaro pi hatthī pi vuccati, [6]"eṇeyyā ca varāhā cā" ti ettha hi sūkaro varāho ti vutto, [7]"mahāvarāhassa ... nadīsu jaggato" ti ettha pana hatthī varāho ti.

1673 Raha cāge. *Raheti rahayati.*

1674 Caha †**parikatthane**[i]. *Caheti cahayati.*

1675 Maha pūjāyaṃ. *Maheti mahayati,* [8]"mahito rājā mahārājā", *vihāramaho cetiyamaho.*

1676 Piha icchāyaṃ. *Piheti pihayati, pihā pihālu apiho,* [9]"pihanīyā vibhūtiyo".

1677 Kuha vimhāpane. *Kuheti kuhayati, kuhako* — kuhayati[j] [10]lokavimhāpanaṃ karotī ti kuhako — *kuhanā.*

---

[1] J V 153^{9} 154^{30} 157^{28}, Ja V 153^{11}. [2] J I 75^{7}. [3] (Mmd 558 Ce 433^{8}: disa uccāraṇe). [4] (*cf.* Abh 10^{ab}). [5] *cf.* 458^{6-11}. [6] J V 406^{7}. [7] Vin II 201^{25}. [8] ***. [9] (81^{20}). [10] Sv I 91^{28}.

[a] CeBm misa; Wg § 35: 67: miśra samparke. [b] CeBm sammiso. [c] Ce *ad.* kilesavasena (< Ja V 153^{12}). [d] Bens masa. [e] Wg § 34: 431 [f] *cf.* Wg § 26: 108. [g] Bm vutthaṃ, Ce *om.* [h] *ita* Bm (*metr.*); CeBens asekkho. [i] *leg.* parikakkane (= parikalkane Wg § 35: 14 *et* § 32: 82 *v. l.*); ns: akhyui[1] nhuik parikakkane rhi eñ[1]. [j] ns kuhati.

1678 Saha †parisahane[a]. †Parisahanaṃ[a] khanti. *Saheti sahayati, sahanaṃ.* [1]*Bhuv*ādigaṇikassa pan' assa *sahatī* ti rūpaṃ.
1679 Garaha vinindane. *Garaheti garahayati, garahā.* [2]*Bhuv*ādigaṇikassa pan' assa *garahatī* ti rūpaṃ. — *Ha*kārantadhāturūpāni.

1680 Taḷa [3]**tāḷane.** *Tāḷeti tāḷayati patāḷeti patāḷayati, tāḷaṃ.* Tāḷan ti kaṃsatāḷādi.
1681 Taḷa āghāte. Pubbe viya rūpāni.
1682 Khaḷa bhede. *Khaḷeti khaḷayati.*
1683 Īḷa thavane[b]. *Īḷeti īḷayati.*
1684 Juḷa peraṇe. *Joḷeti joḷayati.*
1685 Pīḷa [4]**avagāhane.** *Pīḷeti pīḷayati nippīḷeti nippīḷayati, pīḷanako*[c] *pīḷito pīḷā pīḷanaṃ nippīḷanako.*
1686 Laḷa upasevāyaṃ. *Lāḷeti lāḷayati upalāḷeti upalāḷayati.* [5]*Bhuv*ādigaṇaṭṭhāya pana vilāsa[na]tthe vattamānāya etissā *laḷatī* ti rūpaṃ.
1687 Siḷa seḷane. *Seḷeti seḷayati seḷento.* Ettha [6]seḷetī ti seḷitasaddaṃ karoti. — Avaggantadhāturūpāni.

*Cur*ādī ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,
suttesv aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito. 24

*Cura*pamukhagaṇo me sāsanatthaṃ pavutto,
supacurahitakāmo tam pi sikkheyya dhīro;
supacuranayapāṭhe satthuno taṃ hi sikkhaṃ
†piyusam[d] iva manuññaṃ atthasāraṃ labhetha. 25

Iti navaṅge sāṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe curādigaṇaparidīpano aṭṭhārasamo[e] paricchedo.

XIX.

Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi Sabbagaṇavinicchayaṃ
sotūnaṃ paṭubhāvatthaṃ parame piṭakattaye;

[1] √1031. [2] √1020. [3] (*cf.* Wg § 8: 28). [4] (ns: *ava*saddā paribhavanattha). [5] √1048. [6] Bva *ad* Bv I 36[a] (Pj II *485*[25]).

[a] ɔ: marisana-, (Wg § 34: 4; *cf.* 458 *n.* e). [b] = Kt *apud* Wg § 32: 128. [c] Bm pīḷako? [d] = nat sudhā, ns (ɔ: pīyūsa). [e] Bm sattarasamo.

paccayādivibhāgehi nayehi vividhehi taṃ
sukhaggāhāya sotūnaṃ suṇātha mama bhasato. 2

Tattha paṭhamo *bhuvā*digaṇo, dutiyo *rudhā*digaṇo, tatiyo *divā*digaṇo, catuttho *svā*digaṇo, pañcamo *kiyā*digaṇo, chaṭṭho *gaha*digaṇo, sattamo *tanā*digaṇo, aṭṭhamo *curā*digaṇo imasmiṃ Bhagavato pāvacane aṭṭhavidhā dhātugaṇā bhavanti. Etesu vikaraṇapaccayavasena

[1]*bhuvā*dito *a*kāro ca, [2]sānusāro *rudhā*dito
[3]*a*kāro c' ev' *i*vaṇṇo ca *e*kār'-*o*kāram eva ca, [Ce 504[1]] 3
[4]*ya*paccayo *divā*dimhā, [5]*ṇu-ṇā-uṇā* *suvā*dito,
[6]*kyā*dito pana *nā* yeva, [7]*ppa-ṇhā* pana *gahā*dito, 4
[8]*o-yirā* tu *tanā*dimhā, [9]*ṇe-ṇayā* ca *curā*dito
agahitagahaṇena paccayā dasa pañca ca. 5
[10]Hiyyattanī sattamī ca vattamānā ca pañcamī
catass' etā pavuccanti sabbadhātukanāmikā, 6
etesu visayesv eva *a*kāro suddhakattari
[11]aññatra *kha-cha-sā*dīhi sahā pi ca na labbhate[a]. 7
[12]*Bhavati hoti sambhoti jeti jayati kayati*
ḍeti yāti iti eti avati koti saṃkati[b] 8
bhikkhati pivati pāti vadeti vadati iti
*bhuvā*didhāturūpāni bhavantī ti pakāsaye. 9
[13]Rūpaṃ *rundhati rundhīti rundheti* puna *rundhiti*[c]
sumbhoti cc ādirūpāni *rudhā*dīnan ti dīpaye. 10
[14]*Dibbati sibbati* c' eva *yujjhati*[d] *vijjati* tathā
ghāyati yāyati cc ādi rūpam āhu *divā*dinaṃ. 11
[15]*Suṇoti* ca *suṇāti* ca *vuṇoti*[e] ca *vuṇāti*[e] ca
pāpuṇāti hinoti ti ādi rūpaṃ *suvā*dinaṃ. 12
[16]*Kināti* ca *jināti* ca *dhunāti* ca *munāti* ca
asnāti cc ādi rūpañ ca *kyā*dīnan ti vibhāvaye. 13

---

[1] § 925. [2] § 926. [3] § 927. [4] § 928. [5] § 929. [6] § 930. [7] § 931. [8] § 932. [9] § 933. [10] § 904. [11] aññatra | anabbhāsavisaya mha ta pā[3] so titikkhati ca so abbhāsavisaya tui[1] nhuik ||, ns. [12] 25[28], 454[15], 4[2], 344[6] (*bis*), (321[9]?); 355[27], 416[9], 315[18] (*bis*), 322[33] *et* 440[15], 321[8], 325[25]; 331[10], 401[24], 401[10] *et* 402[5, 6], 385[30] (*bis*). [13] 470[6-7]; 473[22]. [14] 475[29], 489[8], 484[6], 479[15] *et* 481[7]; 478[1], 488[23]. [15] 491[17] (*bis*), 494[20] (*bis*); 493[30], 494[31]. [16] 495[11], 495[20], 497[7], 498[4] *et* 500[10]; 501[17].

[a] Bens labbhati. [b] (Ce saṅgati, Bm bhaṅgati). [c] ns: ī gāthā nhuik chan[3] sui[1] luik rve[1] paṭhamapāda nhuik rundhīti hu ī dīgha || dutiyapāda nhuik rundhiti hu i rassa yū ||. [d] *ita* Bm; CeBens yujjati. [e] (Ce dhu°).

[1]*Gheppati patiganhāti sanhaṃ* (ca)[a] *sanhako* ti ca
kanhaṃ tanhā ti[b] *tinh'-unham* icc ādi ca[c] *gahā*dinaṃ. 14
[2]*Tanoti* ca *karoti* ca *kayirati sanoti*[d] ca
sakkot' appoti pappoti cc ādi rūpaṃ *tanā*dinaṃ. 15
[3]*Coreti corayante* ca [4]*cinteti cintayanti* ca
[5]*manteti* cc ādikañ cā pi rūpam āhu *curā*dinaṃ. 16
Vikaraṇavasen' evaṃ rūpabhedo pakāsito
dhātūnaṃ [6]dhātubhedādikusalassa matānugo. 17

[7]Kiriyāya dhāraṇato dhātavo ekadhā matā,
[8]dvidhā pi ca pavuccanti sakammâkammato pana. 18
Tattha sakammakā nāma [9]*gami*[e]*-bhakkhā*dayo siyuṃ,
[10]*ṭhâsā*dayo akammā ca upasaggaṃ vinā vade, 19
sakammakâkammabhūte [11]*divu* icc ādayo puna
gahetvāna tidhā honti evañ cā pi vibhāvaye; 20
sakammake dvidhā bhitvā ekakamma-dvikammato
akammakehi te saddhiṃ tividhā pi bhavanti ti[f]. [C[e] 505[1]] 21
Akammakā [12]rutā[g] yeva, ekakammā [13]*gamā*dayo,
honti dvikammakā nāma [14]*duhi-kara-vahā*dayo; 22
sakammâkammakattamhi dhātūnam upasaggato
niyamo n'atthi, so tasmā na mayā ettha vuccati. 23

[15]Ekaṭṭhānā [13]*gam'* icc ādī, dviṭṭhānā [16]*bhū*-[17]*pacā*dayo,
tiṭṭhānā [18]*svā*dayo, evaṃ ṭhānato pi tidhā matā. 24

[19]*Gupā*dayo[h] niyogena ākhyātatte savuddhikā,
[20]*vaca-tudā*dayo[i] na-hi-vuddhikā kāritaṃ vinā, 25
[21]*khī* [22]*ji* icc ādayo dhātū savuddhâvuddhikā matā
iti vuddhivasenā pi tividho dhātusaṅgaho. 26

[1] 503[8], 503[4], 504[9]; 504[20], 503[28], 504[12], 503[24]. [2] 506[1], 509[10] (*bis*), *507*[11]; 506[24], 508[26]. [3] 518[19]. [4] 537[17]. [5] 539[14]. [6] (Dhātukathāaṭṭhakathā 114[5]). [7] (2[5]). [8] (3[20]—4[17]). [9] √1075c, 1314. [10] √300, 973. [11] √1100. [12] (571[12]). [13] √1075c. [14] √1036, 1289, 1035. [15] (ɔ: ekagaṇikā, ns). [16] √1 *et* 1555. [17] √162 (338[32] *et* 339[28]). [18] √865 *et* 1180 *et* 1204. [19] √553. [20] √145 *et* 493. [21] √38 (*infra* 572[16]). [22] √178 *et* 1238.

a C[e]B[m](ns) *om.* b B[e] ca, B[m] ti ca. c (B[m] *om*). d ns: ok nhuik [507[11]] panu dāne hu rhi eñ[1]. e ns gamu-. f B[e]ns hi (bhavanti hi | bhavanti eva). g C[e] ruhā, B[m] duhā. h *ita* (*conj.*) C[e]B[e]ns; B[m] guhādayo; (ns: guhādayo rhi kra eñ[1] || guha-dusānaṃ dīghaṃ sut [Kc 488 > Sd § 977] phrañ[1] vuddhi kui mrac ra kā[3] || niyogena savuddhikā hū sañ nhañ[1] chan[1] ra kā[3] ma sañ[1] ||. i *dedi*; C[e]B[em]ns -turādayo.

Aluttavikaraṇā ça luttavikaraṇā tathā
luttâluttavikaraṇā evam pi tividhā siyuṃ. 27
Tatra †luttavikaraṇā[a] [1]vami[b]-rudhi-divādayo
[2]pā-bhādayo [3]ji-nī cc ādī kamato itare siyuṃ. 28

Suddhassarā ekasarā tathânekassarā ti ca
tidhā bhavanti: [4]y-u, [5]yā-tā-pā-bhā-lādī, [6]karādayo. 29
Catudhādinayo cā pi labbhamānavasena ca
gahetabbo nayaññūhi yathāvuttānusārato. 30
Puna suddhassarā dhātū ekassarā ca sattadhā
ā-ivaṇṇa-uvaṇṇanta-e-ovaṇṇavasā matā, 31
avaṇṇ'-ivaṇṇ'-uvaṇṇant'-ekārantānaṃ vasena ve
anekassaradhātū ca sattadhā va pakittitā; 32
evaṃ pannarasadhā pi dhātūnam idha saṅgaho
tappabhedaṃ pakāseyyuṃ i u icc ādinā vidū. 33

Tatra [7]"i gatiyaṃ, [8]i ajjhayane, [9]u sadde" icc ete suddhassarā dhātavo, [10]"yā rā lā" icc ādayo ekassarā ākārantā, [11]"khi ji †ni" icc ādayo ekassarā ikārantā, [12]"pī" icc ādayo ekassarā īkārantā, [13]"khu du ku" icc ādayo ekassarā ukārantā, [14]"bhū hū" icc ādayo ekassarā ūkārantā, [15]"khe je se" icc ādayo ekassarā ekārantā, [16]"so" icc ādayo ekassarā okārantā; [17]"kara paca saṅgāma" icc ādayo anekassarā akārantā, [18]"omā" icc ādayo anekassarā ākārantā, [19]"saki"[c] icc ādayo anekassarā ikārantā, [20]"cakkhī" icc ādayo anekassarā īkārantā, [21]"andhu" icc ādayo anekassarā ukārantā, [Ce 506[1]] [22]"kakkhū"[d] icc ādayo anekassarā ūkārantā, [23]"gile mile" icc ādayo anekassarā ekārantā ti evaṃ pannarasavidhena dhātusaṅgaho. Atha tettiṃsavidhena pi dhātusaṅgaho bhavati, kathaṃ:

dhātū suddhassarā c' eva, puna c'ekassarā pi ca
kakārantā khakārantā gantā ghantā ca dhātavo 34

---

[1] √679 *et* 1082 *et* 1100. [2] √542 *et* 613. [3] √178 *et* 520. [4] √2, 14. [5] √680, 1115, 542, 613, 758. [6] √1289. [7] √2. [8] √13 (ns: paccetī ti icchati pattheti | Saṃyut-aṭṭhakathā [*ad* S I 182[29]] min[1] ra kā[3] | icchāyaṃ hū so anak kui lañ[3] mhat ap eñ[1] ||). [9] √14. [10] √680, 704, 758. [11] √38, 178, *520*. [12] √1247. [13] √39, 432, 3. [14] √1075a–b. [15] √1076ghi. [16] (489 *n.* f. 583[14]). [17] √1289, 162, 1573. [18] √650. [19] √21. [20] (*cf.* √89, Wg § 24: 7; *infra* 589[18–10]). [21] (*leg.* anju? *cf.* anjū Wg § 29: 21). [22] *vide n.* d. [23] √794, 795.

[a] Bens tatrâlutta°. [b] Bens gami. [c] *ita* Bens; Ce sabhi, Bm sati. [d] *ita* Bens; Ce cakkhū, Bm *om.* kakkhū . . . ūkārantā (*leg.* takkhū? Wg § 17: 3—4).

*ca*kārantā *cha*kārantā *ja*ntā *jha*ntā ca *ña*ntakā
*ṭa*kārantā *ṭha*kārantā *ḍa*ntā *ḍha*ntā ca *ṇa*ntakā 35
*ta*ntā c'eva tathā *tha*ntā *da*ntā *dha*ntā ca *na*ntakā
*pa*ntā *pha*ntā *ba*kārantā *bha*ntā *ma*ntā ca *ya*ntakā 36
*ra*ntā *la*ntā *va*kārantā *sa*ntā *ha*ntā ca *ḷa*ntakā
iti tettiṃsadhā ñeyyo dhātūnam idha saṅgaho. 37
Mate satthussa *ḍha-ṇa-ḷā* padādimhi na dissare,
ten' ekassaradhātūsu *ḍha-ṇa-ḷā* na kathīyare. 38
*I*kāranta-*tī*kārantavasena tu yathārahaṃ
nāmaṃ sambhoti dhātūnaṃ *i-ti*paccayayogato: 39
paci bhikkhi chidi khādi karoti bhavati gami
gati gacchati hotī ti ādivohāram uddhare. 40

Evaṃ tettiṃsabhedehi gahitesu nikhilesu dhātusu
[1]*saha-hiṃsa-īha*vasā *sīha*saddagatiṃ vade,
[2]"sahanato hananato sīho" ti hi garū vaduṃ. 41

Tathā hi sīho vātātapādiparissayam pi sahati, 'kim me bahūhi ghātitehī' ti attano gocaratthāya khuddake pāṇe agaṇhanto [3]'māhaṃ khuddake pāṇe visamagate saṃghātaṃ āpādesin' ti anuddayavasena sahitabbe khuddakasatte pi sahati, hiṃsitabbe pana kāyūpapanne sūkara-mahiṃsādayo satte hiṃsati, tasmā pi sīho ti vuccati; yathā pana [4]kantanaṭṭhena[a] ādiantavipallāsato *takkaṃ* vuccati, evaṃ hiṃsanaṭṭhena[a] pi sīho ti veditabbo; atha vā sabbairiyāpathesu daḷhaviriyattā suṭṭhu īhatī ti s-īho vuttaṃ hi: [5]"yathā hi[b] sīho migarājā nisajjaṭṭhānacaṃkame alīnavīriyo hoti paggahītamano[c] sadā" ti; aparo nayo

sahanā ca hiṃsanā ca tathā sīghajavattato
sīho icc api bhāseyya Sakyasīhassa sāsane, 42

vuttaṃ hi Suttanipātaṭṭhakathāyaṃ: [6]"sahanā ca hananā ca sīghajavattā ca sīho" ti. [7]Idāni tadatthuddhāro vuccate: *sīha*-saddo [8]"sīho bhikkhave migarājā" ti ādisu migarāje āgato, [Ce 507[1]] [9]"atha kho Sīho senāpati yena Bhagavā ten upasaṃkamī" ti[d] ādisu paññattiyaṃ, [10]"sīho ti kho bhikkhave tathāgatass' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassā" ti

[1] √1031, 871, 1015. [2] (573[28]). [3] A V 33[8]. [4] (473[19]). [5] Bv 2: 139a–d. [6] Pj II 127[16]. [7] (*cf.* 129[18, 28]). [8] A II 33[2]. [9] A III 38[23]. [10] A V 33[4–5].

a Bm °tthena. b Bv: pi. c (Bm viggahita°). d Bm *om.*

°ādisu tathāgate; tattha tathāgate asadisakappanāya[a] āgato, etth' etaṃ vuccati:

sīhe, paññattiyañ cā pi, buddhe appaṭipuggale,
imesu tīsu atthesu *sīha*saddo pavattati. 43

[1]*Rūpi-ruppati*dhātūhi *rūpa*saddagatiṃ vade
'rūpayati, ruppatī' ti vatvā nibbacanadvayaṃ. 44

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ garūhi: [2]"rūpayatī ti rūpaṃ, vaṇṇavikāraṃ āpajjamānaṃ hadayaṅgatabhāvaṃ pakāsetī ti attho" ti; vuttam[b] pi c' etaṃ: [3]"rūpan ti ken' aṭṭhena rūpaṃ: ruppanaṭṭhenā ti, Bhagavatā pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ: kiñ ca[c] bhikkhave rūpaṃ vadetha: ruppatī ti kho bhikkhave tasmā rūpan ti vuccati, kena ruppati: sītena pi ruppatī ti" vitthāro. Atthuddhāro pan' assa [4]heṭṭhā vutto va.

Pasava-temanatthena[d] dhātunā [5]*udi*nā pana
*samudda*saddanipphattiṃ vadeyya matimā naro. 45

Ettha hi samuddo ti aṭṭhahi acchariyabbhutadhammehi samannāgatattā samuddati[e] attasannissitānaṃ[f] macchamakarādinaṃ pītisomanassaṃ pasavati janetī ti samuddo, ayam asmākaṃ khanti; aṭṭhakathācariyā pana [6]"samuddanaṭṭhena[e] samuddo, kiledanaṭṭhena temanaṭṭhenā ti vuttaṃ hotī" ti vadanti, Milindapañhe pana āyasmā Nāgaseno[g] [7]"bhante Nāgasena [8]samuddo (samuddo)[h] ti vuccati, kena kāraṇena āpaṃ[i] udakaṃ samuddo ti vuccatī" ti[j] Milindaraññā puṭṭho āha: "yattakaṃ mahārāja udakaṃ tattakaṃ loṇaṃ, yattakaṃ loṇaṃ tattakaṃ udakaṃ: udakasamattā[k] samuddo ti vuccatī" ti, tadā raññā Milindena "kallo 'si bhante Nāgasenā" ti vuttaṃ; ettha hi 'samaṃ udakena loṇaṃ etthā ti sam-uddo' ti nibbacanaṃ veditabbaṃ

---

[1] √1523, 1156. [2] Vibha 45^{10}. [3] *cf.* Vibha 3^{30}—4^{2} (*supra* 486^{9}). [4] (486^{27}—487^{3}). [5] √1092. [6] Spk *ad* S IV 157^{27}. [7] Mil *85*^{31}—86^{3} (*supra* 114^{12}). [8] samuddo | kui || samuddo ti | rve[1] || vuccati | eñ[1] || vā | samuddo samuddo ti | hū rve[1] || 'yasmā pucchāyaṃ vyāpanicchānayena "duppañño duppañño", [M I 292^{9}] ti āmeḍitavasena vuttaṃ' hū so Mūlapaṇṇāsaṭīka nhaṅ[1] lyo[2] ce || ns.

[a] Bens sadisa° (= hīnūpamā ā[3] phraṅ[1] tū eñ[1] hu kraṃ khraṅ[3] phraṅ[1]). [b] (Bm vuttā). [c] Be ci. [d] Ce °ṭṭhena.' [e] *leg.* samund°? [f] (Ce attha°). [g] Bm āyasmā nā. [h] Bm *om.* [i] Mil *om.* [j] Bm samuddo tī ti. [k] Bm udakaṃsamatā.

[1]*nīlod*[*ak*]*an*[a] ti ādisu viya; tattha bhadantaNāgasenamatañ[b] ca amhākaṃ matañ ca pakatisamuddaṃ[c] sandhāya vuttattā na virujjhati, aṭṭhakathācariyānaṃ matam pi [2]"taṇhāsamuddo" ti ca [3]"samuddo p'eso" ti ca āgatāni samuddasarikkhakāni [ca] taṇhā-cakkhusotādīni sandhāya vuttattā na virujjhatī ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

[4]*Khāda*dhātuvasā cā pi, [5]*khamu*dhātuvasena ca,
[6]*khani*to vā pi dhātumhā, [7]*dhā*to *khaṃ*pubbato pi vā
*khandha*saddassa nipphattiṃ saddakkhandhavidū vade. 46

[Ce 508^{1}] Tattha [8]"saṃkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā pi dukkhā" ti vacanato (s)ayam[d] pi dukkhadhammo va[e] samāno jātijarāvyādhimaraṇadukkhādīhi anekehi dukkhehi khajjati khādīyatī ti khandho; teh' eva dukkhehi khaññati avadārīyatī ti pi khandho; khanīyati parikhaññatī ti pi khandho; attena vā attaniyena vā tucchattā [9]khaṃ suññākāraṃ dhāretī ti pi khan-dho · rūpakkhandhādi. Atthuddhārato pana

*khandha*saddo rāsi-guṇa-paṇṇattisu ca rūḷhiyaṃ
koṭṭhāse c'eva aṃse ca vattatī ti vibhāvaye. 47

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Sammohavinodaniyā[f] Vibhaṅgaṭṭhakathāyaṃ: [10]"*khandha*saddo sambahulesu ṭhānesu nipatati[g]: rāsimhi guṇe paṇṇattiyaṃ rūḷhiyan ti: [11]"seyyathā pi bhikkhave mahāsamudde na sukaraṃ udakassa pamāṇaṃ gahetuṃ: ettakāni udakāḷhakānī ti vā ettakāni udakāḷhakasatānī ti vā ettakāni udakāḷhakasahassānī ti vā ettakāni udakāḷhakasatasahassānī ti vā, atha kho 'asaṃkheyyo[h] appameyyo mahā[i] udakakkhandho' t' eva saṃkhaṃ gacchatī" ti ādisu hi rāsito[i] khandho nāma, na hi parittakaṃ udakaṃ[i] udakakkhandho ti vuccati bahukam[j] eva vuccati, tathā[k] na parittakaṃ[m] rajo rajakkhandho, na appamattakā gāvo gavakkhandho, na appamattakaṃ balaṃ balakkhandho, na appamattakaṃ puññaṃ puññakkhandho ti vuccati, bahukam[j] eva hi rajo rajakkhandho, bahukā ca gavādayo gavakkhandho, balakkhandho, puññakkhandho ti vuccati[n]; [12]"sīla-

[1] J VI 172^{7} (*supra* 237^{16} *infra* § 257). [2] Dhs § 1059? (*p.* 189^{36}). [3] Dhs § 597 *et* 601. [4] √435 (Kc 666). [5] √533. [6] √1279? [7] √497. [8] Vin I 10^{29-30}. [9] (241^{3}). [10] 575^{19}—576^{18} < Vibha 1^{20}—2^{23}. [11] A II 55^{19-24}. [12] M I $301^{7, 9}$.

[a] CeBm nīlodakan; Bens nīlodan (= J). [b] Bm bhantaᵒ. [c] Bm pakatisamuddhaṃsaddaṃ. [d] CeBm ayam; Bens sayam. [e] Ce yeva. [f] *ita* CeBm; Bens ᵒniyaṃ. [g] = kya eñ[1], ns; Vibha: dissati. [h] Bmns asaṅkhyeyyo. [i] Bm *om.* [j] *ita* ns (= Vibha); Ce pahutaṃ, Bem bahutaṃ. [k] (Bm *ad.* hi). [m] Vibha: ᵒko. [n] ns vuccanti.

kkhandho . . . samādhikkhandho"[a] ti ādisu pana guṇato khandho nāma, [1]"addasā kho Bhagavā mahantaṃ dārukkhandhaṃ Gaṅgāya nadiyā sotena vuyhamānan" ti ettha paṇṇattito khandho nāma, [2]"yaṃ . . . cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho" ti ādisu rūḷhito khandho nāma, sv āyam idha rāsito adhippeto, ayaṃ hi khandhaṭṭho nāma [3]piṇḍaṭṭho [4]pūgaṭṭho [5]ghaṭaṭṭho [6]rāsaṭṭho, tasmā rāsilakkhaṇā khandhā ti veditabbā[b], [7]koṭṭhāsaṭṭho ti pi vattuṃ vaṭṭati, lokasmiṃ hi iṇaṃ[c] gahetvā codīyamānā "dvīhi khandhehi dassāma, tīhi khandhehi dassāmā" ti vadanti, iti koṭṭhāsalakkhaṇā khandhā ti pi vattuṃ vaṭṭati, evam ettha rūpakkhandho ti rūparāsi rūpakoṭṭhāso, vedanakkhandho[d] ti vedanārāsi vedanākoṭṭhāso ti iminā nayena[e] attho veditabbo"; [8]"khandhe-bhāraṃ; [9]khandhato otāreti; [10]mahāhanu usabhakkhandho" ti ādisu pana aṃso khandho ti vuccati.

[11]*Ā*pubbā *yata*to cā pi, *āyu*papadato puna
*tanu*to vā *ni*to[f] vā pi *āyatana*ravo gato. [Ce 509[1]] 48

Vuttam pi c' etaṃ: [12]"ā-yatanato, āyānaṃ vā[g] tananato āyatassa ca nayanato āyatanan ti veditabbaṃ; cakkhurūpādisu hi taṃtaṃdvārārammaṇā cittacetasikā dhammā sena sena anubhavanādikiccena āyatanti, uṭṭhahanti ghaṭanti vāyamantī[h] ti vuttaṃ hoti; te ca pana āyabhūte dhamme etāni †tananti[i], vitthārentī ti vuttaṃ hoti; idañ ca anamatagge saṃsāre pavattaṃ atīva āyataṃ saṃsāradukkhaṃ yāva na nivattati tāva nayanti (pa)vattayantī[j] ti vuttaṃ hoti, — iti sabbe p' ime dhammā āyatanato āyānaṃ vā[g] tananato āyatassa ca nayanato āyatanan ti vuccanti; api ca [13]nivāsaṭṭhānaṭṭhena[k] ākaraṭṭhena samosaraṇaṭṭhāna[m]-sañjātidesaṭṭhena kāraṇaṭṭhena ca āyatanaṃ

---

[1] S IV 179^{8} (*supra* 492^{18}). [2] Dhs § 6. [3] = apoṅ^{3} anak, ns. [4] = apuṃ anak, ns. [5] = acañ^{3} anak, ns. [6] = acu anak, ns. [7] = abhui^{1} anak, ns. [8] Vin III 49^{29}. [9] *cf.* § 555. [10] Bv 2: *194*[a] [*metr*: ⏑ – ⏑ ⏓, ⏑ ⏑ ⏑ – –]. [11] √396, 1277, *521*. [12] 576^{18}—577^{18} < Vibha 45^{19}—46^{22} (*supra* 361^{5} 396$^{4, 28}$) = Vm 481^{22}—482^{25}. [13] As 140^{34} Sv I 124^{30}.

[a] Bm *om.* [b] (Bm °bbo). [c] (Bm raṇaṃ). [d] CeBens vedanākkho°. [e] Vibha: *ad.*: saññākkhandhādīnaṃ. [f] *ita* (*metr.*) CeBm; Bens tanito *pro* vā nito. [g] Vibha Vm *om.* [h] Bm vāyamentī (Vibha: ghaṭenti vāyamantī). [i] Vibha Vm: tanonti. [j] Bm vattayanti; Vibha Vm: nayant' eva pavatt°. [k] Bem nivāsanaṭṭh°. [m] Bens °ṭhānaṭṭhena (= Vibha Vm).

veditabbaṃ, tathā hi loke "Issarāyatanaṃ, Vāsudevāyatanan", ti ādisu nivāsaṭṭhānaṃ[a] āyatanan ti vuccati[b], "suvaṇṇāyatanaṃ, ratanāyatanan" ti ādisu ākaro, sāsane pana [1]"manorame āyatane sevanti naṃ vihaṅgamā" ti ādisu samosaraṇaṭṭhānaṃ, [2]"Dakkhiṇāpatho gunnaṃ āyatanan" ti ādisu sañjātideso, [3]"tatra tatr' eva sakkhibhabbataṃ pāpuṇāti sati ⟨sati⟩ āyatane" ti ādisu kāraṇaṃ; cakkhuādisu cā pi cittacetasikā dhammā nivasanti · tadāyattavuttitāyā ti cakkhādayo ca nesaṃ nivāsaṭṭhānaṃ[c], cakkhādisu ⟨ca⟩ te ākiṇṇā · taṃnissitattā tadārammaṇattā cā ti cakkhādayo nesaṃ ākaro, cakkhādayo ca nesaṃ samosaraṇaṭṭhānaṃ · tattha tattha dvārārammaṇavasena samosaraṇato, cakkhādayo ca nesaṃ sañjātideso · tannissayārammaṇabhāvena tatth' eva uppattito, cakkhādayo ca nesaṃ kāraṇaṃ · tesaṃ abhāve abhāvato[e], — iti nivāsaṭṭhānaṭṭhena[f] ākaraṭṭhena samosaraṇaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sañjātidesaṭṭhena kāraṇaṭṭhenā ti imehi kāraṇehi ete dhammā · āyatanan ti vucca⟨n⟩ti, tasmā yathāvutten' aṭṭhena[g] cakkhuñ ca taṃ āyatanañ cā ti cakkhāyatanaṃ || la || dhammā ca te āyatanañ cā ti dhammāyatanan ti evaṃ tāv' ettha atthato viññātabbo vinicchayo ti. Icc evaṃ

nivāso ākaro c' eva jātideso ca kāraṇaṃ
samosaraṇaṭhānañ ca vuccat' āyatanaṃ iti[h]. 49

[4]*Vidi*-[5]*vide*hi dhātūhi *a*kārapubbakehi vā
*antavirahita*saddūpapadena [6]*ju*nā pi vā
*avijjā*saddanipphatti dīpetabbā sudhīmatā. [Ce 510^{1}] 50

Ettha [7]pūretuṃ ayuttaṭṭhena kāyaduccaritādi avindiyaṃ nāma, aladdhabban ti attho, taṃ avindiyaṃ vindatī ti avijjā, tabbiparītato kāyaduccaritādi vindiyaṃ nāma, taṃ vindiyaṃ na vindatī ti avijjā; khandhānaṃ rāsaṭṭhaṃ āyatanānaṃ āyatanaṭṭhaṃ dhātūnaṃ suññaṭṭhaṃ saccānaṃ tathaṭṭhaṃ indriyānaṃ adhipatiyaṭṭhaṃ aviditaṃ karotī ti avijjā, dukkhādīnaṃ pīḷanādivasena vuttaṃ catubbidhaṃ atthaṃ aviditaṃ karotī ti pi avijjā; antavirahite saṃsāre sabbabhava-yoni-gati-viññāṇa-

[1] A III 43^{6}. [2] ***. [3] *cf.* M I 494^{34}. [4] √495. [5] √490. [6] √180. [7] 577^{24}—578^{3} < Vibhā 134^{14-24} = Vm 526^{14-24}.

[a] Bem nivāsanaṭṭh°. [b] Bm *om.*; ns āyatanaṃ āyatanan ti vuccati (= Vm), *et cit.* mhṭ *ad* Vm 482^{2}. [c] Bmns nivāsanaṭṭh°. [d] Be *ad.* ca. [e] Bm abhāve abhāvato, Ce bhāve abhāvato. [f] *ita et* Bm. [g] *ita* Bm; CeBens atthena. [h] Ce āyatanen' iti.

ṭṭhiti-sattāvāsesu sattę javāpetī ti avijjā, paramatthato avijjamānesu itthi-purisādisu javati, vijjamānesu pi khandhādisu na javatī ti avijjā"; yaṃ pana aṭṭhakathāyaṃ [1]"api ca cakkhuviññāṇādīnaṃ vatthārammaṇa[a]-paṭiccasamuppāda-paṭiccasamuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ chādanato pi avijjā" ti vuttaṃ, etaṃ na saddatthato vuttaṃ atha kho avijjāya chādanakiccattā vuttaṃ, tathā hi Abhidhammaṭīkāyaṃ idaṃ vuttaṃ: [2]"vyañjanatthaṃ dassetvā sabhāvatthaṃ dassetuṃ [3]"api cā" ti ādim āha: cakkhuviññāṇādīnaṃ vatthārammaṇāni[b] 'idaṃ vatthu, idam ārammaṇan' ti avijjāya ñātuṃ na sakkā ti avijjā tappaṭicchādikā vuttā, vatthārammaṇasabhāvacchādanato eva avijjādīnaṃ paṭiccasamuppādabhāvassa jarāmaraṇādīnaṃ paṭiccasamuppannabhāvassa ca chādanato paṭiccasamuppāda-paṭiccasamuppannacchādanaṃ veditabban" ti. Tattha [4]"duggatigāmikammassa visesapaccayattā avijjā avindiyaṃ vindatī ti vuttā, tathā visesapaccayo vindanīyassa[c] na hotī ti vindiyaṃ na vindatī ti ca, attanissitānaṃ cakkhuviññāṇādīnaṃ pavattāpanaṃ[d] uppādanaṃ āyatanaṃ samohabhāven' eva[e] anabhisamayabhūtattā aviditaṃ aññātaṃ karoti; antavirahite javāpetī ti [5]"vaṇṇāgama-vipariyāya-vikāra-vināsa-dhātuatthavisesayogehi pañcavidhassa[f] niruttilakkhaṇassa vasena tīsu pi padesu *a*kāra-*vi*kāra-*ja*kāre gahetvā aññesaṃ vaṇṇānaṃ lopaṃ katvā, *ja*kārassa ca dutiyassa āgamaṃ katvā[g], *a-vi-j-jā* vuttā" ti.

[6]*Araha*dhātuto ñeyyā *arahaṃ*saddasaṇṭhiti
[7]*arārū*papada*hana*dhātuto vātha vā pana 51
[8]*raha*to [9]*rahi*to cā pi *a*kārapubbato idha
vuccate nassa[h] nipphatti *āraka*diravassitā. [Ce 511[1]] 52

Tathā hi arahan ti [10]"aggadakkhiṇeyyattā cīvarādipaccaye arahati pūjāvisesañ cā" ti arahaṃ, vuttañ ca: [11]"pūjāvisesaṃ saha paccayehi yasmā ayaṃ arahati lokanātho, atthānurūpaṃ arahan ti loke tasmā jino arahati nāmam etan" ti; tathā so

[1] Vibha 134^{24-26} = Vm 526^{24-26}. [2] mṭ *ad* Vibha 134^{24}. [3] (Vibha 134^{24}). [4] 578^{14-28} < mṭ *ad* Vibha 134^{15-24}. [5] § 1343 Ce 770^{38-41} (Rūp 664; Kaś VI 3: 109; *supra* 535 *n.* 7). [6] √1013. [7] √536. [8] √1006. [9] √1007. [10] Vm 201^{3-4}. [11] Vm 201^{13-16}.

[a] CeBm °naṃ. [b] Bm °ānaṃ. [c] mṭ: vindiyassa. [d] mṭ: pavattanaṃ. [e] *ita* Bm; CeBens sammoha° (= mṭ Be). [f] Bm *om.* pañcavi-. [g] Bm *om.* [h] *ita* Bm; Ce tassa; Bens assa.

kilesārayo maggena hanī ti arahaṃ, vuttañ ca: [1]"yasmā rāgādisaṃkhātā sabbe pi arayo hatā paññāsatthena nāthena, tasmā pi arahaṃ mato ti; yañ c' etaṃ avijjābhavataṇhāmayanābhi[a] puññādiabhisaṃkhārāraṃ[b] jarāmaraṇanemi[a] āsavasamudayamayena akkhena[c] vijjhitvā bhavarathe[d] samāyojitaṃ anādikālapavattaṃ[e] saṃsāracakkaṃ, tassa so Bodhimaṇḍe viriyapādehi sīlapathaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāya saddhāhatthena kammakkhayakaraṃ ñāṇaparasuṃ gahetvā sabbe are hanī ti pi arahaṃ", vuttañ ca: [2]"arā saṃsāracakkassa hatā ñāṇāsinā yato lokanāthena, ten' esa arahan ti pavuccatī" ti; tathā [3]"attahitaṃ parahitañ ca paripūretuṃ sammā paṭipajjantehi sādhūhi dūrato rahitabbā pariccajitabbā parihātabbā ti rahā · rāgādayo pāpadhammā, na santi etassa rahā ti a-rahaṃ, 'araho'[f] ti vattabbe *o*kārassa sānusāraṃ[g] *a*kārādesaṃ katvā *arahan* ti vuttaṃ, āha ca: pāpadhammā rahā nāma · sādhūhi rahitabbato, tesaṃ suṭṭhu pahīnattā Bhagavā arahaṃ mato" ti; atha vā khīṇāsavehi sekhehi kalyāṇaputhujjanehi ca na rahitabbo na [4]pariccajitabbo, te ca Bhagavatā[h] ti arahaṃ, āha ca: [5]"ye ca sacchikatadhammā[i] ariyā suddhagocarā, na tehi rahito hoti nātho, tenâraham mato" ti; raho ti ca [6]gamanaṃ vuccati, [7]"n' atthi etassa raho gamanaṃ gatisu paccājātī ti a-rahaṃ, āha ca: raho vā gamanaṃ yassa saṃsāre n' atthi sabbaso, pahīnajātimaraṇo arahaṃ sugato mato ti[j]; pāsaṃsattā vā Bhagavā arahaṃ, akkharacintakā[k] hi pasaṃsāyaṃ [8]*araha*saddaṃ vaṇṇenti, pāsaṃsabhāvo ca Bhagavato anaññasādhāraṇo yathābhuccaguṇādhigato sadevake loke suppatiṭṭhito" iti [9]pāsaṃsattā pi Bhagavā arahaṃ, āha ca: guṇehi sadiso n' atthi yasmā loke sadevake, tasmā pāsaṃsiyattā pi arahaṃ dipaduttamo" ti. [Ce 512[1]] Imāni nibbacanāni [10]"araha pūjāyaṃ; [11]hana hiṃsāyaṃ, [12]raha cāge, [13]rahi gatiyan" ti imesaṃ dhātūnaṃ vasena

[1] 579[1–8] Vm 198[20–28]. [2] Vm 201[1–2]. [3] 579[10–16] < Vm-mhṭ (Be) 207[16–17, 22–25]. [4] (√1006). [5] Vm-mhṭ (Be) 208[15–16]. [6] (√1007). [7] 579[20–26] Vm-mhṭ (Be) 208[24]—209[1]. [8] Pāṇ III 2: 133. [9] Vm-mhṭ (Be) 209[6–8]. [10] √1013. [11] √536. [12] √1006. [13] √1007.

a Bens °iṃ. b Ce °saṃkhārānaṃ. c (Bm akkheni). d Bens tibhavarathe (= Vm). e Bm °pavatta-. f Bm arahato. g (Bm okārassassānusāraṃ). h ns: te ca | . . . || Bhagavā | sañ || na rahati | na pariccajati || cvan[1] to[2] ma mū || thañ[1] || Bhagavatā rhi kra eñ[1] || ma sañ || . i *ita* Bemns; Ce °katā dhammā (*metr.*); mhṭ: ye sacchikatasaddhammā (*metr.*). j Bm pahīnajātimarahaṃ sugato ti. k Bm °cintikā.

idha vuttāni, [1]"kilesehi ārakattā arahan" ti ca [2]"pāpakaraṇe rahābhāvā arahan" ti ca [3]"asappurisānaṃ ārakā dūre ti arahan" ti ca [4]"sappuris(ānaṃ ārakā āsa)nne[a] ti arahan" ti ca nibbacanāni pana dhātusaddanissitāni na hontī ti idha na gahitāni; [5]pasaṃsā pana atthato pūjā evā ti [6]"araha pūjāyan" ti dhātussa attho bhavituṃ yutto ti idha amhehi gahitā. Aṭṭhakathācariyehi tu *araha*saddassa labbhamānavasena sabbe pi atthā gahitā[b] dhātunissitā ca adhātunissitā ca, kathaṃ: [7]"ārakattā, hatattā ca kilesārīna so muni, hatasaṃsāracakkāro, paccayādīna câraho, na raho karoti pāpāni, arahaṃ tena vuccatī" ti; ṭīkācariyehi pi tath' eva gahitā, kathaṃ: [8]"ārakā mandabuddhīnaṃ, ārakā ca vijānataṃ, rahānaṃ suppahīnattā, vidūnam araheyyato, bhavesu ca rahābhāvā, pāsaṃsā arahaṃ Jino" ti. Yathā pana *arahaṃ*saddassa, evaṃ [9]*arahā*saddassā pi nibbacanāni [10]veditabbāni.

[11]*Su*pubba*gamu*to c' eva, *su*pubbā[c] [12]*gadu*to pi ca
dhīro *sugata*saddassa nipphattiṃ samudīraye. 53

Ettha hi sugato ti sobhanaṃ gataṃ etassā ti sugato, sundaraṃ[d] ṭhānaṃ gato ti sugato, (sammā gato ti sugato, sammā ca gadatī ti sugato)[e] ti dhātunissitaṃ atthaṃ gahetvā saddanipphatti kātabbā, vuttaṃ hi aṭṭhakathāsu: [13]"sobhanagamanattā, sundaraṃ ṭhānaṃ gatattā, sammā gatattā [samāgatattā][f] sammā ca gadattā[g] sugato, gamanam pi hi gataṃ vuccati, tañ ca Bhagavato sobhanaṃ parisuddham anavajjaṃ; kiṃ pana tan ti: ariyamaggo, ten' esa gamanena khemaṃ disaṃ asajjamāno[h] gato ti sobhanagamanattā sugato" ti ādi.

*Bhaga*saddūpapadato [14]*vanu*to [15]*vamu*to pi ca
*Bhagavā*saddanipphattiṃ pavade, aññathā pi vā. 54

Atr' imāni nibbacanāni: [16]bhagasaṃkhātā[i] lokiyalokuttarasam-

---

[1] Vm 198^{13}. [2] Vm 201^{18}. [3] *cf.* Vm-mhṭ (Be) 206^{11-25}. [4] *cf.* Vm-mhṭ (Be) 206^{26}—207^{11}. [5] 579^{23}. [6] (579^{29}). [7] Vm 201^{23-25}. [8] mhṭ *ad loc.* (Be 209^{10-13}). [9] (173^{16}). [10] ns: antarahitaṃ avijjābhavataṇhaṃ jahati harati hanati vā ti 'antarahitāhan' ti vattabbe niruttinayena a-ra-han ti vuttaṃ I sui[1] ca sa phraṅ[1] lañ[3] chui eñ[1]. [11] √1075c. [12] √438. [13] Vm 208^{11-17}. [14] *√527.* [15] √679. [16] (414 *n.* 8).

[a] Bm sappurisanne. [b] Bm gahi. [c] Bens supubba-. [d] Bm *h. l.* sundara-. [e] Bm *om.* [f] Be *om.* [g] Be gatattā. [h] (Bm ajjamāno). [i] Bm °saṃkhāta-.

paṭtiyo vani bhaji sevī ti Bhaga-vā; [1]Somanassakumāratta-bhāvādisu carimattabhāve ca bhagasaṃkhātaṃ [2]siriṃ issariyaṃ yasañ ca vami uggiri kheḷapiṇḍaṃ viya anapekkho chaḍḍayī ti Bhaga-vā; [Ce 513[1]] atha vā [3]nakkhattehi samaṃ pavattattā bha-gasaṃkhāte[a] Sineru-Yugandhara-Uttarakuru-Himavantādi-bhājanaloke vami tannivāsisattāvāsasamatikkamanato tappaṭibaddhachandarāgappahānena pajahī ti Bhaga-vā ti.

[4]*Para*dhātuvasā cā[b] pi, *parū*papadato pi ca[b]
[5]*mu*to, tathā [6]*ma(j)ja*to ca, [7]*maya*to, [8]*muna*to, [9]*mi*to, 55
puna [10]*mi*to ti etehi dhātūhi khalu sattahi
vade *parama*saddassa nipphattiṃ jinasāsane; 56
uttamavāci*parama*saddena saha aṭṭhahi
padehi *pāramī*saddaṃ vade taddhitapaccayi[c], 57
*pāra*saddūpapadato *ma(j)ja*to pi *mu*to 'tha vā
*maya*to vā, *muna*to vā, *mi*to vā, puna pi *mi*to 58
etehi chahi dhātūhi mahāpurisavācakaṃ
*pāramī*saddam īrenti, tato *pāramitā*ravaṃ. 59

Ettha tāva uttamavācaka*parama*saddavasena[d] *pāramī*nibbacanaṃ kathessāma[e], tato *para*dhātuvasena, tato *para*saddūpapada*mu*dhātādivasena, tato *pāra*saddūpapada*ma(j)ja*dhātādivasena: dānasīlādiguṇavisesayogena sattuttamatāya paramā · mahāsattā[f] bodhisattā, tesaṃ bhāvo kammaṃ vā pāramī · dānādikiriyā; atha vā parati pāleti pūreti vā[g] ti[h] paramo · dānādīnaṃ guṇānaṃ pālako pūrako[h] ca bodhisatto, paramassa ayaṃ paramassa vā bhāvo kammaṃ vā pāramī · dānādikiriyā; atha vā paraṃ sattaṃ attani mavati bandhati guṇavisesayogenā ti para-mo, paraṃ vā adhikataraṃ majjati sujjhati kilesamalato ti para-mo, paraṃ vā seṭṭhaṃ nibbānaṃ mayati gacchatī ti para-mo, paraṃ vā lokaṃ pamāṇabhūtena ñāṇavisesena idhalokaṃ viya munāti paricchindatī ti para-mo, paraṃ vā ativiya sīlādiguṇagaṇaṃ attano santāne minoti pakkhipatī ti para-mo, paraṃ vā attabhūtato dhammakāyato[i] aññaṃ paṭi-

[1] Cp III 2: 16d, 3: 10d, 4: 8c, 5: 6c. [2] (414^{30}). [3] (414^{32}). [4] √739. [5] √*648*. [6] √227. [7] √690. [8] √1245. [9] √1218. [10] √1249.

[a] CeBm osaṃkhātehi. [b] Be(ns) vā. [c] *ita* CeBm; Be oyiṃ (ns: taddhitapaccayiṃ | taddhit-paccañ³ rhi so | pāramīsaddaṃ | kui ||). [d] Bens uttamatthavācakao. [e] Bm kathissāma. [f] (Bens mahābodhisattā). [g] Bm *om.*; Be cā. [h] Bm *om.* [i] Bm kammakāyato.

pakkhaṃ vā tadanatthakaraṃ kilesacoragaṇaṃ mināti hiṃsatī ti para-mo · mahāsatto, paramassa ayaṃ paramassa vā bhāvo[a] kammaṃ vā pāramī · dānādikiriyā. Aparo nayo: pāre nibbāne majjati sujjhati satte ca majjeti sodhetī ti pāra-mī · mahāpuriso, tassa bhāvo kammaṃ vā pāramitā; pāre nibbāne satte mavati bandhati yojetī ti pāra-mī, pāraṃ[b] vā nibbānaṃ mayati gacchati satte ca māyeti gametī ti pāra-mī; munāti vā pāraṃ nibbānaṃ yathāvato[c] tattha vā [Cᵉ 514[1]] satte minoti pakkhipatī ti pāra-mī, kilesārī[d] vā sattānaṃ pāre[e] nibbāne mināti hiṃsatī ti pāra-mī · mahāpuriso, tassa bhāvo kammaṃ vā pāramitā · dānādikiriyā va. Iminā nayena pāramīnaṃ saddattho veditabbo.

[1]*Kara*dhātuvasā vā pi [2]*kira*dhātuvasena[f] vā
[3]*kaṃ*saddūpapada*rudhi*dhātuto vā pi dīpaye
*karuṇā*saddanipphattiṃ mahākaruṇasāsane. 60

Tattha karuṇā ti [4]paradukkhe sati sādhūnaṃ hadayakampanaṃ karotī ti karuṇā, [5]kirati paradukkhaṃ [6]vikkhipatī ti karuṇā; [7]kaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ, taṃ rundhati vibādhati kāruṇikaṃ na sukhāpetī ti pi karuṇā.

[8]*Vidi*-[9]*vidha*-[10]*vida*dhātuvasena paridīpaye
*vijjā*saddassa nipphattiṃ saddanipphattikovido. 61

Tattha vijjā ti [11]vindiyaṃ kāyasucaritādiṃ vindati yathāvato[g] upalabhatī ti vijjā; tamokhandhādipadālanaṭṭhena vā attano paṭipakkhaṃ vijjhatī ti vijjā; tato eva attano visayaṃ viditaṃ karotī ti pi vijjā.

[12]*Medha*dhātuvasā c' eva, [13]*me*-[14]*dhā*dhātūhi ca dvidhā
*medhā*saddassa nipphattiṃ medhāvī samudīraye. 62

Tattha medhā ti sammohaṃ medhati hiṃsatī ti medhā, pāpake vākusale dhamme medhati hiṃsatī ti pi medhā; atha vā

---

[1] √1289. [2] Rūp 602 (= Mmd 583 Cᵉ 447[1]): kira vikiraṇe. [3] √1082. [4] Vm 318[1] (*etc. supra* 238 *n.* 5). [5] (Vm *etc.*: kiṇati, *cf.* Wg § 31: 15). [6] (Wg § 28: 116). [7] (*supra* 238[5]). [8] √495. [9] √1144. [10] √490. [11] *supra* 577[25]. [12] √514. [13] √649. [14] √497.

[a] Bᵐ *om.* [b] Bᵉns paraṃ. [c] Bᵉns yathāvato (*cf.* 555[7]). [d] Bᵉns °riṃ. [e] Bᵉns pare. [f] Bᵐ kiriyadh°. [g] Bᵉns (Bᵐ?) yathāvato (*vide* 582[8]).

[1]"paññā hi seṭṭhā kusalā vadanti nakkhaṭṭarājā-r-iva tārakānaṃ, sīlaṃ siriñ[a] cā pi satañ ca dhammo anvāyikā paññavato (bhavantī" ti vacanato)[b] pana medhati sīlena siriyā satañ ca dhammehi saha[c] gacchati na ekikā hutvā tiṭṭhatī ti pi medhā. Aparo nayo: sukhumam pi atthaṃ dhammañ ca khippam eva meti[d] c' eva dhāreti cā ti me-dhā, ettha metī ti gaṇhātī ti attho, tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ vuttaṃ: [2]"asani viya siluccaye kilese medhati hiṃsatī ti medhā, khippaṃ gahaṇa-dhāraṇaṭṭhena[e] vā medhā" ti.

[3]*Rañja*dhātuvasā[f] c' eva [4]*rā*pubba*tiya*to[g] pi ca
*ratti*saddassa nipphattiṃ saddatthaññū vibhāvaye[h]. 63

[5]Rañjanti sattā etthā ti ratti; [6]rā[i] saddo tiyyati chijjati etthā ti ra-tti, sattānaṃ saddassa vūpasamakālo ti attho. [Ce 515[1]]

[7]"Mā māne" iti [8]"so antakammanī" ti c' ubhohi tu
dhātūhi *mā*(*sa*saddassa nipphattiṃ sa)mudīraye[j]. 64

Tathā hi sattānam āyuṃ mānanto[k] viya siyati antaṃ-karotī ti mā-so. Cittamāsādayo dvādasa māsā, seyyathīdaṃ: Citto Visākho Jeṭṭho Āsāḷho Sāvaṇo Bhaddo Assayujo Kattiko Māgasiro[m] Phusso Māgho Phagguṇo ti; tatra Citto māso Rammako ti[n] vuccati: [9]"yathā pi Rammake māse bahū pupphanti vārijā" ti hi pāḷī dissati; Bhaddo pana Poṭṭhapādo[p] ti vuccati. Atha vā māso ti aparaṇṇavisesassa pi suvaṇṇamāsassa pi nāmaṃ; tattha[q] aparaṇṇaviseso [10]yathāparimite kāle [11]asīyati bhakkhīyatī ti māso, itaro pana 'mama idan' ti [12]masīyati āmasīyati gaṇhīyatī ti māso ti vuccati.

*Saṃ*pubba-[13]*vada*-[14]*care*hi *saṃvacchara*ravassa tu
nipphattiṃ samudīreyya Sakyasīhassa sāsane. 65

Tathā hi taṃ taṃ sattaṃ dhammappavattiñ ca saṅgamma vadanto viya caratī ti saṃ-vac-charo.

---

[1] J V 148[8-11]. [2] As 148[5-6] (*supra* 395[6]). [3] √224. [4] (*vide* 583[12]). [5] ***. [6] (237[2]). [7] 499 *n.* 8. [8] √*1178*, *cf.* 572[20]. [9] Ap 27[27] (ns *cit. et* Ap 428[6] J V 63[10] Khp.VI 12[ab]). [10] √1248. [11] √1259. [12] √988. [13] √489. [14] √716.

[a] *sic* CeBemns (395[10]). [b] Bm *om.* [c] Ce samā-. [d] (Bm medhati). [e] Bm °tthena. [f] (Bm randha°); Ce rañja°. (346[31]). [g] CeBens °tirato, Bm °bhurato. [h] Bm satthaññūhi bhāvaye. [i] Be pa rā (ɔ: ro). [j] Bm *om.* -sasaddassa nipphattiṃ sam°. [k] *sic* CeBemns (*leg.* minanto). [m] Bm Maga°. [n] ns *ad.* pi. [p] Bm Pho°. [q] Bm attha.

[1]*Bhidi*-[2]*bhikkha*dhātuvasā[a], atha vā bhayavācakaṃ
*bhī*saddaṃ purimaṃ katvā [3]*ikkha*dhātuvasena ca
*bhikkhu*saddassa nipphattiṃ kathayeyya vicakkhaṇo[b]. 66

Tathā hi [4]kilese bhindatī ti bhikkhu, chinnabhinnapaṭadharo[c] ti pi bhikkhu, bhikkhanasīlo ti pi bhikkhu, [5]saṃsāre bhayaṃ (ikkhati)[d] ikkhanasīlo ti (vā)[d] bh-ikkhu.

[6]*Sada*-[1]*bhidī*hi dhātūhi *sabbhi*saddagatiṃ vade,
[7]sappurise ca nibbāne esa saddo pavattati. 67

Atr' imāni nibbacanāni: sīdanasabhāve kilese bhindatī ti sabbhi · sappuriso, yo ariyo ti pi paṇḍito ti (pi)[d] vuccati; api ca sīdanasabhāvā kilesā bhijjanti etthā ti sab-bhi · nibbānaṃ, yaṃ rāgakkhayo ti ādi nāmaṃ labhati[e], tathā hi Saṃyuttaṭṭhakathāyaṃ[g] vuttaṃ: [8]"yasmā nibbānaṃ āgamma sīdanasabhāvā[h] kilesā bhijjanti, tasmā taṃ sabbhī ti vuccatī" ti. Etth' etaṃ vadāma:

yasmā nibbānam āgamma saṃsīdanasabhāvino
klesā bhijjanti, taṃ tasmā *sabbhī* ti amataṃ bravun[i] ti. 68

[9]*Brū*dhātu-[6]*sada*dhātūhi *bhisī*saddassa sambhavaṃ
guṇehi brūhitā dhīrā porāṇācariyā bravuṃ[i]. 69

Tathā hi [10]"bruvantā[j] ettha sīdantī ti bhi-sī" ti *bhisī*saddassa sambhavaṃ porāṇā kathayiṃsu. [Ce 516[1]]

[11]*Sukha*dhātuvasā cā pi, *su*pubbā[k] [12]*khāda*to pi vā,
[13]*su*pubba*khanu*to vā pi *sukha*saddagatiṃ vade. 70

Sukhan ti hi [14]sukhayatī ti sukhaṃ, yass' uppajjati, taṃ sukhitaṃ karotī ti attho, suṭṭhu dukkhaṃ khādatī ti pi su-khaṃ, suṭṭhu dukkhaṃ khanatī ti pi su-khaṃ.

[15]*Dukkha*dhātuvasā cā pi, [12]*du*pubba*khāda*to pi vā,
[13]*du*pubba*khanu*to vā pi *dukkha*saddagatiṃ vade. 71

---

[1] √1089. [2] √83. [3] √86. [4] 584^{4-5} < Vibh 245^{33-35} (Vin III 24^{3-4}). [5] Vm 3^{28}. [6] Wg § 20: 24 (Sd √482); *hinc* Sd § 381. [7] (175^{2}). [8] Spk *ad* S I 71^{22}. [9] √709. [10] Kaś VI 3: 109. [11] √41. [12] √435. [13] √533. [14] 584^{24-26} < As 117^{12-14}. [15] √42.

[a] Bm -bhikkhi°. [b] Ce kareyya suvicakkhaṇo. [c] Bm chindachinnapaṭa°. [d] Bm *om.* [e] CeBm labbhati. [f] Bm pi. [g] Bm Suttantaṭṭh°. [h] Spk (Ce): pīḷanasabh°. [i] Ce bruvuṃ. [j] Bemns brav°. [k] Bens supubba-.

Dukkhan ti hi [1]dukkhayatī ti dukkhaṃ, yass' uppajjati, taṃ, dukkhitaṃ karotī ti attho, suṭṭhu[a] sukhaṃ khādatī ti pi du-kkhaṃ, suṭṭhu[b] sukhaṃ khanatī ti pi du-kkhaṃ; atha vā dvidhā sukhaṃ khanatī ti pi du-kkhaṃ.

[2]*Gandha*dhātuvasā cā pi, [3]*gamu*dhātuvasena vā,
[3]*gamu*-[4]*dhā*dhātuto vā pi *gandha*saddagatiṃ vade. 72

Tathā hi gandhayatī ti gandho, attano vatthuṃ sūcayati 'idaṃ sugandhaṃ, idaṃ duggandhan' ti pakāseti, paṭicchannaṃ vā pupphaphalādi 'idam ettha atthī' ti pesuññaṃ karonto viya ahosī[c] ti attho; atha vā gandhayati [5]chindati manāpagandho sugandhabhāvena duggandhaṃ, amanāpagandho ca duggandhabhāvena sugandhan ti gandho — ettha pana *gandha*saddassa chedanavācakatte [6]"atijātaṃ anujātaṃ puttam[d] icchanti paṇḍitā avajātaṃ na icchanti yo hoti kulagandhano" ti ayaṃ pāḷī nidassanaṃ; vāyunā vā nīyamāno gacchatī ti gandho, Kaccāyanasmiṃ hi [7]"khādâma-gamānaṃ khandh'-andha-gandhā"[e] ti [8]"khāda ama gami"[f] icc etesaṃ dhātūnaṃ yathākkamaṃ *khandha-andha-gandhā*desā[g] vuttā; atha vā gacchanto dharīyate so ti gan-dho, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ bhadantena Buddhadattācariyena veyyākaraṇena niruttinayadassinā[h]: [9]"dharīyatī[i] ti gacchanto gandho[j], sūcanato pi vā" ti.

[10]*Rasa*dhātuvasā c' eva, [11]*ramâsa*dhātuto pi ca
*rasa*saddassa nipphattiṃ āhu dhammarasaññuno[k]. 73

Raso ti hi [12]rasanti taṃ[j] assādentī[j] ti raso; ramantā taṃ asanti[m] bhakkhantī ti pi raso, vuttam pi c' etaṃ: [13]"ramamānā n' asantī[n] ti raso ti paridīpito" ti[p], tatrâyam attho: devamanussādayo sattā yasmā ramamānā naṃ dhammajātaṃ asanti[n] bhakkhanti, tasmā taṃ dhammajātaṃ raso nāmā ti niruttaññūhi paridīpito[c] ti, padacchedo pana evaṃ veditabbo:

---

[1] *cf.* As 41^{24} (*supra* 584^{24-26}). [2] √1504. [3] √1075c. [4] √497. [5] (548^{3}). [6] It 64^{6-9}. [7] Kc 666. [8] *cf.* Kcv 666. [9] (548^{1}). [10] √913. [11] √678 *et* 1259. [12] Vibha 45^{14}. [13] Abhidh-av *43^{16}*.

[a] Bm *om.*; *leg.* duṭṭhu? ns *comp. fecit* 585^{1-3}. [b] *leg.* duṭṭhu? [c] *ita* CeBemns. [d] (Bmpubbam). [e] Bm °ndho. [f] Kcv: gamu. [g] Bm khandhādesā. [h] Bm niruttanaya°. [i] Bm arīyatī. [j] Bm *om.* [k] Bm °rasaññino. [m] *ita* CeBmns (Bm 585^{27}: assanti) [n] Abhidh-av: rasantī. [p] Abh-av: parikittito ti.

"naṃ asanti: nasantī" ti padacchedo siyā tahiṃ,
kammakārakabhāvena attho hi tattha icchito. [Ce 517[1]] 74

Iti vuttānusārena avuttesu padesu pi
yathārahaṃ nayaññūhi nayo neyyo susobhano. 75
Dhātucintāya ye muttā [1]anipphannā[a] ti te matā,
te cā pi bahavo santi *pīta-lohitakā*dayo. 76
Nipphanne api dhātūhi sadde *go* iti ādayo
anipphannaṃ va pekkhanti *gavādi*vidhibhedato[b], 77
tathā hi "gacchatī ti go" iti vuttaṃ padaṃ puna
anipphannaṃ karitvāna *gāvo* icc ādikaṃ bravuṃ; 78
ekantena anipphannā saddā *Viṭaṭubhā*dayo[c]
dhāturūpakasaddā[d] ca *pabbatāyatī*ādayo. 79

Seyyathīdaṃ: [2]*Viṭaṭubho* [3]*Tisso yevāpano* [4]*pītaṃ* [5]*lohitaṃ* icc evamādīni nāmikapadāni anipphannāni bhavanti, *nīlaṃ setaṃ*[e] *yevāpanako* icc ādīni pana [6]"nīla vaṇṇe; [7]sita[f] vaṇṇe; [8]ke re ge sadde" ti dhātuvasena āgatattā nīlatī ti nīlaṃ, setatī[g] ti setaṃ[e], [9]"ye vā pana" iti vacanena Bhagavatā kīyate kathīyate ti yevāpana-ko ti nibbacanam arahantī ti nipphannānī[h] ti vattabbāni. || Keci pan' ettha vadeyyuṃ: nanu *nīlati setatī*[g] ti ādīni kiriyāpadāni tepiṭake buddhavacane na dissantī ti. | Kiñcā pi na dissanti, tathā pi etarahi avijjamānā 'purāṇabhāsā esā' ti gahetabbāni; yathā hi [10]"nāthatī ti nātho" ti ettha kiñcā pi *nāthatī* ti kiriyāpadaṃ buddhavacane na dissati, tathā pi [11]"nātha yācanôpatāp'-issariyâsiṃsanesū" ti dhātuno diṭṭhattā aṭṭhakathācariyā gaṇhiṃsu yeva, evaṃsampadam idaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, na hi kiriyāpadaparihīno dhātu vucceyya; kiñ ca bhiyyo: yathā [12]"yāva vyāti nimisati[i] tatrā pi rasati[j] bhayo" ti Jātakapāḷiyaṃ imasmiṃ buddhuppāde devamanussānaṃ vohārapathe asañcarantaṃ purāṇabhāsābhūtaṃ *vyātī* ti kiriyāpadam pi dissati, tathā *nīlati setatī*[k] ti ādīhi pi purāṇabhāsābhūtehi

[1] = anipphannapāṭipadika-pud tui[1], ns. [2] Ja IV 146^{17-18} (M II 110^{38}; Ap 300^{22}: ⏑ – ⏑ –). [3] ns: Abhidhān-ṭīkā nhuik Tissa kui nipphanna kraṃ se[3] eñ[1]. [4] ns: *pīta*-saddā soṃ (ɔ: sok) bhvay kui ho mū | nipphanna ekan ||. [5] ns: ī nhuik lañ[8] sve[8] kui ho mū | nipphanna ekan ||. [6] √764. [7] √399. [8] √1076[d–f]. [9] (261^{27}–262^{14}). [10] (365^{22}). [11] √415. [12] J III 95^{18} (√681).

[a] Bm nipphannā. [b] Bm garavo dhibhedaso. [c] *ita* CeBm [⏑ ⏑ ⏑ – ⏑ –, *sed vide n.* 2]; Bens *ubique* Viṭatūbh°. [d] CeBe °ddo. [e] Bens pītaṃ. [f] Bemns pīta. [g] Bens pītati. [h] Bm nipphannā. [i] Ce nimmisati. [j] Bm *h. l.* sarati (*vide* 416^{21} 443^{21}). [k] ns pītati.

kiriyāpadehi bhavitabbaṃ — tattha [1]yāva vyātī ti yāva ummhisati, ayaṃ hi tasmiṃ[a] kāle vohāro, yasmiṃ kāle Bodhisatto Cūḷabodhi nāma paribbājako ahosi. Yathā pana *Viṭaṭubhasaddādayo* dhātuvasena anipphannā nāma vuccanti, tathā *pabbatāyati samuddāyati cicciṭāyati dhūmāyati daddubhāyati*[b] *mettāyati karuṇāyati mamāyati* icc evamādayo ca *chattīyati puttīyati*[c] *pattīyati*[c] *vatthīyati parikkhārīyati cīvarīyati*[c] *dhanīyati paṭīyati* icc evamādayo ca *atihatthayati upavīṇayati daḷhayati pamāṇayati kusalayati visuddhayati* icc evamādayo ca dhātuvasena anipphannā yeva nāma vuccanti. Tattha pabbatāyatī ti ādisu [2]saṃgho pabbatam iva attānam ācarati · pabbatāyati, evaṃ samuddāyati; saddo cicciṭam iva attānam ācarati · cicciṭāyati, vatthuṃ dhūmam iva attānam [Ce 518[1]] ācarati · dhūmāyati, saddo 'daddubha'[d] iti ācarati · daddubhāyati[e], bhikkhu mettā[c] iva[c] ācarati[c] · mettāyati, tathā karuṇāyati, 'mama idan' ti gaṇhāti · mamāyati; [3]achattaṃ chattam iva ācarati · chattīyati, aputtaṃ puttam iva ācarati · puttīyati sissaṃ ācariyo, [4]attano pattam icchati · pattīyati, evaṃ vatthīyati parikkhārīyati cīvarīyati dhanīyati paṭīyati; [5]hatthinā atikkamati · atihatthayati, vīṇāya upagāyati · upavīṇayati, daḷhaṃ karoti viriyaṃ · daḷhayati, pamāṇaṃ karoti · pamāṇayati, kusalaṃ pucchati · kusalayati, visuddhā hoti ratti · visuddhayati. Tatrāyaṃ padamālā:

pabbatāyati pabbatāyanti, pabbatāyasi pabbatāyatha, pabbatāyāmi pabbatāyāmā ti iminā nayena aṭṭhannaṃ[f] vibhattīnaṃ vasena sesaṃ sabbaṃ yojetabbaṃ, evaṃ *samuddāyati chattīyatī* ti ādisu. Tatra kāritavasena pi pabbatāyantaṃ payojayati · *pabbatā(yā)yati*[g], puttīyantaṃ payojayati · *puttī(yā)yati*[h] icc ādi padasiddhi bhavati, ayaṃ pana padamālā:

pabbatā(yā)yati[g] *pabbatā(yā)yanti, pabbatā(yā)yasi*[i] sesaṃ[j] yojetabbaṃ. — Icc evaṃ dhātuvasena nipphannānipphannapadāni[k] vibhāvitāni.

---

[1] Ja III 96[15]. [2] (§ 911). [3] (§ 912). [4] (§ 913). [5] (§ 919).

[a] Bm *om.* [b] Bm duddubhāyati > daddubhāyati; CeBe duddubh°. [c] Bem *om.* (ns *comp. fecit* 587[5–6]). [d] (Bm saddusa), CeBens duddubha (= duiṅ[3] duiṅ[3]). [e] CeBens duddubh°. [f] (Bm annaṃ). [g] *ita* Ce (*cf.* 589[21]); Bemns pabbatāyati *etc.* [h] Bm puttīyati. [i] Ce *ad.* pabbatāyāyatha. [j] Ce *ad.* sabbaṃ. [k] Bm nipphannapadāni.

Idāni [1]dhātugaṇalakkhaṇaṃ adhātulakkhaṇaṃ [2]kāritappaccayayogaṃ [3]sakārit'-ekakamma-dvikamma-tikammapadaṃ [4]ūhanīyarūpagaṇaṃ [5]dhātūnaṃ ekagaṇika-dvigaṇika-tigaṇikapadaṃ[a] suddhakattu-hetukattupadarūpaṃ akammabhāvapadarūpaṃ [6]ekakārita-dvikāritapadaṃ [7]akāritadvikammakapadañ[b] ca sabbam etaṃ yathārahaṃ kathayāma.

Tatra sabbadhātukanissite suddhakattuppayoge suddhassaradhātuto vā ekassarato vā anekassarato vā *a*ppaccayassa parabhāvo *bhu*vādigaṇalakkhaṇaṃ · sāmaññalakkhaṇavasena, visesalakkhaṇavasena pana ākhyātatte *i*kārantānekassaradhātuto sah' *a*ppaccayena niccaṃ[c]-niggahītāgamanañ ca, nāmikatte niggahītāgamanamattañ ca *bhu*vādi(gaṇa)lakkhaṇaṃ[d]; ākhyātatte kattari dhātūhi *a*ppaccayena saddhiṃ niyatavasena niggahītāgamanaṃ *rudh*ādigaṇalakkhaṇaṃ · sāmaññalakkhaṇavasena, visesalakkhaṇavasena pana ākhyātatte kattari dhātūhi *i*vaṇṇ'-*e*kār'-*o*kārappaccayehi saddhiṃ niyatavasena niggahītāgamanañ ca, nāmikatte aniyatavasena niggahītāgamanamattañ ca *rudh*ādigaṇalakkhaṇaṃ; kattari dhātūhi ādesalābhalābhino[e] *ya*paccayassa parabhāvo *divā*digaṇalakkhaṇaṃ[f]; kattari dhātūhi yathārahaṃ *ṇu-ṇā-*(*uṇā*)paccayānaṃ[g] parabhāvo *sv*ādigaṇalakkhaṇaṃ; kattari dhātūhi *nā*paccayassa parabhāvo *kiy*ādigaṇalakkhaṇaṃ; [Ce 519[1]] kattari dhātūhi ākhyātatte appakatarapayogavasena, nāmikatte pacurappayogavasena *ṇhā-ppa*paccayānaṃ[h] parabhāvo *gahā*digaṇalakkhaṇaṃ; kattari dhātūhi yathāsambhavaṃ *o-yira*ppaccayānaṃ parabhāvo *tan*ādigaṇalakkhaṇaṃ; ākhyātatte kattari dhātūhi sabbathā *ṇe-ṇaya*paccayānaṃ parabhāvo *curā*digaṇalakkhaṇaṃ · sāmaññalakkhaṇavasena, visesalakkhaṇavasena pana ākhyātatte *i*kārantadhātuto saha *ṇe-ṇaya*ppaccayehi niccaṃ niggahītāgamanañ ca, nāmikatte niggahītāgamanamattañ ca *curā*digaṇalakkhaṇaṃ. Gaṇasūcakānaṃ paccayānaṃ aparattaṃ adhātulakkhaṇaṃ. — Iti dhātugaṇalakkhaṇaṃ adhātulakkhaṇaṃ[i] vibhāvitaṃ.

[1] 588[7–32]. [2] 589[1–24]. [3] 589[25]—590[4]. [4] 590[5–29]. [5] 591[1]—597[11]. [6] 597[12]—598[19]. [7] 598[20]—601[28].

[a] Be tegaṇ° (596[28]). [b] Ce akāritadvikāritapadaṃ. [c] Bm niccayena. [d] Bm bhuvādilakkhaṇaṃ. [e] Bm ādesalābhino. [f] Be divādilakkhaṇaṃ. [g] Bm ṇuṇāpacc°. [h] Ce ṇha-ppapaccayānaṃ; Bens ppa-ṇhāp°. [i] *ita* Ce Bens (*vide* 588[1]); Bm *om.*

Kāritappaccayassa yoge [1]*ṇe ṇayo ṇāpe*[a] *ṇāpayo* cā ti ime cattāro kāritappaccayā:

[2]*ṇe-ṇayā*sum *u*vaṇṇantā, *ā*dantā pacchimā duve,
sesato caturo dve vā, *ṇayo* yeva adhātuto. 80

Tatra *bhāveti bhāvayati, sāveti sāvayati, obhāseti obhāsayati* imāni kārite *u*vaṇṇantadhāturūpāni; [3]*dāpeti dāpayati, yāpeti yāpayati*[b], *nhāpeti nhāpayati*[c] · *nahāpeti nahāpayati* *ā*kārantadhāturūpāni; *soseti sosayati sosāpeti sosāpayati,* ⟨*ghoseti ghosayati*⟩ *ghosāpeti ghosāpayati* *a*kārantadhāturūpāni; *maggo saṃsārato lokaṃ ñāyeti ñāyayati*[d] [4]*i*dhāturūpāni, nigacchāpetī ti etesaṃ attho, imāni hi *ni*pubbāya *i*dhātuyā vasena sambhūtāni hetukatturūpāni, tathā hi suddhakattubhāvena maggo [5]sayaṃ ñāyati saṃsārato niggacchatī ti ñāyo ti vuccati; *pāveti pāvayati* [6]*u*dhāturūpāni, pavadāpetī ti etesam attho, imāni hi (*pa*pubbāya)[e] *u*dhātuyā vasena sambhūtāni hetukatturūpāni, tathā hi [7]"yo ātumānaṃ sayam eva pāvā" ti suddhakattupadaṃ āhacca bhāsitaṃ dissati; [8]*khepeti* (*khepayati*)[e], [9]*kaṃkheti kaṃkhayati kaṃkhāpeti kaṃkhāpayati,* [10]*ācikkhāpeti ācikkhāpayati* *i*vaṇṇantadhāturūpāni; [11]*khiyeti*[f] *khiyayati*[f], [12]*milāyeti*[g] *milāyayati*[g] *e*kārantadhāturūpāni; [13]*siyeti siyayati* *o*kārantadhāturūpāni; *pabbatāy*(*āy*)*ati*[h] *puttīyāyati*[i] adhātunissitāni rūpāni. Iminā nayena sesāni avuttāni pi rūpāni sakkā viññātuṃ viññunā pāḷinayaññunā ti vitthāro na dassito. — Iti kāritappaccayayogo saṃkhepena vibhāvito.

Idāni sakāritekakammādīni brūmi: [Ce 520[1]]

akammakā ekakammā dvikammā vā pi honti ti[j]
kāritappaccaye laddhe sakammā ca dvikammakā: 81
sayaṃ sodheti so bhūmiṃ, sodhāpeti pare mahiṃ,
naraṃ kammaṃ kārayati viññeyyaṃ kamato idaṃ; 82
dvikammikā[k] sambhavanti tikammā, ettha dīpaye:

[1] (§ 914). [2] = uvaṇṇantā | . . . || ṇe-ṇayā | . . . || āsuṃ | phrac kun eñ[1] || ns; Sd § 915. [3] (§ 916). [4] √2. [5] (Sv-pṭ *ad* D II 290[10]: ñāyati = nicchayena kamati nibbānaṃ). [6] √14. [7] Sn 782[d]. [8] Wg § 7: 62 + 19: 61. [9] √71. [10] (√88—89); cakṣiṅ, Wg § 24: 7 (*supra* 572[28]). [11] *vide n.* f. [12] √795. [13] 489 *n.* f; 583[14].

[a] Bm *om.* ṇāpe. [b] Ce bhāpeti bhāpayati. [c] Ce ṇhāpeti ṇhāpayati, Bm nāpeti nāpayati; Bens hāpeti hāpayati. [d] CeBens ñāpeti ñāpayati. [e] Bm *om.* [f] *ita* Bens (khe khādana-sattāsu [√40] dhāt nak); CeBm khip°. [g] *ita* Bens (Bm milāti milāsayati); Ce milāp°. [h] Be pabbatāyati (*cf.* 587[28–30]). [i] Bm puttīyayati. [j] Bens hi. [k] *ita* CeBemns.

issaro sevakaṃ gāmaṃ ajaṃ nayeti icc api, 83
naro narena vā *gāmaṃ ajaṃ nāyeti* icc api,
kammatthadīpakaṃ yeva karaṇaṃ ettha icchitaṃ. 84

— Iti sakāritekakammādīni vibhāvitani.

Idāni ūhanīyarūpagaṇaṃ brūma: [1]*hoti bhoti sambhoti* idaṃ *bhuv*ādirūpaṃ, [2]*sumbhoti parisumbhoti* idaṃ *rudh*ādirūpaṃ. [3]*Nindati vinindati* [4]*bandhati* idaṃ *bhuv*ādirūpaṃ, [5]*chindati bhindati rundhati* idaṃ *rudh*ādirūpaṃ. [6]*Deti neti vadeti anveti* idaṃ *bhuv*ādirūpaṃ, [7]*rundheti paṭirundheti* idaṃ *rudh*ādirūpaṃ, [8]*bundheti palibundheti*[a] idaṃ *cur*ādirūpaṃ. [9]*Jayati sayati palāyati milāyati gāyati* idaṃ *bhuv*ādirūpaṃ, [10]*hāyati sāyati nhāyati* idaṃ *div*ādirūpaṃ, [11]*kathayati cintayati bhājayati* idaṃ *cur*ādirūpaṃ. [12]*Gabbati pagabbati* idaṃ *bhuv*ādirūpaṃ, [13]*kubbati krubbati* idaṃ *tan*ādirūpaṃ. [14]*Hinoti cinoti* idaṃ *sv*ādirūpaṃ, [15]*tanoti*[b] *sanoti*[c] *karoti* idaṃ *tan*ādirūpaṃ. [16]*Cinteti cintayati* idaṃ suddhakatturūpañ[d] c' eva hetukatturūpañ ca, [17]*kanteti kantayati* idaṃ hetukatturūpam eva; [18]*bhakkheti bhakkhayati,* [19]*vādeti vādayati* idaṃ suddhakatturūpañ c' eva hetukatturūpañ ca; [20]*miyyatī*[e] ti kattupadañ c' eva kammapadañ ca. — [21]*Bhāvetha* ti bahuvacanañ c' eva ekavacanañ ca; [22]*saṃyamissan* ti anāgatavacanañ ca atītavacanañ[f] ca[f]; [23]*anusāsati* ti ākhyātañ c' eva nāmikañ ca; [24]*gacchaṃ vidhamaṃ nikhaṇan* ti nāmikañ c' eva ākhyātañ ca, ettha ākhyātatte *gacchan* ti [25]anāgatavacanaṃ, *vidhaman* ti [26]atītavacanaṃ, [27]*nikhaṇan* ti parikappavacanaṃ [Ce 521[1]] — sabbaṃ vā etaṃ padaṃ anāgatādhivacanan ti pi vattuṃ vaṭṭat' eva. Iminā nayena aññāni pi ūhanīyapadāni nānappakārato yojetabbāni. Imāni padāni dubbiññeyyavisesāni mandabuddhīnaṃ sammohakarāni ācariyapācariye payirupāsitvā[g] vedanīyānī ti. — Iti[f] ūhanīyarūpagaṇo vibhāvito.

---

[1] √999, 1. [2] √1099. [3] √450. [4] √509. [5] √1090, 1089, 1082. [6] √430, 520, 489, 2. [7] √1082. [8] √1506. [9] √178, 862, (2 *vel* 687), 795, 91. [10] √1196, 1179, 1201. [11] √1462, 1444, 1371. [12] √609. [13] √1289. [14] √1225, 1209. [15] √1277, *1285*, 1289. [16] √1444. [17] √404. [18] √1314 *et* 522[25]. [19] √1501 *et* 489. [20] 593[17] (*et* √1288). [21] Th 980[c]: Dhp 87[b]. [22] *vide* § 135. [23] (*cf.* 35[5]). [24] *vide* 181[14–24]. [25] Ja VI 231[31]. [26] Ja VI 490[16] (*leg.* vidhami?). [27] Ja VI 13[5].

[a] CeBemns buddheti palibuddheti. [b] Bm panoti (√1285). [c] ns: oṃ (ɔ: ok) nhuik [507[11]] "panu dāne | panoti" hu rhi eñ[1] ||. [d] Be *om.* suddha- (ns: katturūpañ c' eva | suddhakattu-rup lañ[3] mañ eñ[1] ||). [e] (Bm piyyatī). [f] Bm *om.* [g] (Bm parirūpāpetvā).

Idāni ekagaṇikādīni vadāma:

[1]**Dhā dhāraṇe.** *Bhuv*ādigaṇikavasenâyaṃ ekagaṇikā sakammikā dhātu. [2]*Bhagavā sakalalokassa hitaṃ dadhāti vidadhāti*[a]; [3]*puriso atthaṃ saṃvidheti,* [4]"nidhiṃ nidheti" imāni suddhakattari bhavanti; *saṃvidhāpeti vidhāpetī* ti imāni hetukattari bhavanti; kamme pana bhāve ca *anuvidhīyatī* ti ādīni bhavanti, tathā hi kamme [5]"nidhi nāma nidhīyatī" ti ca [6]"dhīyati ṭhapīyatī ti dheyyan" ti ca rūpāni dissanti — tattha kamme *kammaṃ sattehi anuvidhiyyati kammāni sattehi anuvidhiyyanti, bho kamma tvaṃ sattehi anuvidhiyyasi, ahaṃ kammaṃ sattehi anuvidhiyyāmī* ti ādinā yojetabbaṃ; bhāve pana *satto dukkhaṃ anuvidhiyyati sattā dukkhaṃ anuvidhiyyanti, bho satta tvaṃ dukkhaṃ anuvidhiyyasī* ti yojetabbaṃ. Ayaṃ nayo ativiya sukhumo pāḷinayānukūlo. Nāmikapadatte *dhātū* ti ādīni bhavanti, tattha d h ā t ū ti salakkhaṇaṃ dadhāti dhāretī ti dhātu, aṭṭhakathāsu pana [7]"salakkhaṇadhāraṇato[b] dukkhadhānato ca dhātū" ti vuttaṃ; dhātū ti pathavidhātādī dhātuyo; tattha s a l a k k h a ṇ a d h ā r a ṇ a t o ti yathā titthiyaparikappito 'pakati attā' ti evamādiko sabhāvato n' atthi, na evam etā, etā pana salakkhaṇaṃ [8]sabhāvaṃ dhārentī ti dhātuyo; d u k k h a d h ā n a t o[c] ti dukkhassa vidahanato, etā hi dhātuyo kāraṇabhāvena vavatthitā hutvā ayalohādidhātuyo viya[d] ayalohādianekappakāraṃ saṃsāradukkhaṃ vidahanti; vidhānato[e] ti anappakassa dukkhassa vidhānamattato avasavattanato, taṃ vā dukkhaṃ [9]etāhi kāraṇabhūtāhi sattehi anuvidhīyati tathā vihitañ ca taṃ etesv[f] eva dhīyati ṭhapīyati evaṃ dukkhadhānato dhātuyo. [10]Api ca nijjīvaṭṭho[g] dhātavo ti gahetabbaṃ, tathā hi Bhagavā [11]"chadhāturo[h] 'yaṃ puriso" ti ādisu jīvasaññāsamūhanatthaṃ dhātudesanaṃ akāsi. Yo pana tattha amhehi bhāvaṭṭhāne [12]"satto dukkham anuvidhīyatī" (ti)[i] tipurisamaṇḍito ekavacanaputhuvacaniko[j] paṭhamāvibhattippayogo vutto, so [Ce 522^{1}] [13]"dūsito Giridattena hayo Sāmassa Paṇḍavo porāṇaṃ pakatiṃ hitvā

---

[1] √497. [2] (*cf.* Ja V 225^{32}). [3] (J VI 362^{21}). [4] Khp VIII 1a. [5] Khp VIII 2f. [6] (*cf.* Pj II 351^{27} [Ps Ee II 266^{26}], As 391^{18} *et mt*). [7] *** (*cf.* 560^{18}). [8] (Vm 485^{13}). [9] Vm 485^{7-8}. [10] Vm 485^{21-24}. [11] M III 239^{10}. [12] (591^{11}). [13] J II 98^{20-21} (√1148).

[a] Bm *om.* [b] CeBens *ad.* dukkhavidhānato. [c] Bens dukkhavidhānato. [d] Bem *om.* [e] CeBens dukkhadhānato. [f] Bm etes'. [g] *ita* CeBemns. [h] Ce chadhātuyo, Bm chadhātuyo gaṃ. [i] CeBm *om.* [j] Bens ekavacanabahuvac°.

tass' evânuvidhīyatī" ti ca [1]"mātā hi tava Irandati Vidhurassa[a] hadayaṃ dhaniyyatī" ti ca [2]"te saṃkilesikā dhammā pahīyissantī"[b] ti ca imāsaṃ pāḷīnaṃ vasena sārato paccetabbo. Tattha Paṇḍavo nāma asso Giridattanāmakassa assagopakassa pakatiṃ[c] anuvidhīyati[d], anukaroti ti attho, ettha ca yadi kattupadaṃ icchitaṃ siyā, 'anuvidadhātī' ti pāḷi vattabbā siyā; yadi kammapadaṃ icchitaṃ siyā, 'Paṇḍavenā' ti tatiyantaṃ kattupadaṃ vattabbaṃ siyā, evaṃ avacanena *anuvidhīyyati* ti idaṃ bhāvapadan ti siddhaṃ, na kenaci ettha vattuṃ sakkā: *divā*digaṇe kattari vihita*ya*paccayassa[e] vasena vuttaṃ idaṃ rūpan ti · *dhā*-dhātuyā *divā*digaṇe appavattanato ekanta*bhuvā*digaṇikattā ca. Dutiyapayoge[f] pana, yadi kattupadaṃ icchitaṃ[g] siyā, 'dhanute' ti pāḷī vattabbā siyā, yadi kammapadaṃ icchitaṃ siyā, 'mātuyā' ti vattabbaṃ siyā, evaṃ avacanena *dhaniyyati* ti idam pi bhāvapadan ti siddhaṃ, ettha [3]"dhaniyyatī ti pattheti[h], icchatī ti attho" ti aṭṭhakathāyaṃ vuttaṃ[i]; [4]"dhanu yācane" ti dhātu, esā ekantena *tanā*digaṇe[j] yeva vattati. Tatiyappayoge *pahuyissanti* ti yadi *bhuvā*digaṇe [5]"hā cāge" ti dhātuyā rupaṃ siyā, kattari 'pajahissantī' ti rūpaṃ siyā [6]"kasmā no pajahissatī" ti ettha viya, kammapadaṃ pana 'pajahīyissantī' ti siyā, yasmā panag *pahīyissantī* ti idaṃ *divā*digaṇe [7]"hā parihāniyan" ti dhātuyā rūpattā 'pahāyissantī' ti kattupadarūpaṃ siyā · [8]"ājañño kurute vegaṃ hāyanti tattha[k] vāḷavā"[m] ti akammakassa kattupadarūpassa dassanato, tasmā 'pahāyissantī' ti avatvā "pahīyissantī" ti vacanena[n] *ya*ppaccayo bhāve vattatī ti ñāyati. || Keci pan' ettha vadeyyuṃ: [9]"so pahīyissati; te saṃkilesikā dhammā pahīyissanti; rūpaṃ . . . vibhaviyyati; aggijādi pubbe va bhūyate" ti ādisu *ya*ppaccayo kamme yeva vihito na bhāve, kamma-kattuvasena hi[p] ime payogā daṭṭhabbā · *sayam eva pīyate pānīyaṃ, sayam eva kaṭo karīyate* ti payogā viyā ti. || Tan na; evaṃ hi sati 'pajahīyissantī' ti ādīni sakammakadhāturūpāni

---

[1] J VI 264^{7-8}. [2] *cf.* D I 195^{32}. [3] Ja VI 264^{11}. [4] Wg § 30: 8: vanu yācane. [5] √995. [6] *cf.* J VI $53^{17, 19}$. [7] √1196. [8] J I 181^{20}. [9] S I 219^{4}, D I 195^{32}, Nidd I 279^{1}, Saccas 63^{d} (*supra* 9^{32}, 11^{11-14}).

[a] Ce Bm Vidurassa. [b] Bm pahissantī. [c] Ce Bm pakati. [d] Bm anuvidhayi. [e] (Bm vitapacc°). [f] (Bm °payogena). [g] Bm *om.* [h] Bm paṭṭh°; (Ja *om.* icchatī ti attho). [i] Ce vuttā; Bm vutto. [j] Bm digaṇe. [k] Bm attha. [m] Bens vaḷavā. [n] Bm vacane. [p] Bm pi.

vattabbāni *pīyate karīyate*. ti rūpāni viya, ettha pana bhāvaṭṭhāne kattu[a] ṭhitabhāvo [1]heṭṭhā nānappakārena dassito ti na vutto. Ye saddasatthe mataṃ gahetvā sāsanikā garū "bhāve 'adabbavuttino bhāvass' ekattā ekavacanam eva", tañ ca paṭhamapurisass' eva [2]"bhūyate Devadattena sampatti[b], anubhavanan ti attho" ti payogañ ca tadatthayojanañ ca vadanti, tesaṃ taṃ vacanaṃ pāḷiyā aṭṭhakathādīhi ca na[c] sameti; tasmā yathāvutto yev' attho āyasmantehi dhāretabbo.

[3]**Jara roge,** *jarati jariyyati,* [C^{e} 523^{1}] [4]**jara vayohāniyaṃ,** *jīrati jiyyati*; imā dve pi *bhuv*ādigaṇikavasena ekagaṇikā, tāsaṃ ayaṃ sādhāraṇarūpavibhāvanā: [5]"yena ca santap(p)ati[d] yena ca jariyyatī" ti ādi, tattha yena ca jariyyatī ti yena tejogatena kupitena ayaṃ kāyo ekāhikādijararogena jarīyati jarati[e], atha vā yena ca jarīyati yena ayaṃ kāyo jīrati[f] indriyavekalyaṃ[g] balakkhayaṃ palita-valitādiñ ca pāpuṇāti.

[6]**Mara pāṇacāge.** *Bhuv*ādigaṇiko 'yaṃ akammako ca: *satto marati · miyyati.* Kiñcā pi ayaṃ dhātu[h] "pāṇacāge" ti vacanato sakammako viya dissati, tathā pi [7]*putto marati,* [8]"kicchaṃ vatâyaṃ loko āpanno jāyati ca jiyyati ca miyyati cā" ti evamādīnaṃ kammarahitappayogānaṃ dassanato akammako yevā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, atthayojanānayena pana 'maratī ti pāṇaṃ cajatī' ti kammaṃ ānetvā kathetuṃ labbhati. *Marati miyyatī* ti imāni suddhakattupadāni; *satto sattaṃ māreti mārayati mārāpeti mārāpayatī* ti imāni kāritapadasaṃkhātāni hetukattupadāni. Ettha ca yo amataṃ sattaṃ maraṇaṃ pāpeti, so vadhako "māreti mārayati mārāpeti mārāpayatī" ti ca vuccati. *Satto sattehi mārīyati mārāpīyatī* ti imāni kammapadāni. Bhāvapadam appasiddhaṃ: evam aññatrā pi pasiddhatā ca appasiddhatā ca upaparikkhitabbā.

[9]**Khāda bhakkhaṇe.** Ayaṃ pana *bhuv*ādigaṇikavasena ekagaṇiko sakammako dhātu. *Khādati saṃkhādati* imāni suddhakattupadāni. *Puriso purisena purisaṃ* vā *pūvaṃ khādeti khādayati khādāpeti khādāpayati* imāni hetukattupadāni. Ettha ca yo

---

[1] (339^{7}—340^{24}). [2] *cf.* 7^{24}—8^{23}. [3] √726. [4] √*1591*!. [5] M I *188*^{7}. [6] √750. (Ja I 402^{27}). [8] D II 30^{26}. [8] √435.

[a] $C^{e}B^{ens}$ kattuno. [b] B^{ens} sampattiṃ. [c] B^{m} *om.* [d] $C^{e}B^{m}$ santapati; B^{ens} santappati (= M). [e] *ita* $C^{e}B^{e}$; B^{m} jariyati jariyati. [f] B^{m} jiyati (ɔ: jiyyati *vel* jīrati). [g] C^{e} °vekallataṃ; B^{ens} °vekalyataṃ. [h] B^{ens} *ad.* mara.

ākhādantaṃ khādantaṃ[a] vā "khādāhī" ti payojeti, so khādāpako "khādeti khādayati khādāpeti khādāpayatī" ti ca vuccati. (*Khajjati*)[a] *saṃkhajjati* (*khādīyati*)[a] *saṃkhādīyati* imāni kammapadāni. Atra panâyaṃ pāḷī: [1]"atītam p' āhaṃ addhānaṃ . . . rūpena khajjiṃ seyyathā p' āhaṃ[b] etarahi paccuppannena rūpena khajjāmi, ahañ c' eva kho pana anāgataṃ rūpaṃ abhinandeyyaṃ anāgatena p' āhaṃ rūpena khajjeyyaṃ seyyathā p' etarahi khajjāmī" ti. Bhāvapadaṃ na labbhati · sakammakattā imassa dhātussa. *Bhuv*ādigaṇe[c] ayan nāma dhātu. Ekanta-*rudh*ādigaṇiko [ti] appasiddho.

*Div*ādigaṇe:

[2]**Tā pālane.** *Lokaṃ tāyati santāyati* imāni sakammakāni suddhakattupadāni. Hetukattupadaṃ pana kammapadañ ca bhāvapadañ ca appasiddhāni.

[3]**Sudha (saṃ)suddhiyaṃ**[d]. *Cittaṃ sujjhati visujjhati* imāni akammakāni suddhakattupadāni. [Ce 524[1]] *Sodheti sodhayati sodhāpeti sodhāpayati* imāni hetukatturūpāni[e]. Ettha ca yo asuddhaṃ ṭhānaṃ suddhaṃ karoti, so sodhako "sodheti sodhayatī" ti ⟨ca⟩ vuccati, esa nayo aññatrā pi īdisesu ṭhānesu; yo pana asuddhaṭṭhānaṃ sayaṃ asodhetvā "tvaṃ sodhehī" ti aññaṃ payojeti, so sodhāpako "sodhāpeti sodhāpayatī" ti ca[f] vuccati, esa nayo aññatrā pi īdisesu ṭhānesu, tathā hi *kāreti kārayati kārāpeti kārāpayatī* ti ādisu ayan nayo na labbhati — evaṃ labbhamānanayo ca alabbhamānanayo ca sabbattha upaparikkhitabbo. Imā pan' ettha pāḷiyo: [4]"paccantadesavisaye nimantetvā tathāgataṃ tassa āgamanaṃ[g] maggaṃ sodhenti tuṭṭhamānasā" ti ca [5]"maggaṃ sodhem' ahaṃ tadā" ti ca, imā hi pāḷiyo sahatthā sodhanaṃ sandhāya vuttā; [6]"āyasmā Pilindavaccho Rājagahe pabbhāraṃ sodhāpeti leṇaṃ kattukāmo" ti pana pāḷī [7]"kiṃ bhante thero kārāpetī ti — pabbhāraṃ mahārāja sodhāpemi leṇaṃ kattukāmo" ti ca pāḷī imā parehi sodhāpanaṃ sandhāya vuttā. [8]"Kassa sodhīyati maggo" ti idaṃ kammapadaṃ. Bhāvapadaṃ pana appasiddhaṃ. Iminā nayena yāva *cur*ādigaṇā yojetabbaṃ.

[1] S III 87[25–30]. [2] √1115. [3] √*1139*. [4] Bv 2: 37[a–d]. [5] Bv 2: 45[d]. [6] Vin I 206[34]. [7] Vin I 207[3]. [8] Bv 2: 40[c].

[a] Bm *om.* [b] S *om.* p' āhaṃ. [c] Bens °gaṇo (bhuvādigaṇo || bhvādiguiṇ[8] ekagaṇikadhāt kui || vibhā⟨vi⟩to | prī || thañ[8] ||). [d] Bmns suddhiyaṃ; (√1139: soceyye). [e] Ce hetukattupadāni. [f] Bens *om.* [g] Bm āgamana-.

Digaṇikatte[a]:

[1]Subha sobhe, sobhati vatāyaṃ puriso, [2]subha pahāre, [3]"yo no gāvo va[b] sumbhati", *sumbhoti* icc api dissati, [4]sumbhotī ti ca Kaccāyanamate rūpaṃ; imāni kattupadāni. *Nagaraṃ sobheti sobhayati, puriso purise coraṃ sumbheti sumbhayati, sumbhāpeti sumbhāpayati* imāni hetukattupadāni. Kamma-bhāvapadāni labbhamānâlabbhamānavasena yathāsambhavaṃ yojetabbāni. — *Bhuv*ādi-*rudh*ādigaṇikarūpāni.

[5]**Paca pāke.** *Puriso bhattaṃ pacati, nerayiko niraye paccati, kammaṃ paccati,* [6]*bhattaṃ paccati, pāramiyo paripaccanti, phalāni paripaccanti* pakkāni hontī ti attho. || Garavo pana [7]"ñāṇayuttavaraṃ[c] tattha[d] datvā sandhiṃ tihetukaṃ pacchā paccati pākānaṃ pavatte aṭṭhake duve" ti ca [8]"asaṃkhāraṃ sasaṃkhāravipākāni[e] na paccatī" ti ca evaṃ *paccati*padassa[f] *divā*digaṇikarūpassa sakammakattaṃ icchanti. | Evaṃ pana sāṭṭhakathe tepiṭake buddhavacane kuto labbhā, tepiṭake hi buddhavacane [9]"kappaṃ nirayamhi paccati; [10]yāva pāpaṃ na paccati; [11]nirayamhi apacci so" ti evaṃ akammakattaṃ yeva dissati. || Ettha vadeyyuṃ: nanu "paca pāke" ti ayaṃ [Ce 525^{1}] dhātu sakammako, tena *paccatī* ti padassa *divā*digaṇikarūpassa pi sato sakammakattaṃ yujjati, tasmā yeva [12]"paccati pākānaṃ pavatte aṭṭhake duve" ti ādi suvuttan ti. | Ettha vuccate: yathā [13]"chidi dvidhākaraṇe[g]; bhidi vidāraṇe" ti dhātūnaṃ *rudh*ādigaṇe pavattānaṃ *rukkhaṃ*[h] *chindati, bhittiṃ bhindatī* ti rūpapadānaṃ sakammakatte pi sati *divā*digaṇaṃ pattānaṃ tesaṃ dhātūnaṃ *udakaṃ chijjati*[i], *ghaṭo bhijjatī* ti rūpapadāni[j] akammakāni yeva bhavanti, tathā[k] *bhuv*ādigaṇe pavattassa *paca*dhātussa *bhattaṃ pacatī* ti rūpapadassa sakammakatte pi sati *divā*digaṇaṃ pattassa [14]"niraye paccati; [15]kammāni vipaccantī" ti rūpapadāni akammakāni yeva bhavanti. || Athā pi vadeyyuṃ: nanu ca bho, yathā [16]"āsavehi cittāni vimucciṃsū" ti ettha

---

[1] *cf.* √636 + Wg § 28: 33. [2] *√1099.* [3] J VI 549^{6}. [4] Kcv 448 [5] √162. [6] Dhpa III 37^{4}. [7] Saccas 124a—d. [8] Abhidh-s 24^{28}. [9] Vin II 198^{12-13}. [10] Dhp 69b. [11] J VI 20^{22}. [12] (595^{12}). [13] √1090, 1089. [14] (339^{6} + 595^{17}). [15] ***. [16] Vin I 14^{35}.

[a] Ce dvig° (596^{26}). [b] Bm *om.* [c] Bm ñāṇayuttaṃ varaṃ. [d] (Bm vatta). [e] Bm sasaṃkhāraṃ vip°. [f] (Be pacatip°). [g] *ita h. l.* CeBemns. [h] (Bm dukkhaṃ). [i] Bm bhijjati. [j] Bm °padāvati *et om.* akammakāni . . . āsavehi 595^{26}—596^{1}. [k] Ce yathā.

'āsavato cittāni vimuccimsū' ti ca 'āsavehi kattubhūtehi cittāni vimuccimsū' ti ca evam *di*(*vā*di)gaṇikassa[a] dhātussa *vimuccimsū* ti rūpapadassa akammakattañ ca sakammakattañ ca bhavati, tathā [1]"niraye paccati; [2]kammāni vipaccantī" ti ca akammakattena pi bhavitabbaṃ, [3]"paccati pākānaṃ pavatte aṭṭhake duve; [4]asaṃkhāraṃ sasaṃkhāravipākāni[b] na paccatī" ti sakammakattena pi bhavitabban ti. | Akammakatten' eva bhavitabbaṃ, na sakammakattena · [3]"paccati pākānan" ti ādinā vuttapayogānaṃ [5]"āsavehi cittāni vimuccimsū" ti payogena asamānattā; tathā h' ettha *vimuccimsu* ti padaṃ kammarahitakattuvācaka*ya*ppaccayantam pi bhavati kattusahitakammavācaka*ya*ppaccayantam pi, *vimuccimsu* ti imassa hi padassa kammarahita*ya*paccayavantattā *āsavehī* ti karaṇavacanaṃ apādānakārakavācakaṃ bhavati *cittānī* ti paccattavacanaṃ pana kattukārakavācakaṃ bhavati, tathā *vimuccimsu* ti padassa kattusahitakammavācakattā *āsavehi* ti karaṇavacanaṃ kattukārakavācakaṃ bhavati *cittānī* ti paccattavacanaṃ pana kammakārakavācakaṃ bhavati; ayan nayo [6]"paccati pākānan" ti ādinā vuttappayogesu na labbhati, tathā hi tattha paccattavacanaṃ kattāraṃ vadati, upayogavacanaṃ kammaṃ vadatī ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kārite *puriso purisena purisaṃ vā bhattaṃ paceti pācayati pācāpeti*[c] *pācāpayati*[c] ti ca; [7]"anante bodhisambhāre paripācesi[d] nāyako" ti dassanato pana *paripāceti paripācayati* ti ca rūpāni bhavanti, imāni hetukattupadāni. Kamme *Yaññadattena odano paccate.* Bhāvapadam appasiddhaṃ. — Imāni *bhu*vādi-*divā*digaṇikarūpāni; iminā nayena aññāni pi dvigaṇikarūpāni yojetabbāni.

Teganikatte:

[8]**Su pasave:** *hetu phalaṃ savati pasavati,* [9]**su savane:** *saddho dhammaṃ suṇoti,* [10]**su hiṃsāyaṃ:** *yodho paccāmittaṃ suṇāti* [C[e] 526[1]] imāni yathākkamaṃ *bhu*vādi-*svā*di-*kiyā*digaṇikāni kattupadāni, tathā[e] *hetunā phalaṃ saviyyati,* [11]"unnādasaddo . . . paṭhaviudrīyanasaddo viya suyyati", *yodhena paccāmitto suṇiyyati* imāni

---

[1] (595^{29}). [2] (595^{20}). [3] (595^{12}). [4] (595^{18}). [5] (595^{31}). [6] (596^{5-9}). [7] Ja I 1^{11}. [8] √865. [9] √1204. [10] √1258. [11] Ja I 71^{33}—72^{1}.

[a] Bm digaṇikassa. [b] Bm sasaṃkhāraṃ vip°. [c] Be pac°. [d] *ita* Ja; CeBemns paripāceti. [e] Ce yathā.

kammapadāni; bhāvapadaṃ na labbhati · sakammakattā imesaṃ dhātūnaṃ; iminā nayena aññāni pi teganikarūpāni upaparikkhitvā yojetabbāni. Atra panâyaṃ nayavibhāvanā:

*bhv*ādi-*rudh*ādikā dhātū *bhv*ādi-*div*ādi(kā tathā
*rudh*ādika-*di*)*v*ādiṭṭhā[a] *bhuv*ādika-*cur*ādikā 85
*bhuv*ādika-*gah*ādiṭṭhā *bhv*ādi-*sv*ādi-*kiy*ādikā
evamādippabhedehi vitthārentu vicakkhaṇā. 86

Icc evaṃ saṃkhepato yathārahaṃ ekaganika-dviganika-teganikavasena suddhakattu-hetukattu-kamma-bhāvapadāni ca sakāritekakammāni ca sakāritadvikammāni ca sakāritatikammāni[b] ca[b] dassitāni.

Idāni ekakārita-dvikāritapadānaṃ vacanokāso anuppatto, tasmā taṃ vadāma:

[1]**So**[c] **antakammani.** *Arahattamaggo mānaṃ siyati, kammaṃ pariyosiyati* imāni tāva suddhakattupadāni. Ettha mānaṃ siyatī ti mānaṃ samucchindati; kammaṃ pariyosiyatī ti kammaṃ nipphajjati, *pari ava* icc upasaggavasena hi idaṃ padaṃ akammakaṃ bhavati, attho pana 'pariyosānaṃ gacchatī' ti sakammakavasena gahetabbo; *attanā vippakataṃ attanā pariyosāpeti* idam ekakāritaṃ hetukattupadaṃ, ettha pana *pari ava* icc upasaggavasena akammakabhūtassa *so*dhātussa laddhakāritappaccayattā ekakammam eva sakāritapadaṃ bhavati; *attanā vippakataṃ parehi pariyosāvāpeti* idaṃ dvikāritaṃ hetukattupadaṃ, ettha ca pana *pari ava* icc upasaggavasena akammakabhūtassa *so*dhātussa laddhakāritappaccayadvayattā dvikammakaṃ sakāritapadaṃ bhavati; *pariyosāvāpetī* ti idam pi *pariava*pubbasmā *so*dhātumhā *ṇāpe ṇāpe*[d] iti paccayadvayaṃ katvā *ava*saddass' *o*kārañ ca katvā tato *ya*kārāgamañ ca anubandha*ṇa*kāralopañ ca paṭhamapaccaye *pa*kārassa *va*kārañ ca dvīsu ca ṭhānesu pubbasaralopaṃ katvā nipphajjatī ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Idāni tā pāḷiyo atthantaraviññāpanatthaṃ āhacca desitākārena ekato kathayāma: [2]"attanā vippakataṃ attanā pariyosāpeti: āpatti saṃghādisesassa, attanā vippakataṃ parehi pariyosāvāpeti: āpatti saṃghādisesassā" ti. Ettha 'bhikkhū' ti hetu-

---

[1] *VI 178.* [2] Vin III *155*$^{16-18}$.

[a] Bm svādidivādivāṭṭhā. [b] Bm *om.* [c] *vide* 583^{14}. [d] Bm ṇāpe ṇope.

-kattupadaṃ ānetabbaṃ; attanā vippakatan ti ettha ca *attanā* ti vippakaraṇakiriyāya kattukārakavācakaṃ karaṇavacanaṃ, *vippakatan* ti kammakārakavācakaṃ upayogavacanaṃ; attanā pariyosāpetī ti ettha pana [Ce 527[1]] *attanā* ti avyayapadabhūtena *sayaṃ*saddena samānatthaṃ vibhatyantapatirūpakaṃ avyayapadaṃ *sayaṃ*saddasadisaṃ vā tatiyāvibhatyantaavyayapadaṃ[a], tathā hi "attanā pariyosāpetī"[b] ti vuttavacanassa 'sayaṃ pariyosāpetī' ti attho bhavati [1]"attanā ca pāṇātipātī" ti ādisu viya, parehi pariyosāvāpetī ti ettha pana *parehī* ti kammakārakavācakaṃ karaṇavacanan ti gahetabbaṃ [2]"sunakhehi pi khādāpentī" ti ettha *sunakhehī* ti padaṃ viya, ettha hi, yathā 'rājāno coraṃ sunakhe khādāpentī' ti upayogavasena attho bhavati, tathā 'bhikkhu attanā vippakataṃ pare jane pariyosāvāpetī' ti upayogavasena attho bhavati. Evaṃ imasmiṃ acchariyabbhutanayavicitte Bhagavato pāvacane dvikāritappaccayavantam pi padam atthī ti sārato paccetabbaṃ. Ayan nayo sukhumo sāsane ādaraṃ katvā āyasmantehi sādhukaṃ manasikātabbo; yassa hi atthāya[c] idaṃ pakaraṇaṃ karimha, na ayaṃ attano mati, atha kho pubbācariyānaṃ santikā laddhattā tesañ ñeva matī ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Idāni akāritadvikammakapadānaṃ vacanokāso anuppatto, tasmā tāni kathayāma: tāni ca kho dhātuvasena evaṃ veditabbāni savinicchayāni, seyyathīdaṃ:

[3]*duhi kara vahi pucchi yāci bhikkhi* ca *ni bruti*
*bhaṇi vadi vaci bhāsi sāsi dahi nātha*dhātu 87
*rudhi-ji-ci*pabhutī ti ye te dvikammā ti[d] dhīrā
pavadum api viyuttā kāritappaccayehi ca 88
apādānādike pubbavidhimhāsat'[e] ime bravuṃ[f]
upayogavacanassa nimittan ti sanantanā; 89
ete *duh*ādayo dhātū tikammā pi bhavanti tu
kāritappaccaye laddhe iti ācariyā bravuṃ[f]. 90

Tatr' imāni udāharaṇāni: *gavaṃ payo duhati gopālako, gāviṃ khīraṃ duhati gopāladārako.* Tattha *payo* ti upayogavacanaṃ

---

[1] A V 304[13]. [2] (13[8]). [3] *cf.* Mahābhāṣya *vol.* I 334[1].

[a] ns °antaṃ avyayapadaṃ. [b] Bm pariyosāvāpetī. [c] (Bm atthāyaṃ). [d] CeBens dvikammakā. [e] Be pubbaṃ vidhimhās°; ns pubbavidhimhi | . . | asati. [f] Ce bruvuṃ.

[1]"yaso laddhā na majjeyyā" ti[a] ettha *yaso* ti padam iva, *manoganikassa* hi īdisam pi upayogavacanaṃ hoti aññādisam pi. *Issaro gopālakaṃ*[b] *gavaṃ*[c] *payo duhāpeti*[d], *gopālena gāvo khīraṃ duhitā, gohi payo duhatī* ti ettha apādānavisayattā dvikammakabhāvo n'atthi; [2]"visāṇato[e] gavaṃ †dūhaṃ[f] yattha khīraṃ na vindatī" ti ettha pana apādānavisayatte pi gavāvayavabhūtassa visāṇassa visuṃ gahitattā [3]'gavaṃ khīraṃ duhanto' ti[d] dvikammikabhāvo labbhatī ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. — *Duhi*no payogo 'yaṃ. *Karoti*ssa payoge: *kaṭṭham aṅgāraṃ karoti, suvaṇṇaṃ kaṭakaṃ karoti,* [4]"sace je[g] saccaṃ bhaṇasi, adāsiṃ taṃ karomi". Ettha [Ce 528[1]] ca aṅgāraṃ karotī ti pariccattakāraṇavasena vuttaṃ, kaṭṭhaṃ hi aṅgārabhāvassa kāraṇaṃ, aṅgāre kate kāraṇabhūtassa kaṭṭhassa kaṭṭhabhāvo[h] vigacchati; kaṭakaṃ karotī ti idaṃ apariccattakāraṇavasena vuttaṃ, suvaṇṇaṃ hi kaṭakabhāvassa kāraṇaṃ, kaṭake kate pi kāraṇabhūtassa suvaṇṇassa suvaṇṇabhāvo na vigacchati atha kho visesantaruppattibhāvena[i] sampajjati; adāsiṃ taṃ karomī ti idaṃ pana ṭhānantaradānavasena vuttaṃ *uparājaṃ mahārājaṃ karomī* ti ettha viya. Tattha *issaro purisena purisaṃ vā kaṭṭham aṅgāraṃ kāreti* tathā *suvaṇṇaṃ kaṭakaṃ kāreti* ti tikammikapayogo[j] pi daṭṭhabbo, tathā *Brahmadatto rajjaṃ kāretī* ti [5]"Brahmadatte rajjaṃ kārente" ti (dvi)kammakapayogo[k]. || Etth' eke vadeyyuṃ: nanu ca bho ettha ekam eva kammaṃ dissati, kenāyaṃ payogo dvikammikapayogo hotī ti. | Kiñcā pi ekam eva dissati, tathā pi atthato dve va[m] kammāni dissanti ti gahetabbaṃ; tathā hi Brahmadatto rajjaṃ kāretī ti ettha Brahmadatto attano rājabhāvaṃ mahājanena[n] kārayatī[p] ti attho, evaṃ pana atthe gahite [6]"rajjaṃ kārehi bhaddan te kiṃ araññe karissasī" ti[q] ādisu pi 'tvaṃ attano rājabhāvaṃ amhehi kārāpehi attānaṃ rajje abhisiñcāpehi, mayan taṃ rajje abhisiñcitukāmā' ti attho samatthito

[1] J III 87[25] (*supra* 118[9]). [2] J VI 371[16]. [3] *cf.* Ja VI 371[28]. [4] Mp I 403[7] *v. l.* (*cf.* M II 62[16] *v. l.*). [5] Ja I 107[20]. [6] J VI 25[24].

[a] Bm ma pamajjeyyā ti. [b] CeBens gopālaṃ. [c] (Bm *om?*). [d] Bm dūh°. [e] CeBm *ubique* visān°. [f] *sic* (*metr.*) Bm; CeBens duhaṃ; J: dohaṃ. [g] Bm de (ɔ: re). [h] Bm *om.* kaṭṭha-. [i] Bens °antarappatti°. [j] (Ce dvikammika°). [k] Bm *om.* dvi-. [m] CeBens yeva (600[4]). [n] Bm mahaj°. [p] Ce kāretī. [q] (Bm karissatī ti).

bhavati; Brahmadatte rajjaṃ kārente ti etthā pi 'Brahmadatte attano rājabhāvaṃ mahājanena kāraya(nte)' ti[a] attho bhavati, sāsanasmiṃ hi kāritavisaye karaṇavacanaṃ upayogatthañ ñeva dīpeti; tasmā atthato dve yeva kammāni dissantī ti vadāma. Ayaṃ attho Abhidhammaṭīkāyaṃ cakkhindriyādinibbacanatthavibhāvanāya[b] dīpetabbo, tathā hi Abhidhammaṭīkāyaṃ idaṃ vuttaṃ: [1]"cakkhudvāre indattaṃ kāretī ti cakkhudvārabhāve taṃdvārikehi attano indabhāvaṃ paramissarabhāvaṃ kārayati[c] ti attho, taṃ hi te rūpagahaṇe attānaṃ anuvatteti te ca taṃ anuvattantī" ti. || Yadi pana *kara*dhātu dvikammako, evaṃ sante *Brahmadatto rajjaṃ kāretī* ti ādisu laddhakāritapaccayattā *kāretī* ti ādīhi padehi tikammakehi yeva bhavitabban ti. | Na · niyamābhāvato tādisassa ca payogassa vohārapathe anāgatattā. *Kaṭṭhaṃ purisena aṅgāraṃ kataṃ, suvaṇṇaṃ kammārena kaṭakaṃ kataṃ, dāsī sāmikena adāsi katā* evam p' ettha dvikammakapayogā veditabbā, *suvaṇṇena kaṭakaṃ karotī* ti ettha hi visesanatthe[d] pavattakaraṇavisayattā dvikammakabhāvo na labbhatī ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Ayaṃ nayo aññatrā pi upaparikkhitvā yathāsambhavaṃ netabbo. — *Karoti*ssa payogo 'yaṃ. *Vahi*ādīnaṃ payoge: *rājapurisā rathaṃ gāmaṃ vahanti, ayaṃ rājā maṃ nāmaṃ pucchati,* [2]"parābhavantaṃ purisaṃ mayaṃ pucchāma Gotamaṃ", [Ce 529[1]] [3]*āyasmā Upāli āyasmatā Mahākassapena Vinayaṃ puṭṭho, Devadatto rājānaṃ kambalaṃ yācati,* [4]"te maṃ asse ayācisuṃ; [5]dhanan taṃ tāta yācati", *brāhmaṇo nāgaṃ maṇiṃ yācati,* [6]"nāgo maṇiṃ yācito brāhmaṇena[e]; *Brahmunā āyācito dhammadesanaṃ Bhagavā, tāpaso kulaṃ bhojanaṃ bhikkhati,* [7]*ajaṃ gāmaṃ neti · ajo gāmaṃ nīto,* [8]"mutto Campeyyako nāgo rājānaṃ etad abravi" — ettha *rājānan* ti mukhyato kammaṃ vuttaṃ, *etan* ti guṇato, tathā *rājānan* ti akathitaṃ[f] kammaṃ vuttaṃ, *etan* ti kathitakammaṃ, esa nayo aññatrā pi upaparikkhitvā yathārahaṃ yojetabbo; [9]"etaṃ[g] me brūhi[h] Bhagavā" ti ādisu sampadānavisayattā dvi-

---

[1] mṭ *ad* Vibha 125[6]. [2] Sn 91[ab]. [3] (Vin II 287[9] *etc*). [4] J VI *512*[12] (*supra* 338[28]). [5] ***. [6] Vin III 147[22]. [7] Mahabhaṣya *vol.* I 335[13] (*vide* Sd § 551). [8] J IV 462[2]. [9] (*cf.* Sn 1096[d]).

[a] Bm kārayati, Ce kārente ti. [b] CeBens cakkhundr°. [c] Bm kariyatī. [d] Bm °ṭṭhe. [e] Bm *om.* [f] CeBens akathita-. [g] Bm evaṃ. [h] CeBens pabrūhi.

kammakabhāvo na labbhati — *bhikkhu mahārājānaṃ dhammaṃ bhaṇati,* [1]"yaṃ maṃ bhaṇasi sārathi", *yaṃ maṃ vadati,* [2]"Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca", *pitā puttaṃ bhāsati,* [3]"yaṃ maṃ tvaṃ anusāsasi[a]", [4]Sakyā kho pana Ambaṭṭha rājānaṃ Ukkākaṃ[b] pitāmahaṃ dahanti", [5]*Bhagavā bhikkhū taṃtaṃhitapaṭipattiṃ nāthati,* [6]*gāvo vajaṃ rundhati gopālako, dhutto dhuttajanaṃ dhanaṃ jināti* — ettha ca [7]"kam anuttaraṃ ratanavaraṃ[c] jināmā" ti Puṇṇakajātakapāḷī nidassanaṃ, tatthâyam attho: mayaṃ janinda kataraṃ rājānaṃ anuttaraṃ ratanavaraṃ jināmā ti —; [8]*iṭṭhakāyo pākāraṃ*[d] *cinoti vaḍḍhakī* aññāni pi yojetabbāni. || Ettha keci puccheyyuṃ: [9]Gandhakuṭiṃ padakkhiṇaṃ karoti; [10]buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi; [11]upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretū" ti payogesu kiṃ dvikammakabhāvo labbhatī ti. | Ettha vuccate: Gandhakuṭiṃ padakkhiṇaṃ karotī ti ettha na labbhati · guṇa-guṇīnaṃ vasena gahitattā; buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmī ti etthā pi na labbhati 'saraṇaṃ iti gacchāmī' ti [12]*iti*saddalopavasena vuttattā, tathā hi *buddhan* ti upayogavacanaṃ *saraṇan* ti paccattavacanaṃ, buddhaṃ 'mama saraṇaṃ parāyanaṃ aghassa tātā hitassa ca vidhātā' ti iminâdhippāyena bhajāmi sevāmi bujjhāmī ti attho; upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretū ti ettha pana dvikammakabhāvo labbhatī ti vattabbo · maṃ ito paṭṭhāya upāsakaṃ dhāretū ti atthasambhavato [4]"Sakyā kho pana[e] Ambaṭṭha rājānaṃ Ukkākaṃ[b] pitāmahaṃ dahantī" ti *daha*dhātupayogena samānattā ca, adhippāyatthato pana maṃ 'upāsako me ayan' ti dhāretū ti attho sambhavatī ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. — Evaṃ akāritāni dvikammikadhāturūpāni[f] vibhāvitāni.

Icc evam amhehi ādito paṭṭhāya Bhagavato sāsanatthaṃ yathāsatti yathābalaṃ [13]dhātuyo ca taṃrūpāni ca tadanurūpehi ca nānāpadehi nānāatthehi nānānayehi ca

---

[1] J VI 19^{2}. [2] S I 1^{13}, Vin III 2^{1}. [3] J VI 545^{8}. [4] D I 92^{14}. [5] (365^{22-25}). (Mahābhāṣya *vol.* I 334^{6}). [7] J VI 273^{5}. [8] (: Mahābhāṣya *vol.* I 334^{11}!). [9] ***. [10] Khp I. [11] Vin III 6^{11}. [12] Pj I 16^{22}, 17^{28}—19^{22}. [13] (1^{28}—2^{2}).

[a] CeBem anusāsati. [b] CeBens Okko. [c] Bens ratnavo. [d] (Bm vāraṃ). [e] Bm *om.* [f] Bm *om.* dvi-.

yojetvā vibhāvitāni. Evaṃ vibhāventehi pi[a] amhehi tesaṃ sarūpaparicchedo vā atthaparicchedo va na sakkā sabbaso vattuṃ, tadubhayaṃ hi ko sabbaso [C[e] 530[1]] vattuṃ sakkhissati aññatra āgamādhigamasampannehi pabhinnapaṭisambhidehi mahākhīṇāsavehi:

atthātisayayuttā pi dhātū honti yato, tato
[1]payogato 'nugantabbā, anekatthā hi dhātavo. 91

Ye nekatthadharā caranti[b] vividhā nāthassa pāthe vare,
te nekatthadharā va honti sahitā nānūpasaggehi ve[c],
dhātūnaṃ pana tesaṃ [2]atthaparamaṃ khīṇāsave paṇḍite[a]
vajjetvā paṭisambhidāmatiyute ko sabbaso bhāsatī ti[d]. 92

Iti navaṅge sāṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe sabbagaṇavinicchayo nāma ekūnavīsatimo[e] paricchedo.

Saha rūpavibhāvanāya dhātuvibhāvanā[f] niṭṭhitā.

---

[1] Cāndra-dhātupāṭha p. 34[20] (cf. Dhātumañjūsā 152[cd]). [2] = anak apuiṅ[3] akhrā[3] atuiṅ[3] arhañ kui, ns.

[a] B[m] om. [b] = phrac kun eñ[1], ns (B[m] ca santi?). [c] (B[e] om.). [d] B[m] bhaṇasī ti. [e] B[m] ns[P] aṭṭhārasamo. [f] dhātuvibhāvanā || dhāt kui thaṅ e· khraṅ[3] sañ || niṭṭhitā | aprī[3] sui[1] rok prī || || Iti Mahiṭṭhakavāsanivāsinā therena kato 'yaṃ Saddanītinissayo || || Sahassasatavassamhi chanavuty ... ike gate | paṭhamĀsāḷhiyā kāḷe cuddase sukk' anatthage || || Mahiṭṭhakavāsanivāsinā | Mahā-oṅ-mre-bhuṃ-caṃ-ut-kyoṅ[3] to[2] krī[3] nhuik si taṅ[3] [ns[P]: sa taṅ[3]] suṃ[3] [ns[P] sui[3]] ne so [supra 314[10, 26]] || mahātherena | Cakkindābhisirisaddhamma ... mahādhammarājādhirājaguru mahāther sañ || kato | pru ap so [ns[P]: eñ[1]] || Saddanītinissayo | ī Saddanītidhātumālā-nisya sañ || chanavutyadhike | kui khrok [ns[P]: 96] khu alvan rhi so || sahassasatavassamhi | nhac ta the [ns[P]: trā] sui[1] || gate | rok so akhā nhuik | roṃ [ɔ: rok = ns[P]] sañ rh paṭhamĀsāḷhiyā | paṭhama Vā-chui la nhuik [ns[P]: la eñ[1] || nhuik] || k chut pakkha nhuik || cuddase | ta chai[1] [ns[P]: chay] le[3] rak nhuik || anatthage | sokrā-ne[1], ne ma vaṅ mī [ns[P]: mhī] || iti | prī[3] eñ[1] [ns[P]: prī om. eñ[1]] || ||. (ns[P]: ad.: Sakkarāja 1234 khu Ta-poṅ la prañ[1] kyo[2] 4 rak 1-naṅ - la(?) ne[1] ne 1 khy... khyak] tī[3] kyo[2] akhyin tvaṅ Saddanītidhātumālā-nisya kui re[3] kū[3] rve[1] prī[3] oṅ mraṅ sañ || || nibbānapaccayo hotu || pu || di || ā || nhaṅ[1] prañ[1] cuṃ pā lui eñ[1] || || cf. subscr. ns[P] post 314[44]: Sakkarāja 1229 khu Va-khoṅ la prañ[1] kyo[2] cu nhac rak buddha-hū [ɔ: hū[3]] ne[1] suṃ khyak ma tī mhī akhyin tvaṅ Sadda-nisya || kui re[3] kū[3] rve[1] prī sañ || || akkharā ekaṃ ekañ ca buddharūpaṃ samaṃ siyā | tasmā hi paṇḍito poso likheyya piṭakattayaṃ || niṭṭhitaṃ || prī || ||).